

Danskernes Historie Online

Danske Slægtsforskeres Bibliotek

Dette værk er downloadet fra Danskernes Historie Online

Danskernes Historie Online er Danmarks største digitaliserings-projekt af litteratur inden for emner som personalhistorie, lokalhistorie og slægtsforskning. Biblioteket hører under den almennyttige forening Danske Slægtsforskere. Vi bevarer vores fælles kulturarv, digitaliserer den og stiller den til rådighed for alle interesserede.

Støt vores arbejde – Bliv sponsor

Som sponsor i biblioteket opnår du en række fordele. Læs mere om fordele og sponsorat her: https://slaegtsbibliotek.dk/sponsorat

Ophavsret

Biblioteket indeholder værker både med og uden ophavsret. For værker, som er omfattet af ophavsret, må PDF-filen kun benyttes til personligt brug.

Links

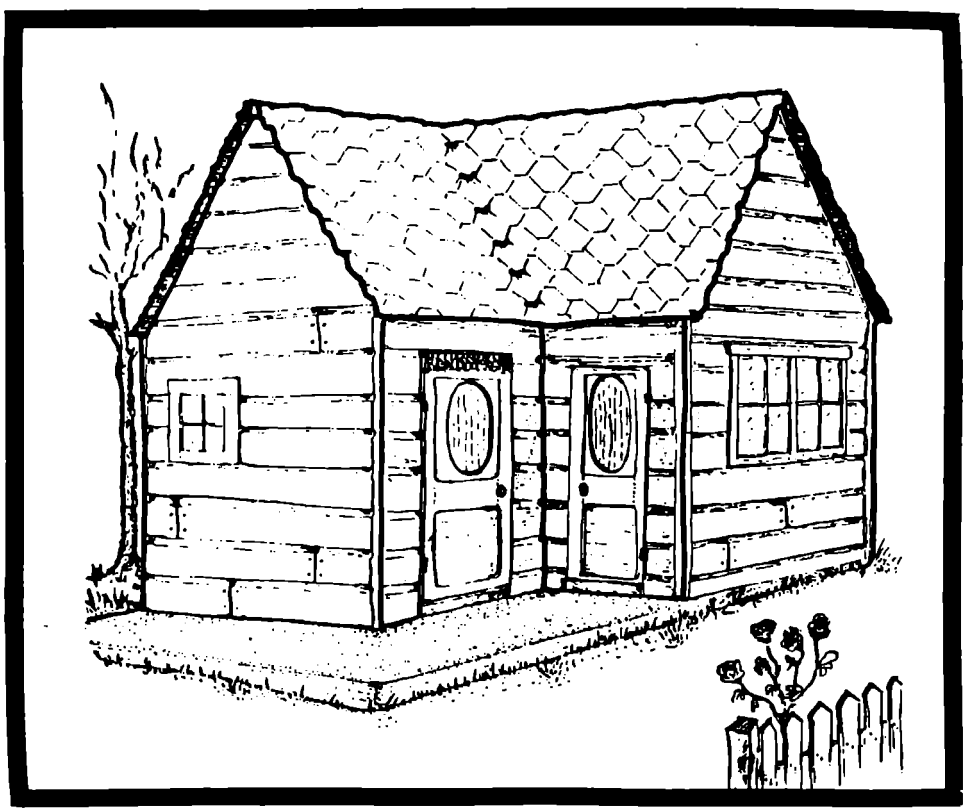
Slægtsforskernes Bibliotek: https://slaegtsbibliotek.dk
Danske Slægtsforskere: https://slaegt.dk

The Thomas John Hopkins and Emma Petrine Christensen Family

T. D. & ROSE C. HOPKINS

Editors

The Thomas John Hopkins and Emma Petrine Christensen Family



J. D. and Rose C. Hopkins
Editors



THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

19 Nov. 1871 – 14 Feb. 1938



EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

30 April, 1877 – 21 Dec. 1936

THE

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

AND

EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

FAMILY

Including

Their Children and Other Descendants

Ancestors and Allied Lines

Thomas David Hopkins Ed.D

and

Rose Connie Hopkins

Editors

"And He shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children and the heart of the children to their fathers." Malachi 4:6

Published in Stockton, California
by the Editors

DEDICATION

To The

Family and Allied Lines of

Thomas and Emma Hopkins

This Work is Dedicated

That They and all Readers

Will be Inspired With the

Love and Importance

of Family

Throughout Generations

To Come



Copyright 1987

All Rights Reserved

Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 87-81998

by

Thomas D. and Rose C. Hopkins

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This book was made possible by the members of the family who sent materials and pictures and trusted the Editors with these valuables. To Thomas and Emma and their ancestors, we give thanks for the severe lives that they faced in laying the foundations of freedom and the blessings of living in this promised land. The fifteen children, Keziah, Arthur, John, Parley, Emma, Harriett, Harry, Henrietta, Henry, Vernal, Joseph, Nephi, Elsie, Ellis and Cecil, we honor you and your spouses who built upon that foundation of freedom.

Often it is the wife, who marries into the family, who does most of the work. To Grace, wife of Arthur, and mother of the Editor (Thomas D. Hopkins) we dedicate this work. She wrote so much of the history and genealogy and kept the records of this family for all of us. This book would be only half of what it is without her dedication, and there would be no book without her inspiration. To Rose, wife of the Editor, and as Co-Editor, I give my gratitude for her support, research, advice, typing and love of her "adopted" family. To my children, Karen, David and Kevin who helped in many ways while this book was being written. They patiently endured missed meals and other family activities as well as frustrated parents from time to time. All three assisted with its production in many ways.

Ina Hopkins Speer, her husband George Speer and Grace Hopkins spent much time assisting with the proof reading. George is also to be credited for his illustration of the Bailey Creek Homestead found on the front page and cover.

First and last, thanks to Our Heavenly Father. He gave us life, love, family and the opportunity to earn a place together with Him in the life to come.

Thomas D. Hopkins Ed.D.
125 Erma Avenue
Stockton, Califoria 95207



Rose C. and Thomas D. Hopkins

Editors

PREFACE

"And He shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse."
Malachi 4:6

This scripture tells us there is importance in honoring family. Fathers and mothers must love their children and sons and daughters must love their parents. Fulfillment of this commandment will bring the blessings of Heaven. When John, Parley, Emma, Harriett, Vernal, Nephi and Ellis were all sitting together, as seven of the remaining eight of fifteen children (Keziah was unable to come) at the August 11, 1979 reunion, there was a good bit of Heaven right there. There are many times that we can find a bit of Heaven on Earth through love of family.

Development and Purpose

During the summer of 1977 the Arthur **Hopkins** Family held a reunion at Clear Lake, California. At that time they assigned us (Tom and Rose **Hopkins**) to organize the next reunion in 1979. The suggestion was also that perhaps the 1979 reunion could include all the members of the family descending from Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.**

This was an exciting idea to us as we had little notes naming this cousin and that one all over the place. "Just how many are there?" was the question that beseiged us. It turned out that no one had ever produced a chart of the members of Arthur's family. Little did we know then that his father, Thomas John, was a patriarch to more than 320 people! At that time there were about 90 separate families. Today, as this book is being written, the family has approximately 514 members and 117 families.

From 1977 to 1979 we researched our large family. This was done through letters and phone calls in order to produce charts showing all of Thomas and Emma's family. Then on August 11, 1979 the great event happened: a reunion was held at Hooper Spring, near Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho.

As for this book: The collection of data inspired us to look toward the idea of writing, collecting and editing a story of Tom's grandparents and their descendants. We are grateful to our Heavenly Father to be blessed with this family. There is a great love shared among its members. This love inspired us to produce this work.

We believe there is a great need for this book and that this family and the cousin families (families of the brothers and sisters of Thomas and Emma) will receive benefit. We can tell you, with a surety, that we were inspired to produce this and that we have been led to these cousin families in miraculous fashion. We only hope to be worthy and capable to complete this so that it will be what it can be. Aside from the factual information, the intention is to have a book that will be fun reading for each of us and to learn about our individual family members. We hope it will produce a stronger bond to keep the family together, to develop a greater love through the family and to spread family knowledge and research. We hope the cousin families will read this and then share and develop their own histories and bring them closer to us, as this book brings us closer to them.

A Mormon Pioneer Family

To those members of the family who are not members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints (Mormon): Please do not be offended by the frequent reference to this Church. This was a pioneer family that was part of the migration to Utah, including Southeast Idaho. Consequently, there is a definite majority of Mormons in this book. The intent of this book is history and family, and not religion. All religious and non-religious people share an equal place in our family. If you are not sure of some Mormon terminologies, just ask a cousin or someone who is a member for an explanation or clarification.

Limitations, Apologies and Resources

One cannot write someone else's story. Some families have not sent information and others sent very limited material. It is difficult, as editors, to even try to fill in for them. Remembering what a cousin, an aunt or even a brother or sister has done would be too inaccurate.

In some cases, the only choice left is to name a person in their sequence and in some cases add something that the editors remember. If we didn't do this, please do not be offended. Poor memory on our part might have a more negative effect than nothing at all.

A second limitation is accuracy in dates, names, spellings and other errors that we have either received or created. Maybe the best way to get correct information is to publish a book with mistakes so that the readers may see them and send corrections for the second edition. (No promises are being made for a second edition.) We did submit proofs to family members for correction.

When you correct things, and please do, be kind. We would not deliberately offend anyone, especially any of our family. We did the best we could to include everyone, to be correct and to put what you have sent in its proper place. Please send corrections, additions, pictures and if we do get to a second edition, it will be corrected and updated.

We apologize that we have hung onto some materials for as long as six years. In 1979 and for six years we have received information and pictures and have been unable to put it together until now. We have waited for more to come from others. Consequently, some information in this book in 1987 is as old as 1979, even though we attempted more than once to get updated material.

Divorce presents somewhat of a problem. In many cases the divorce has left a name and children. Some divorced persons are as much loved as blood line members and remain an important part of the family. Some divorces have been omitted completely. Others have been included who may have had an important place even though the ex-spouse may not want them included. We have attempted to be sensitive and at the same time not leave out one who would be important, or include someone that would not necessarily need included.

Resource information and documentation has been treated as follows. Information was received from 1) the individual or other immediate family (parent, child, sibling), 2) genealogical information from old family Bibles, and from records,

collected by Grace **(Davis) Hopkins** (Tom's Mother) and other family members, 3) professional researchers who provided information and documentation for the above, 4) History Office of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, 5) Tosoiba, a book about Soda Springs published by the Daughters of the Utah Pioneers, 6) Grace **Hopkins'** manuscript which is a secondary source of historical information mostly without footnotes or references and 7) certificates and records in possession of family members.

The book is meant to be an interesting story of each and every descendant of Thomas and Emma without going into heavy documentation. In as much as dates and counties are included, we suggest that county records can be checked if anyone wishes to find documents. Our first source was the individual or immediate family. This book is as correct as the individuals were about their own data. We are sorry about any errors on our part, but we feel we have produced a book which can be relied upon as being mostly accurate.

Methods and Organization

This book is a collection of materials sent to the Editors. Most was written by the 574 members. Many phone calls were made updating and gathering further information. Rose **Hopkins**, Co-Editor with me, has played an equal role, spending many hours typing, counseling, advising, organizing, pulling together information, editing and devoting her time to this book. It is your book, as it is made up of what you have contributed to it.

The book is organized as follows: The Beginning: Thomas and Emma covers the Family Beginnings and Historical Development. It then proceeds through fifteen chapters named after each of the **fifteen children.** Some chapters are divided into Sections - one section for each of the thirty three grandchildren. For example, Chapter One is called "Keziah", Chapter Two, "Arthur" and Section 2.1 is "Ruth, Daughter of Arthur," and so on. Each section is subdivided into families. Such as Ruth's son is under The David **Yancey** and Evelyn **McDonald** Family.

Numerical System

Each child will be treated individually in order of birth, married or not. Sometimes a single child will follow a married brother or sister's family. In this case the reader must think back to the parents of the single child and not his/her brother or sister's family. The numerical system and the family chart will help to keep this clear as illustrated by the following example.

Example: 1.6.3.7.2. The **1**, always found at the beginning, is Thomas and Emma. The **6** refers to the sixth-born Harriett. The **3** refers to Harriett's third-born, Beverly. The **7** refers to Beverly's seventh-born Theresa. The **2** refers to Theresa's second born, Geoffrey. When Geoffrey has his first child, that child will be **1.6.3.7.2.1.** So **1.6** is Harriett, **1.6.3** is Beverly, **1.6.3.7** is Theresa and **1.6.3.7.2** is Geoffrey.

The number 1.6**a** refers to Harriett's first husband, Charles **Martinson** while 1.6**b** is her second husband Horace **Pack.** The number 1.12**s** refers to the only spouse of Nephi. Nephi is 1.12 so 1.12**s** is Martha. An **sc** is a stepchild. Ellis has a stepson, Ron. Ellis is 1.14 and Ellis's wife Maggie (1.14**s**) has a son Ron who is 1.14**sc**3. He is the third stepchild, therefore **sc**3. Family Charts are found on the back of each Chapter and Section Title Page.



1979 Reunion

Back Row: Ellis, Nephi, John

Front Row: Parley, Harriett
Emma and Vernal

Horace Pack, Emma Yerkes, Ellis Hopkins
and
Harriett Pack





Back Row: Grace, Maggie, Ellis, Parley
Hopkins, Howard Yerkes, John
and Vernal Hopkins

Front Row: Emma Yerkes, Harriett Pack
Alice, Kathryn and Eva
Hopkins

In married couples, the **Blood Line** (biological offspring) **is listed first** before the spouse. So we have Elsie and Walter **Moore,** or in another case, John and Kathryn **Hopkins** as Elsie and John are blood line. Married women will be listed under their maiden name and cross referenced in the Index under their married name.

Reunions and Officers

The following is a list of the three triennial family reunions and officers. All events were held at Hooper Springs Pavilion, Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho.

Saturday, August 11, 1979. (Tom and Rose **Hopkins**) organized this first reunion. Officers elected to organize the second reunion were:

President:	Thomas **Hopkins**
Vice President:	Afton **Hopkins**
Secretaries:	Carol **Parsons** and Rose **Hopkins**
Treasurer:	Vicky **Hopkins**
Attendance:	90

Saturday July 24, 1982: (Thomas **Hopkins** and Afton **Hopkins**) organized the second reunion. Officers elected to organize the third reunion were:

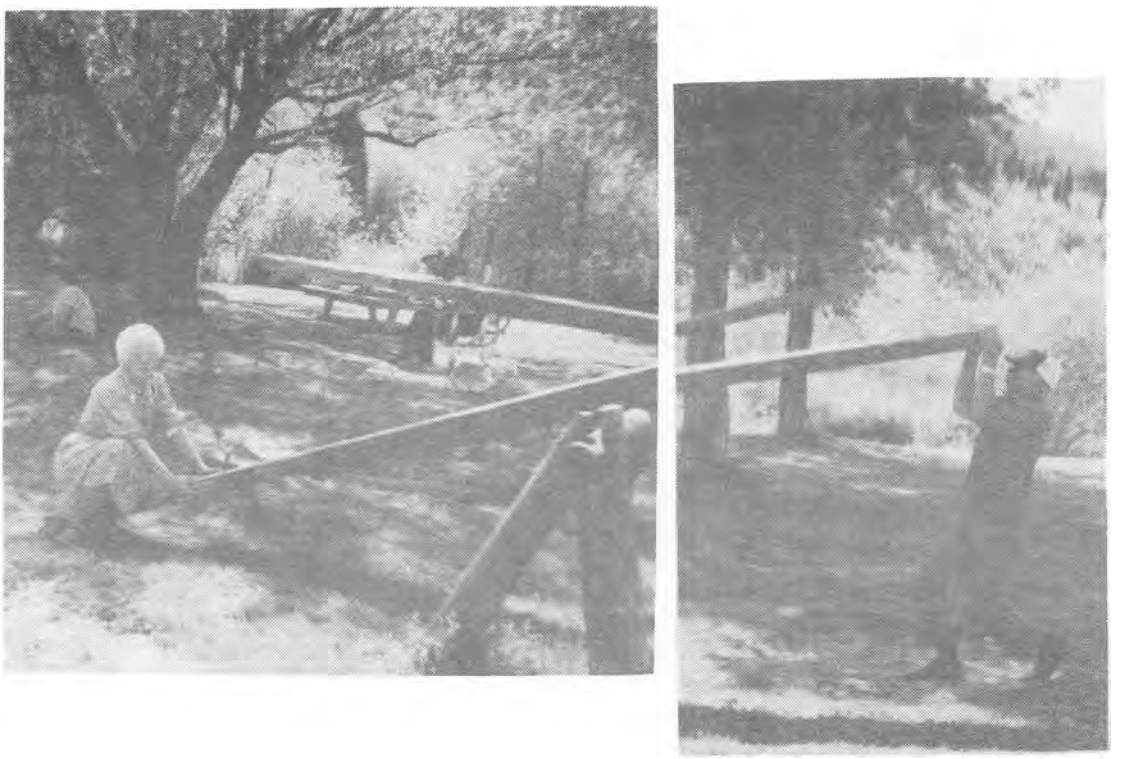
President:	Jean **Call**
Vice President:	Vernal **Hopkins**
Newsletter:	Gaylon **Hopkins**
Historian:	Tom **Hopkins**
Genealogist:	Rose **Hopkins**
Attendance:	80

Saturday, August 3, 1985: (Jean **Call** and Vernal **Hopkins**) organized the third reunion: Officers elected to organize the fourth reunion in 1988 were:

President:	Gaylon **Hopkins**
Vice President:	Martha **Hopkins**
Treasurer:	Vicky **Hopkins**
Historian:	Tom **Hopkins**
Genealogist:	Rose **Hopkins**
Attendance:	Under 50

Each of the reunions was reported in "The Caribou County Sun", Soda Springs Newspaper on 9 August, 1979, 5 August, 1982 and ?? in 1985.

[**Editor's Note:** We have made some corrections of grammar and other things on materials received. We have avoided doing this except where we felt it was necessary. Consequently there are grammatical problems in many places.]



Grace (Davis) Hopkins and Parley Hopkins



David Hopkins watches while his Grandmother (Grace Davis Hopkins) and Great Uncle (Parley Hopkins) "play" on the Teeter–Totter



Family at Lava Hot Spring about 1947

Row 4. Vernal, Seerah, Bud, Arthur

Row 3. Neta, Dorothy, Ina, Martha and Ralph (Baby)

Row 2. Parley, Maxine, Gaylon, Tom and Carol

Row 1. Larry, Arlo, Dennis, John and Kathryn

Brother and Sister

Nephi (Nick) and

Emma





Five Brothers

Ellis, Parley, Nick, Vernal

and John Hopkins

"Emma and Thomas
Were the Honorees of
The Reunions"
Taken in 1930's





After the 1979 Reunion
at Keziah's home in Fresno, Ca.
Back Row: Howard Yerkes, and Ellis Hopkins
Front Row: Emma Yerkes, Keziah Bletcher
and Maggie Hopkins

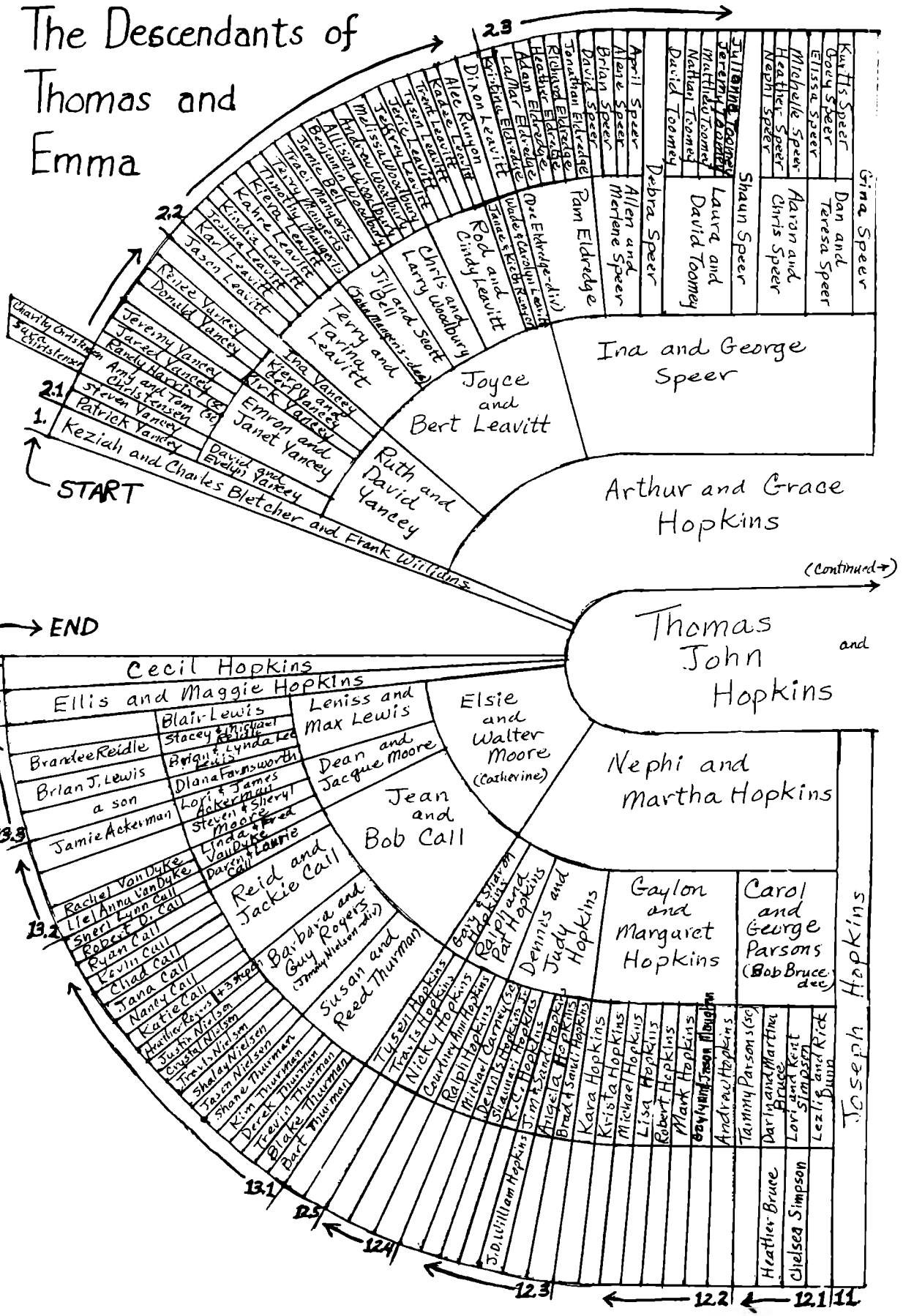
Brother and Sisters
Keziah, Ellis and Emma

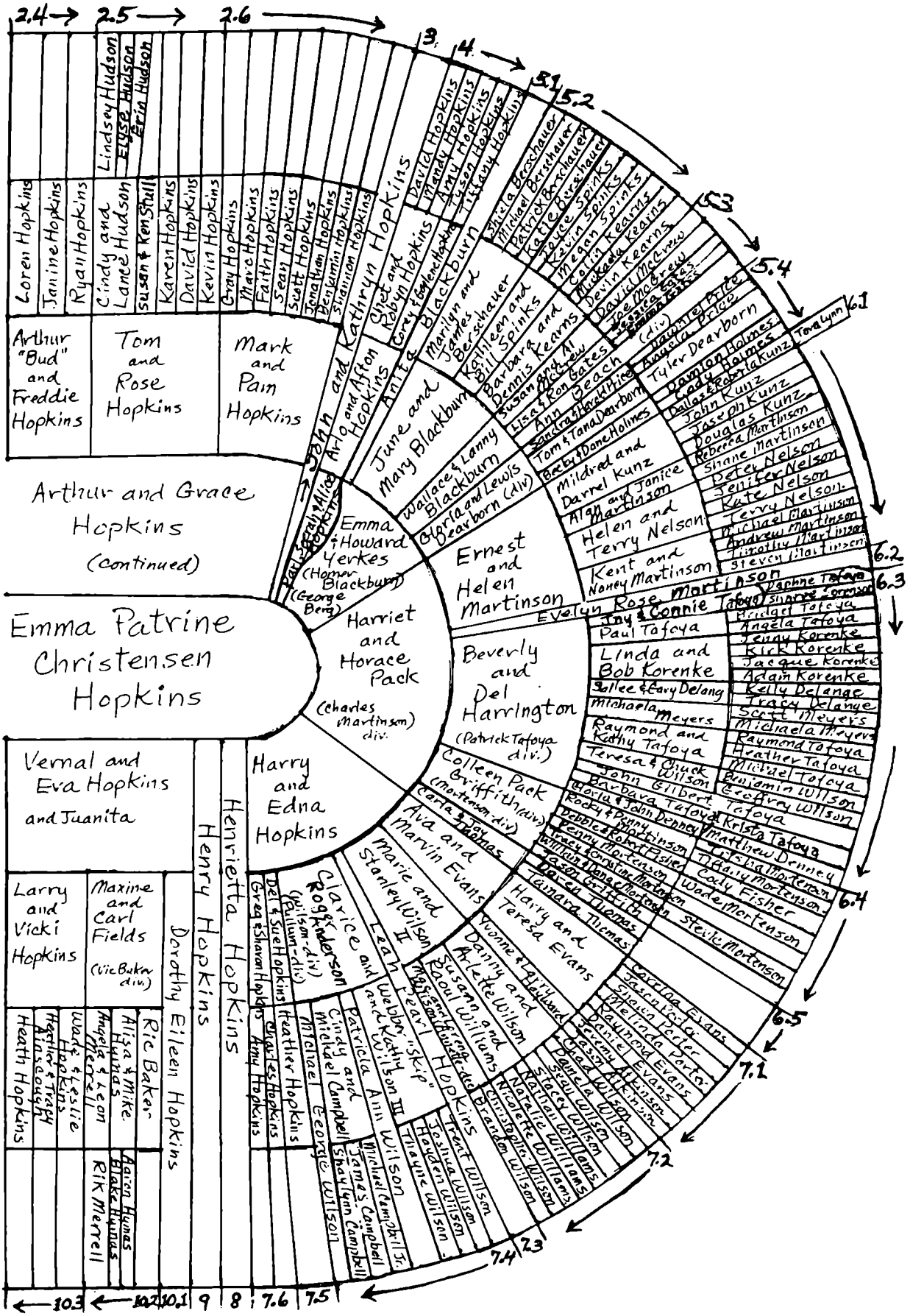


Christian Christensen
birn Sep 20 1855 at Hersley
Denmark Married Feb 20 1876.
Marie Sophia Jensen birn
June 23 at Love Denmark
died Sep 10, 1926.
Emma Petrine Christensen
born 30 April 1877 at Copenhagen
Denmark.

Anna Christensen
Olga Christensen
Henry Christensen

This is an exact tracing of Emma Petrine's handwriting as she wrote it. The original was too poor to Xerox. It is a record of her family.


The Descendants of Thomas and Emma
START
END
Keziah and Charles Bletcher and Frank Wiltding
Patrick Yancey
Steven Yancey
Amy and Tom Christensen
Randy Harris
Jarod Yancey
Jeremy Yancey
Donald Yancey
Renee Yancey
Jason Leavitt
Karl Leavitt
Joshua Leavitt
Kinda Leavitt
Kiera Leavitt
Kahre Leavitt
Timothy Leavitt
Traci Mangeris
Jamie Bell
Benjamin Woodbury
Allison Woodbury
Andrew Woodbury
Melissa Woodbury
Jeffrey Leavitt
Jerie Leavitt
Tyson Leavitt
Trent Leavitt
Kadee Leavitt
Alec Runyon
Dixon Leavitt
Kristine Leavitt
LaMar Eldredge
Adam Eldredge
Heather Eldredge
Richard Eldredge
Jonathan Eldredge
David Speer
Brian Speer
Alene Speer
April Speer
Debra Speer
Matthew Toomey
Nathan Toomey
David Toomey
Jeremy Toomey
Jillanne Toomey
Heather Speer
Michelle Speer
Elissa Speer
Cody Speer
Kurtis Speer
Gina Speer
Dan and Teresa Speer
Aaron and Chris Speer
Shaun Speer
Laura and David Toomey
Allen and Merlene Speer
Pam Eldredge
Rod and Cindy Leavitt
Chris and Larry Woodbury
Jill and Scott Bell
Terry and Tarina Leavitt
Ina Yancey
Kerry and Kirk Yancey
Emron and Janet Yancey
David and Evelyn Yancey
Ruth and David Yancey
Joyce and Bert Leavitt
Ina and George Speer
Arthur and Grace Hopkins
(Continued)
Thomas John and Hopkins
Elsie and Walter Moore (Catherine)
Nephi and Martha Hopkins
Jean and Bob Call
Reid and Jackie Call
Leniss and Max Lewis
Dean and Jacque Moore
Blair-Lewis
Stacey & Michael Reidle
Brandee Reidle
Brian & Lynda Lee Lewis
Brian J. Lewis
Diana Farnsworth
a son
Lori & James Ackerman
Jamie Ackerman
Steven & Sheryl Moore
Linda & Ted VanDyke
Darin & Laurie Call
Rachel VanDyke
Lle Anna VanDyke
Sheri Lynn Call
Robert D. Call
Ryan Call
Kevin Call
Chad Call
Tana Call
Nancy Call
Katie Call
Heather Reyes
Justin Nielsen
Crista Nielsen
Trevin Nielsen
Shaley Nielsen
Jason Nielsen
Shane Thurman
Kim Thurman
Derek Thurman
Trevin Thurman
Blake Thurman
Bart Thurman
Barbara and Guy Rogers
Susan and Reed Thurman
Gay & Sharon Hopkins
Ralph and Pat Hopkins
Dennis and Judy Hopkins
Gaylon and Margaret Hopkins
Carol and George Parsons (Bob Bruce dec.)
Joseph Hopkins
Tyson Hopkins
Travis Hopkins
Nicky Hopkins
Courtney Ann Hopkins
Ralph Hopkins
Michael Carney
Dennis Hopkins
Shawna Hopkins
K.C. Hopkins
J.M. & Sandi Hopkins
Angela Hopkins
Brad & Staci Hopkins
J.D. & William Hopkins
Kara Hopkins
Krista Hopkins
Michael Hopkins
Lisa Hopkins
Robert Hopkins
Mark Hopkins
Gaylynn & Jason Houghton
Andrew Hopkins
Tammy Parsons (Sec)
Darin and Martha Bruce
Lori and Kent Simpson
Lezlie and Rick Blum
Heather Bruce
Chelsea Simpson
15
14
13.3
13.2
13.1
12.5
12.4
12.3
12.2
12.1
11
2.3
2.2
2.1
1.


Emma Patrine Christensen Hopkins
Arthur and Grace Hopkins (continued)
Arthur "Bud" and Freddie Hopkins
Tom and Rose Hopkins
Mark and Pam Hopkins
John and Kathryn Hopkins
Arlo and Afton Hopkins
June and Mary Blackburn
Anita
Emma & Howard Yerkes (Homer Blackburn) (George Berg)
Harriet and Horace Pack (Charles Martinson) div.
Ernest and Helen Martinson
Beverly and Del Harrington (Patrick Tafoya div.)
Colleen Pack Griffith (div.) (Mortenson div.)
Harry and Edna Hopkins
Henry Hopkins
Henrietta Hopkins
Vernal and Eva Hopkins and Juanita
Larry and Vicki Hopkins
Maxine and Carl Fields (Vic Baker div.)
Dorothy Eileen Hopkins
Ric Baker
Alisa & Mike Hyinas
Angela & Leon Harrell
Heather & Trad Hopkins
Heath Hopkins
Aaron Hymas
Blake Hymas
RIK Merrell
Clarice and Roger Anderson (Pullum div.)
Del & Sue Hopkins
Greg & Sharon Hopkins
Heather Hopkins
Charles Hopkins
Amy Hopkins
Ava and Marvin Evans
Marie and Stanley Wilson II
Lean and Webb "Skip" Wilson III
Patricia Ann Wilson and Kathy Wilson
Cindy and Mickael Campbell
Michael George Wilson
Whitney Campbell
James Campbell
Shaylynn Campbell
Carla & Jay Thomas
Tamara Thomas
Jason Griffith
Karen Griffith
Harry and Teresa Evans
Yvonne & Larry Hayward
Danny and Arlette Wilson
Susann and Raoul Williams
Marisa Hunsaker
Raoul Hopkins
Trent Wilson
Joshua Wilson
Thayne Wilson
Hayden Wilson
Christopher Brandon Wilson
Nicolette Wilson
Nathan Williams
Stacey Wilson
Laurel Wilson
Jason Wilson
Jeremy Atkinson
Raymond Evans
Melinda Porter
Shawn Porter
Jason Porter
Caroline Evans
Ethan Mortenson
Cody Fisher
Wade Mortenson
Stevie Mortenson
Krista Tafoya
Matthew Denney
Trisha Mortenson
Benjamin Wilson
Geoffrey Wilson
Michael Tafoya
Heather Tafoya
Raymond Tafoya
Michaela Meyers
Scott Meyers
Tracy Delange
Kelly Delange
Adam Korenke
Jaeque Korenke
Kirk Korenke
Jenny Korenke
Angela Tafoya
Bridget Tafoya
Daphne Tafoya
Evelyn Rose Martinson
Joy & Connie Tafoya
Paul Tafoya
Linda and Bob Korenke
Sallee & Gary Delang
Michaela Meyers
Raymond and Kathy Tafoya
Teresa & Chuck Wilson
John Gilbert
Barbara Tafoya
Gloria & John Denney
Rocky & Penny Martinson
Debbie & Robert Fisher
Penny Mortensen
William Wade Mortensen
Jason Griffith
Karen Griffith
Tamara Thomas
Carla & Jay Thomas
Kent and Nancy Martinson
Helen and Terry Nelson
Alan and Janice Martinson
Darrel Kunz
Mildred and
Tom & Tana Holmes
Becky & Dane Holmes
Sandra Hall Dearborn
Ann Beach
Elisa & Ron Gates
Susan and Al McGrew
Dennis Kearns
Barbara and
Kathleen and Bill Spinks
Marilyn and James Berschauer
Chet and Robyn Hopkins
Cory & Emilene Hopkins
Blackburn
Anita
Wallace & Lanny Blackburn
Gloria and Lewis Dearborn (div.)
Jack and Ella Hopkins
Tyler Dearborn
Angela Price
Daphne Price
(div.)
Vaughan Holmes
Cody Holmes
Dallas & Roberta Kunz
John Kunz
Joseph Kunz
Douglas Martinson
Rebecca Martinson
Shane Martinson
Peter Nelson
Jennifer Nelson
Kate Nelson
Terry Nelson
Michael Martinson
Andrew Martinson
Timothy Martinson
Steven Martinson
Tova Lynn
Jessica Estes
Jaime Estes
Jaeme Estes
Devin Kearns
Mickaela Kearns
Colin Kearns
Megan Spinks
Kevin Spinks
Jayce Spinks
Katie Berschauer
Patrick Berschauer
Michael Berschauer
Shiela Berschauer
Tiffany Hopkins
Tyson Hopkins
Amy Hopkins
David Hopkins
Jonathan Hopkins
Benjamin Hopkins
Seth Hopkins
Sean Hopkins
Faith Hopkins
Mark Hopkins
Gray Hopkins
Kevin Hopkins
David Hopkins
Karen Hopkins
Susan & Ken Shull
Erin Hudson
Elyse Hudson
Lindsay Hudson
Cindy and Lance Hudson
Ryan Hopkins
Janine Hopkins
Loren Hopkins
2.4
2.5
2.6
3
4
5.1
5.2
5.3
5.4
6.1
6.2
6.3
6.4
6.5
7.1
7.2
7.3
7.4
7.5
7.6
8
9
10.1
10.2
10.3



Front Row: Emma P. and Cecil, Ellis, Elsie, Thomas John

Middle Row: Vernal, Nephi, Emma, Keziah

Back Row: Parley, John, Harriett, Arthur, Harry

abt. 1918

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Acknowledgements iii
Preface v
The Descendants of Thomas and Emma (Six Generation Chart) xiv

The Beginning: Thomas and Emma. 1
Thomas John's Story 3
Emma Petrine's Story 7
Thomas and Emma 9
Mount Sherman Branch 14
Description of House 17
Memories by Grace Hopkins 21
Memories by Others 43
Who's Who 48

Chapter 1: Keziah 49

Chapter 2: Arthur 55
Ruth 83
Joyce 103
Who's Who 138
Ina 139
Who's Who 178
Arthur (Bud) 179
Who's Who 186
Thomas 187
Mark 209
Who's Who 216

Chapter 3: John. 217

Chapter 4: Parley 223

Chapter 5: Emma 259
Anita 269
June (Jay) 271
Wallace 287
Gloria 295

Chapter 6: Harriett 305
Ernest 311
Evelyn 331
Beverly 333
Colleen 357
Carla 367
Who's Who Answers p. 1 370

Chapter 7. Harry 373
Ava 381
Who's Who Answers p. 2 390
Marie 391
Leah 405
Clarice 407
Delano 415

Delano 415
Greg 419

Chapter 8: Henrietta 423

Chapter 9. Henry. 425

Chapter 10: Vernal 427
Dorothy 431
Maxine 435
Larry 447

Chapter 11: Joseph 453

Chapter 12: Nephi 455
Carol 463
Gaylon 475
Dennis 485
Ralph 495
Gary 499

Chapter 13: Elsie 503
Jean 509
Dean 523
Leniss 529

Chapter 14: Ellis 536

Chapter 15: Cecil 544

Conclusion 553

APPENDIX:
Ancestors and Allied Lines 555
Pedigree of Thomas John Hopkins 556
How to Use the Appendix 557

David Robert Hopkins and Keziah Shore: Generation I 561
Their Children 567
Nephi James Hopkins Family 568
David Hopkins Family (List) 570
Hannah Jane Hopkins Gish Family (List) 573
Laura Melissa Hopkins Davis Family (List) 577

Thomas Hopkins and Hannah Christianna Summerhill: Generation II 583
Outline of Family Emigration 592
Their Children 596
Biography of Samuel Hopkins 599
Autobiography of Ethel Hopkins Crump 601
(Another View of Life in Soda Springs)
Samuel Hopkins Family (List) 607

John Shore and Elizabeth Brace: Generation III 617

David Hopkins and Elizabeth Thomas Family: Generation III 621
Robert Summerhill and Jane Tusfield Family: Generation III 624
John Shore and Elizabeth Parfitt Family (List): Generation III 625

Richard and Jane Brace Family: Generation IV 631
David Hopkins and Ann Hopkin: Generation IV 633
David Thomas and Elizabeth Harry: Generation IV 633
Samuel and Hannah Tusfield: Generation IV 634
Isaac and Grace Convin(?) Generation IV 634

John Shore and Ann Braine: Generation V 634
William Parfitt and Martha Fifout(?) 635

John Parfitt and Mary Collins: Generation VI 635

Pedigree of Emma Petrine Christensen 636
Christian Christensen and Marie Sophie Jensen: Generation I 637
Their Children 649
Henry Christensen Family (List) 649
Anna Christensen Herd Family (List) 654
Rose Christensen Fowler Family (List) 657

Christen Jensen and Maria Larsen Family: Generation II 660
Hans Peder Jensen and Catrine Andreasen Family: Generation II 661

Jens Larsen and Else Kirstine Nielsdatter Family: Generation III 663
Lars Larsen and Karen Olsdatter Family: Generation III 664
Jens Hansen and Maren Nielsen Family: Generation III 665
Andreas Hemmingsen and Johanne Conradine Skou Family: Generation III 666

Lars Hansen and Eva Catrine Jensdatter Family: Generation IV 667
Lars Pedersen Conrad and Marie Larsdatter Family: Generation IV 668
Ole Ovesen and Kirsten Hansdatter Family: Generation IV 668
Hans Sorensen and Lise Jensen Family: Generation IV 669
Hans Jorgen Skou and Nicoline Beicher Family: Generation IV 670

Hans Larsen and Lisbeth Oldsen Family: Generation V 670
Peder Conradsen and Mrs. C. and Margrethe Jorgensen Family: Generation V 671
Ove Nielsen and Ingeborg Nielsdatter Family: Generation V 672
Mr. and Mrs. Conrad Pedersen and Family: Generation VI 672
Mr. and Mrs. Niels Tarschildsen: Generation VI 674

Summary of Ancestors and Allied Lines 674

Denmark: Background of our Family 675

An Appreciation of Wales: Land of Song 678

Conclusion to the Appendix 685

Index 687

The Beginning

Thomas and Emma

THE FIFTEEN CHILDREN
of
THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS
and
EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1

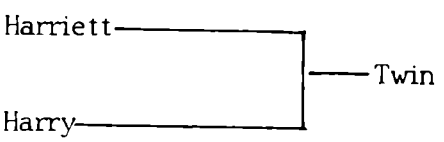
Keziah Elizabeth

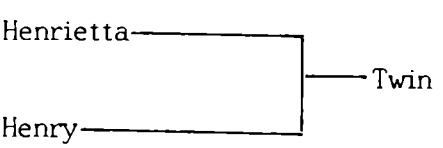
Arthur Lorenzo

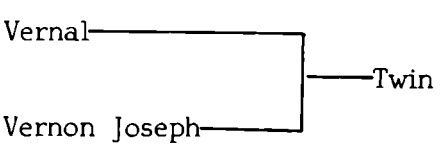
John Brace

Thomas Parley

Emma Rebecca







Nephi Christian

Elsie Marie

Ellis David

Cecil Woodrow

Thomas John's Family

Thomas John **Hopkins** is the oldest child of David Robert **Hopkins** and Keziah **Shore**. He was born on 19 November, 1871 in Ebbw Vale, Monmouthshire, Wales. His parents were also from Wales.

His parents had been baptized into the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints (Mormon) when they were children in 1856 and 1858. Other Hopkins and Shore families were also members of the Church and there was a large migration of Mormons to Utah and Idaho at the time. Thomas emigrated with his parents before he was a year old. They appear on the Ship Adriatic's manifest, arriving at New York City, the day before his first birthday on 18 November, 1872. (See LDS Microfilm #175,725).

They went to Pennsylvania and lived at Plum Creek Coal Works, Allegheny County. Today this area is known as Plum and is a suburban area to the northeast of Pittsburg. David was a coal miner in Wales and must have needed money to take his family west, so he stopped to work in the coal mines near Pittsburg. Keziah's parents were already working in that area.

Kathryn Lund **(Nelson) Hopkins** [Chapter 3] reported that Keziah described their home in Plum Creek as follows: The front was built on posts and the back was against the hill. Under it Keziah kept her chickens. This building was probably owned by the Coal Company.

A census record for 11 June, 1880, shows that they still lived there and that they had four more children. The census is incorrect in that it shows all of these children being born in Wales. We know that they were born at Plum Creek and Thomas John was the only one born in Wales.

David was born 9 July, 1873, Hannah Jane on 3 February, 1875, Laura Melissa on 29 November, 1876 and William Robert on 7 December, 1878. Their sixth child appears on some records as being born at Plum Creek and others at Soda Springs. We have theorized that Plum Creek is correct due to their descriptions of a Missouri flood and snow in Idaho. We are assuming that Keziah Rebecca was born at Plum Creek on 27 January, 1881.

If this is correct, then they left Pennsylvania in the spring of 1881. They traveled by Railroad to Ogden, Utah. Hannah Jane told Grace **(Davis) Hopkins** [Chapter 2] that on the way across the Missouri bottoms there was a great flood. The railway tracks had caved in and they had to cross over by walking on top of the railroad cars. Thomas John also told Kathryn **Hopkins** [Chapter 3] that he remembered crossing the Missouri and seeing big square brownish-red bundles that he did not recognize. Later he learned that they were buffalo skins. He was nine years old at the time.

Ogden, Utah was the rail center for Utah. They arrived there and stayed with Keziah's parents who had left earlier (1880?) to settle at Hooper, west of Ogden. Thus David, Keziah and their six children (at that time) came west. After lean years the family was amazed to be served home baked bread, dripping with butter and honey.

David's brother Thomas George, came from Soda Springs to greet them. He had been in Idaho since 1876. There must have been other family in the area and a

District of New York.—Port of New York.

I, H H Perry Master of the Str Adriatic do solemnly, sincerely, and truly Swear that the following List or Manifest, subscribed by me, and now delivered by me to the Collector of the Customs of the Collection District of New York, is a true and perfect List of all the Passengers taken on board of the said Steamer at Liverpool said Steamer has now arrived; and that on the said List is truly designated the age, the sex, and the occupation of each of the said Passengers, the part of the vessel occupied by each during the passage, the country to which each belongs, and also the country of which it is intended by each to become an inhabitant; and that said List or Manifest truly sets forth the number of said Passengers who have died on said voyage, and the names and ages of those who have died.

So help me, God.

Sworn to this 18th day of Nov. 1872 before me, Hamilton Perry

List or Manifest of all the PASSENGERS taken on board the Steam ship "Adriatic" whereof Hugh Hamilton Perry is Master, from Liverpool via Queenstown burthen 3000 tons.

NAMES.	AGE. Years	Months	SEX	OCCUPATION	The Country to which they severally belong	The Country of which they intend to become inhabitants.	Died on the Voyage.	Part of the Vessel occupied by each Passenger during the Voyage.
Emma Coyle	20		F.	Spinster	Ireland Great Britain	United States America		Steerage
Ignatz McCrusko	30		M.	Wife	do	do		do
Thomas "	10		M.	Child	do	do		do
John "	7		M.	"	do	do		do
Agnes Petrie	58		F.	Wife	do	do		do
Rachel nee Briggs	33		F.	"	do	do		do
Peter "	6		M.	Child	do	do		do
James Swan	47		M.	Trader	do	do		do
Rose Scullen	30		F.	Wife	do	do		do
John Mahon	33		M.	Labourer	do	do		do
Briget McGovern	32		F.	Wife	do	do		do
William Turner	20		M.	Child	do	do		do
David Hopkins	30		M.	Mechanic	do	do		do
Nezziah "	28		M.	"	do	do		do
Thomas L. Hopkins		9	M.	Infant	do	48 - 15 do		do
Frances Schyller	27		F.	Lady	German Empire	do		do

H 125 1880 SOUNDEX

PENNSYLVANIA

Hopkins, David (HEAD OF FAMILY) VOL 5 E.D. 28

SHEET 28 LINE 28

W M 33 Wales

(COLOR) (SEX) (AGE) (BIRTHPLACE)

Allegheny Penn

(COUNTY) (M. C. D.)

— (Village of Run Creek Coal Works) —

(CITY) (STREET) (HOUSE)

OTHER MEMBERS OF FAMILY

NAME	RELATIONSHIP	AGE	BIRTHPLACE
Hopkins, Susanna	W.	33	Wales
— Thomas J	S	9	Wales
— David	S	7	Wales
— Annie J	D	5	Wales
— Laura M	D	3	Wales
Hopkins, William	S	1	Pa

1880 CENSUS INDEX. DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE BUREAU OF THE CENSUS

[**Editor's Note:** There is an error above. Children, David, Annie J. and Laura M. born in Pennsylvania not Wales. Opposite on the Ship's Manifest, the ages of the parents should be 24 for David, 26 for Keziah and 11 months for Thomas John].



Early Soda Springs, Idaho.



THE BOTTLING WORKS

Back: Edna (Wood) Hopkins, Arthur Hopkins, Emma Petrine, Thomas John and Ellis Hopkins
Front: Grandchildren Marie, Joyce, Ava and Ruth Hopkins Cecil Hopkins

joyous reunion was held. "Tommy" George then took them by ox team, north to Soda Springs. That was a two day journey and stories vary, but there may have been up to three feet of snow. We assume this to have been a late Idaho spring storm.

Baptismal records for Soda Springs (LDS Microfilm #007,604) show that rebaptisms occured for several family members on 30 and 31 July, 1881. This was a common practice for newly arrived Saints in Zion. This also leads us to believe that 1881 was the year they crossed the states.

Thomas' grandfather Thomas **Hopkins,** was living in Soda and may have arrived there in 1876. Other family members were also there. Edna **(Wood) Hopkins** [Chapter 7] reports that William and Samuel **Hopkins** (Thomas' Uncles) were sent there by Brigham **Young.** As President Young died in 1877 and these two arrived in New York in October of that year, it is likely that other Church leaders sent them there. Thomas' Aunt, Eliza Jane, may have been in Idaho as early as 1872. There is no doubt that these were all a part of early Soda Springs and pioneers of Idaho. A large Indian War took place northwest of Soda in 1863 and for many years, times were very difficult in this new land.

Four children were born at Soda Springs, for a total of ten children in the family. Hyrum George was born 11 January, 1883, Samuel on 14 February, 1885, Joseph Charles on 1 March, 1887, and Nephi James on 18 September, 1890. Thomas, his parents and his brothers and sisters were raised in tough pioneer years of struggle, diptheria and the death of several family members. His father David, was active in Church, a Bishop's Counselor and had the fine voice of the Welsh.

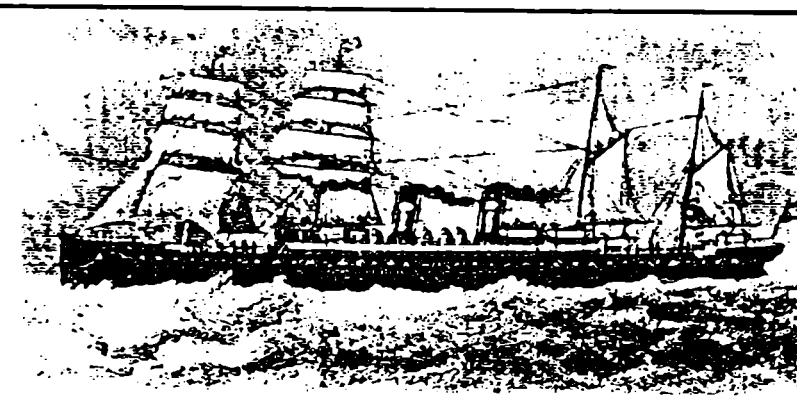
More information about all known ancestors of Thomas is found in the Appendix. We have given more detail there on his parents, brothers, sisters, aunts and uncles and in several cases, the descendants of these relatives. This includes a large section on the descendants of his Uncle Samuel **Hopkins** and descendants of David and Nephi **Hopkins,** Hannah Jane **(Hopkins) Gish,** and Laura Melissa **(Hopkins) Davis.**

Emma Petrine's Family

Emma is the first child of Christian **Christensen** and Marie Sophie **Jensen.** All of her family for generations lived within a ten mile radius in Holbaek County, Sjaelland and to the west of Copenhagen, Denmark. One source (Cecil **Hopkins'** researcher, Elna **Anderson,** in Denmark) indicates that Emma was born on 28 February, 1877 at Linnerup, Skanderborg (near Horsens on the Jutland Peninsula) and was Christened 30 April, 1977. In Emma's own handwriting she has written her birthdate as 30 April, 1877 and her birthplace as Copenhagen. Her living children verify that she celebrated her birthday on 30 April, so we are assuming that this is the correct date. Her LDS Baptism date gives her birthplace as Torupegavn not Copenhagen.

Her father was serving his required military service in Copenhagen and four more children were born at Copenhagen; Anna Marie on 16 November, 1880, Olga Theodora on 20 May, 1882, Henry on 7 Mary, 1884 and Anna Dora on 6 October, 1886. Emma's father told Grace **(Davis) Hopkins** (Chapter 2) of a great diptheria epidemic in Copenhagen. Anna and Olga died from it in 1886 and the whole family had it. There was a lack of doctors. Schools were used for hospitals and cots were set up in churches.

This is a photo copy of part of the ship's manifest of the Steamship Milo which left Copenhagen on 8 August, 1889. Christian **Christensen** (age thirty three), Marie Sofie (thirty four), Emma Petrine (eleven and a half), Carl Henry (five), Anna Theodora (three) and Carl **Lindstrom** (five) are listed as # 56 - 61. They are listed respectively in Danish as "husband-worker", wife, daughter, son, daughter and stepson. Does anyone know about the stepson Carl **Lindstrom**? The Milo was chartered by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. LDS Microfilm # 40,994.



Mormon Expedition

56	Christian Christensen	33							Arbejdsmand	Kjøbenhavn
57	Marie Sofie — " —		34						Kone	— " —
58	Emma Petrine — " —						11½		Datter	— " —
59	Carl Henry — " —					5			Søn	— " —
60	Anna Theodora — " —						3		Datter	— " —
61	Carl Lindstrom — " —					5			Stedsøn	— " —
62	Hans Peter Rasmussen	35							Arbejder	Nykjøbg. S.
63	Maren Kristine " —		35						Kone	— " —

Emma's brother, Henry, later married Emmaline **Jensen** and Emmaline's father, Henry **Jensen** was sent to Denmark as a Mormon Missionary from 1887 to 1889. He brought Emma's whole family into the Church in May of 1889. On 8 August, 1889, Christian, Marie, Emma, Henry and Anna Dora left for the United States.

We have not found any record of their immigration or a ship manifest. We hope someone might read this and join the search. They must have seen the brand-new Statue of Liberty, if they came into New York Harbor. The Hopkins' did not see it because it was not completed when they came. **We found it.** **See p. 8.**

Emma Petrine **Christensen**, at the age of twelve, came across the Atlantic, across the plains and settled south of Grace, Idaho at Lago. The Trout Creek Branch of the Mormon Church (LDS Microfilm #007,163) lists the family there in 1890. Their sixth and last child, Rose Pearl Marie was born in Lago on 1 August, 1890 and she is the only child born in the United States from that family.

When Emma was three, she lived with her grandmother, Catrine Sophie **(Andreason) Jensen.** This may have been at the home where her own mother (Marie Sophie **Jensen**) grew up (perhaps at Luvé). The home had large mirrors. When Emma would get homesick, she would get out a tiny looking glass and look into it.

Some other details and stories are found in the appendix covering Emma's family. We have included information about all of her known ancestors, her parents, brothers, sisters, aunts and uncles and in some cases, the descendants of these relatives. These include the descendants of Henry **Christensen**, Anna Dora **(Christensen) Herd** and Rose Pearl Marie **(Christensen) Fowler.**

Thomas, Emma and Family:

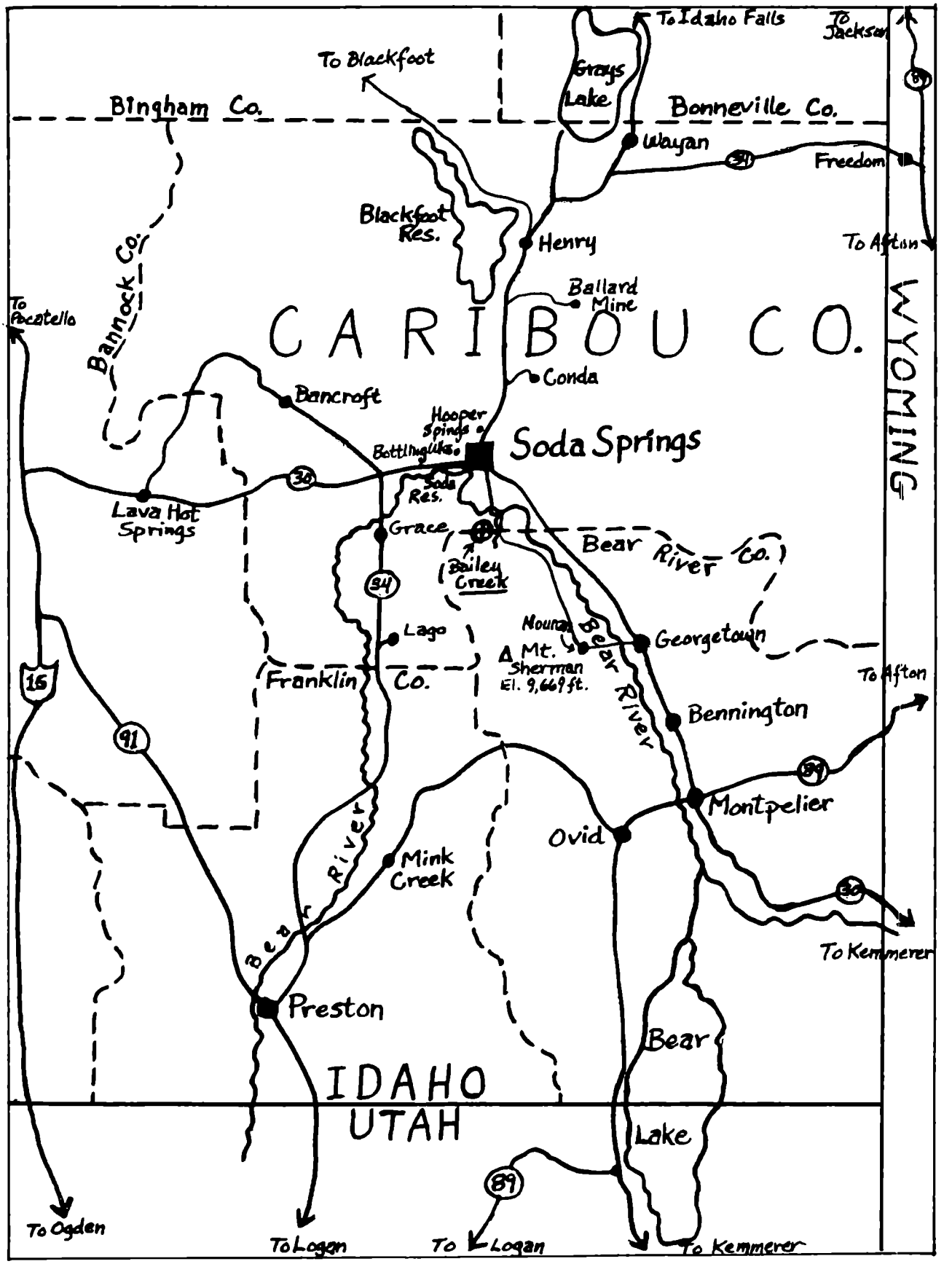
Sometime, before 1894, Emma was working in Soda Springs at the Wetsell Hotel. While in town, she must have met Thomas. Ellis **Hopkins** (Chapter 14) was told by Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes** (Chapter 5) that Thomas and Emma met in Soda at a dance.

She was seventeen and he was twenty two when they were married on 2 September, 1894. On 18 September, 1894 they were endowed and sealed in the Temple at Logan, Utah. They traveled there by horse and buggy. It was a hard two day journey, one way.

The couple settled near the Bottling Works where he worked for several years. Before that he had worked on the railroad with his father. The railroad was being developed then and provided employment for David, Thomas John (as a young water boy) and other family members right down to the present time.

They homesteaded north of Soda Springs on Soda Creek. It was here that their first child, Keziah, was born on 12 January, 1896. Arthur was born on 23 April, 1897.

Note. Soda Springs (including Bailey Creek) was part of Oneida County from 22 January, 1864 to 13 January, 1885 when it became part of Bingham County. In 1893 it became a part of Bannock County and finally on 11 February, 1919 a part of Caribou County. The Idaho Territory was originally part of the Oregon Territory, but became the Idaho Territory in 1863 including parts of Montana and Wyoming. In 1890 it became the forty third state in the U.S. During Mormon colonization Southeastern Idaho was confused as part of Utah or Deseret.


To Idaho Falls
To Jackson
To Blackfoot
Grays Lake
Bingham Co.
Bonneville Co.
Wayan
Freedom
Blackfoot Res.
Henry
To Afton
Ballard Mine
To Pocatello
CARIBOU CO.
WYOMING
Bannock Co.
Conda
Bancroft
Hooper Springs
Soda Springs
Soda Res.
Lava Hot Springs
Grace
Bear River Co.
Bailey Creek
Lago
Mount Bear
Georgetown
Mt. Sherman El. 9,669 ft.
Franklin Co.
To Afton
Bennington
Bear River
Montpelier
Ovid
Mink Creek
To Kemmerer
Preston
Bear
IDAHO
UTAH
Lake
To Ogden
To Logan
To Logan
To Kemmerer

Beside the Mormon involvement, the growth of Idaho was influenced by the Oregon Trail, the railroad and miners and farmers who found opportunities in the area. There were definitely some conflicts between the Mormon and "Gentile" communities.

This information is provided so that you will realize the change in County names listed with the birthplace and also background for the area in which they lived.

Soon after 1900 Thomas John traded homesteads with his Uncle Tommy George **Hopkins.** This is how the family came to live at Bailey Creek. The old homestead is currently owned by Gary and Ralph **Hopkins** (sons of Nephi, Chapter 12).

Their first home was a little two room log cabin north of Soda Springs. The first five children, (Keziah, Arthur, John, Parley and Emma) were born before the move to Bailey Creek. The remainder were born at Bailey Creek. The fifteen were born as follows: Keziah 1896, Arthur 1897, John 1899, Parley 1900, Emma 1901, twins Harriett and Harry in 1903, twins Henrietta and Henry born 1904 and died six months later, twins Vernal and Joseph 1906, (Joseph died the same day) Nephi 1908, Elsie 1910, Ellis 1913 and Cecil 1918.

Times were trying and difficult. They had a large garden and dug a cellar back into the hill. John said he and Arthur cut willows, worked on the cellar and took care of the garden. John said, "We were real young and father (Thomas John) was not at home, except on weekends, as he was working at the Bottling Works. Mother did the chores and milked eight cows with our help. She used to take all of us kids out to the corral and set the smaller ones in a big wash tub, so they couldn't get away. It was quite a worry for her."

Thomas was the First Couselor to J. Hyrum **Foster** (Presiding Elder) at Bailey Creek after quitting work at the Bottling Works. He served for forty years as Clerk for the School Board. He was also the Bannock County Commission, Water Master and a member of the Hospital Board. Arthur said that his father (Thomas John) would sweep his hand toward the beauty of the Idaho countryside and say that "Everything we need or want is right here."

Emma died 21 December, 1936 at the age of fifty nine. Thomas John then married Laura Mabel (**Dyke) Moore** in September of 1937. She was the mother of Martha **Moore**, who was the wife of Nephi, and Walter **Moore**, husband of Elsie. Thomas John passed away on 16 February, 1938 at the age of sixty six, just ten days after Elsie died. At the time he had fifteen grandchildren. Today, there are over five hundred (500) descendants including spouses and stepchildren.

OBITUARY

of

EMMA PETRINE (CHRISTENSEN) HOPKINS

Emma (**Christensen**) **Hopkins**, 59, passed away at Soda Springs, December 21, 1936. She was born in Copenhagen, Denmark, April 30, 1877.

She came to America in 1889 and on September 2, 1894 she married Thomas J. Hopkins. Fifteen children were born to this union.

Mrs. Hopkins is survived by her husband, Thomas J. **Hopkins**, her father, Christian **Christensen** and the following children: Mrs. Keziah **Williams** of Fresno, California; Arthur L. **Hopkins** of Oakland, California; Mrs. Emma **Blackburn** of Brogan, Oregon; John B. **Hopkins**, Thomas Parley **Hopkins**, Harry **Hopkins**, Mrs. Harriett **Martinsen**; Vernal **Hopkins**, Nephi **Hopkins**, Mrs. Elsie **Moore**, Ellis **Hopkins** and Cecil **Hopkins** all of Soda Springs.

We cannot say and we will not say
That mother is dead, she is just away
With a smile on her face and a wave of her hand
She has wandered into an unknown land
And left us dreaming how very fair
It needs must be since she lingers there
And you, oh you, who the wildest yearn
For the old time step and the glad return
Think of her faring on as dear
In the love of there, as the love of here;
Think of her still as the same we say
She is not dead-she is just away.

Funeral services were held at the L.D.S. church, at 2 o'clock, Thursday, December 24th. Bishop **Harris** conducted the services.

Songs, "Sometime We'll Understand," and "Guide Me to Thee." Prayer by Earl **Balls**. Remarks were given by D. J. **Lau** followed by a solo, "Lay My Head Beneath A Rose," rendered by Bishop **Harris**, after which D. K. **McLean** spoke. Closing song, "Shall We Meet Beyond the River." Benediction by Kermit **Herd**. The grave was dedicated by Bishop **Harris** then the body was laid to rest in the Soda Springs Cemetery.

OBITUARY

of

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

Thomas J. **Hopkins**, 66 chairman of the Caribou county commission, died of a stomach ailment early last Thursday in the local hospital.

Mr. Hopkins was born November 19, 1871 in Mamouthshire (sic), South Wales a son of David R. and Kezia (sic) **Shore Hopkins** who brought him to the United States when he was six months old (sic).

He was a grandson of Thomas **Hopkins**, one of the original homesteaders of what is now the town of Soda Springs.

When he was a youth he worked as a waterboy for the Oregon Short Line railroad at the time it was being built through this part of Wyoming in 1884.

He married his first wife, Emma **Christensen**, at Logan, Utah on September 2, 1894. She died December 21, 1936 and he was married at Paris, Idaho, September 8, 1937 to Laura Dyke **Moore.**

He was clerk of the Bailey school district for nearly 40 years and had served as Caribou county commissioner since 1934. He also had operated a ranch in the Eight Mile section.

Surviving are his widow and 8 sons and 3 daughters; Authur (sic) **Hopkins** of El Cerito (sic) Cal.; John, Parley, Harry, Vernal, Nephi, Ellis and Cecil **Hopkins** of Soda Springs; Mrs. Kezia **Williams** of Fresno, Cal.; Emma **Blackburn** of Brogan, Ore.; and Harriett **Pack** of Paulson, Montana.

A daughter, Mrs. Elsie **Moore** died 10 days ago.

Fifteen grandchildren also survive, together with two brothers, Hyrum and Nephi **Hopkins**, both of Ogden, Utah. Two sisters, Mrs. Annie **Hamilton** of American Falls and Mrs. Laura **Davis** of Tyhee.

Funeral services were held Saturday st the LDS Church with Bishop **Wilson** presiding.

Obituary: Bishop **Wilson**
Singing by choir: "Guide Me To Thee".
Prayer: Howard **Thirkill**
Song: "O My Father" by choir.
1st Speaker: Commissioner John **Luthi** Jr.
2nd Speaker: D. K. **McLean**
Solo: "That Silver Hair (sic) Daddy of Mine" by Frank **Harris**
3rd Speaker: M. D. **Low**
Solo: "Lay My Head Beneath a Rose, by Kermen **Hurd** (sic)
Closing Song: "We Shall Meet Beyond the River"
Closing Prayer: Bishop **Foster**

Internment was made in Fairview Cemetery where the Odd Fellows held services. The grave was dedicated by K. G. **Balls.**

Church at Mt. Sherman:

The Church History Department, of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, sent records that give the minutes of the Mount Sherman Branch of the Idaho Stake. The following is from the Mount Sherman Branch Historical Record A: 1918 - 1925, Andrew Jensen's Field Notes.

"Mount Sherman Branch consists of the Latter-day Saints residing in a farming and stock-raising district situated in Bear Lake and Caribou counties, Idaho, south-east of Soda Springs. The farms and ranches are scattered over a considerable area of country, in which there are two school districts, and Latter-day Saint meetings and Sunday School sessions are held alternately in the two school houses, one of which is built on Bailey Creek at a point about 5 miles south-east of Soda Springs. Both creeks rise in the mountains west of Bear River and run east into said river. The Saints own no meeting house, but hold all their meetings, social gatherings and Sunday School sessions in the school houses named."

Mt. Sherman Branch:

"Mount Sherman Branch consists of the Latter-day Saints residing on the so-called 8-Mile Creek and Bailey, both tributaries of Bear River. Eight Mile rises in Mt. Sherman (one of the peaks of perpetual snow in the Wasatch Range) runs in a northeasterly direction and empties into Bear River about eight miles southeast of Soda Springs. The settlers live on their respective ranches and farms along these two streams. The schoolhouse in which meetings and Sunday schools are also held, is located on Eight Mile Creek, about eight miles southeast of Soda Springs, or about 12 miles northwest of the center of Nounan Ward. Part of the families are in Bear Lake County and part in Bannock County. Part of the farming land, which is fertile and productive consists of sloping hills; some are irrigated and some dry farming.

"The ward has the usual auxiliary organizations. Up to 1917 that neighborhood belonged to Soda Ward. The first organization was a Sunday School organized by Bro. David K. M. **McLean** as a member of the Stake superintendency of Sunday School. Later Carlisle **Wood** was appointed Presiding Elder to hold meetings under the jurisdiction of the Bishopric of Soda Springs. Carlisle **Wood** was taken into the U. S. Service, and his brother, George Washington **Wood** was appointed presiding Elder in his stead; he presided over the branch, called the Bear River Branch of the Soda Springs Ward, until 1918 when the branch was made an independent branch, reporting directly to the Stake Presidency, with George Washington **Wood** as Presiding Elder. William C. **Monroe** or James A. **Munro?** was chosen as one of his counselors. The name of Mt. Sherman Branch was suggested by its proximity to the mountain of that name.

"The minutes report the following selections about the history. Mt. Sherman Branch was organized as an "Independent Branch" on 4 May, 1918, by Stake President Nelson J. **Hogan,** who appointed George W. **Wood** as Presiding Elder of the Branch, and John B. **Hopkins** (Thomas John's son) as Branch Clerk." "At a meeting held 27 July, 1919, George W. **Wood** was released" and 10 August, 1919 J. Hyrum **Foster** was set apart as Presiding Elder by Apostle Melvin J. **Ballard,** who also set apart Thomas John **Hopkins** as first counselor..." James Albert **Munro** was "acting second counselor."

"...3 August, 1924 Thomas J. **Hopkins** was released." Patriarch Hyrum G. **Smith,** from Salt Lake City, presided at that meeting. John B. **Hopkins** was sustained as Presiding Elder over this branch on 2 June, 1929. His counselors were Howard E. **Thirkill** and George **Hamp.** Then the record reports, "The afore mentioned were 'set apart' in those positions on 17 Nov., 1929...by Elder Joseph Fielding **Smith**" who was an apostle then and President of the Church in the early 1970's. John was released in 1931. I believe that my father, Arthur L. **Hopkins** (son of Thomas John) was Sunday School Superintendent early in the history of this Branch. The Branch was "discontinued" January, 1935.

Thomas John and his family played important roles in Church, County, School and Community. Some reports include that some meetings from Church were also conducted in their homes. There seems to be a drop in Church activity after the 1920's. Somewhat typical of the time, reseachers report that some members and leaders participated in habits that might shock today's Mormons. Thomas smoked a pipe and during prohibition, when a County agent was headed to Bailey Creek, he ordered his sons to bury their still! Some say it was buried on the hill and others say in the chicken coop. It's still there! Nolan **Davis** said that "Uncle Tom" (while counselor in the Branch) read The Book of Mormon to him and smoked his pipe. Thomas also gave them the most delicious hams which were smoked right there on the ranch.

In the next section, Grace **(Davis) Hopkins,** Arthur's wife, reports on the life of the Hopkins family. She came into the family as an only child and has some fresh and interesting views of this family. There are also things in her own story and Arthur's story in Chapter Two that give more insight into life at Bailey Creek.



East Side of House



Family Reunion on the East Side of the House – 1930's



Nephi, Martha and Children
Southeast Entrance

HOME AND YARD DESCRIPTIONS
by
CAROL (HOPKINS) PARSONS

The House:

The parlor was used as a classroom in the 1930's for the school children when the school burned down. Thomas and Emma's children probably bathed as we did. Every Saturday, (whether we needed it or not!) Martha hauled in the big metal tub, heated water on the stove, and we took turns taking a bath. By the time the last one got in, the water was pretty scummy! During the week, we washed up in an enameled wash pan with water from a bucket nearby that had been hauled from the creek. I remember so many times helping Mother haul water from the creek in milk cans down through the soft dirt of the yard in a little red wagon, lift it up onto the metal tubs to heat and dip it back out into the old washer. I remember shaving off pieces of strong lye soap that Mom made out of lard etc., pouring bluing in the rinse water, and running the clothes through the wringer. We then had to lug them outside and hang them on the clotheslines that were strung between the huge old trees - summer or winter! We would bring them in frozen stiff in the winter, but they dried quicker if they were frozen, and they smelled oh, so clean! How easy we have it now!

The Yard:

Yellow roses grew along the fence, along with lilac bushes and "California Poppies", parsnips and rhubarb. Grandpa's apple orchard was at the East side of the house and the raspberry patch and garden was to the North. An irrigation ditch provided water for the house as it flowed just West of the house.

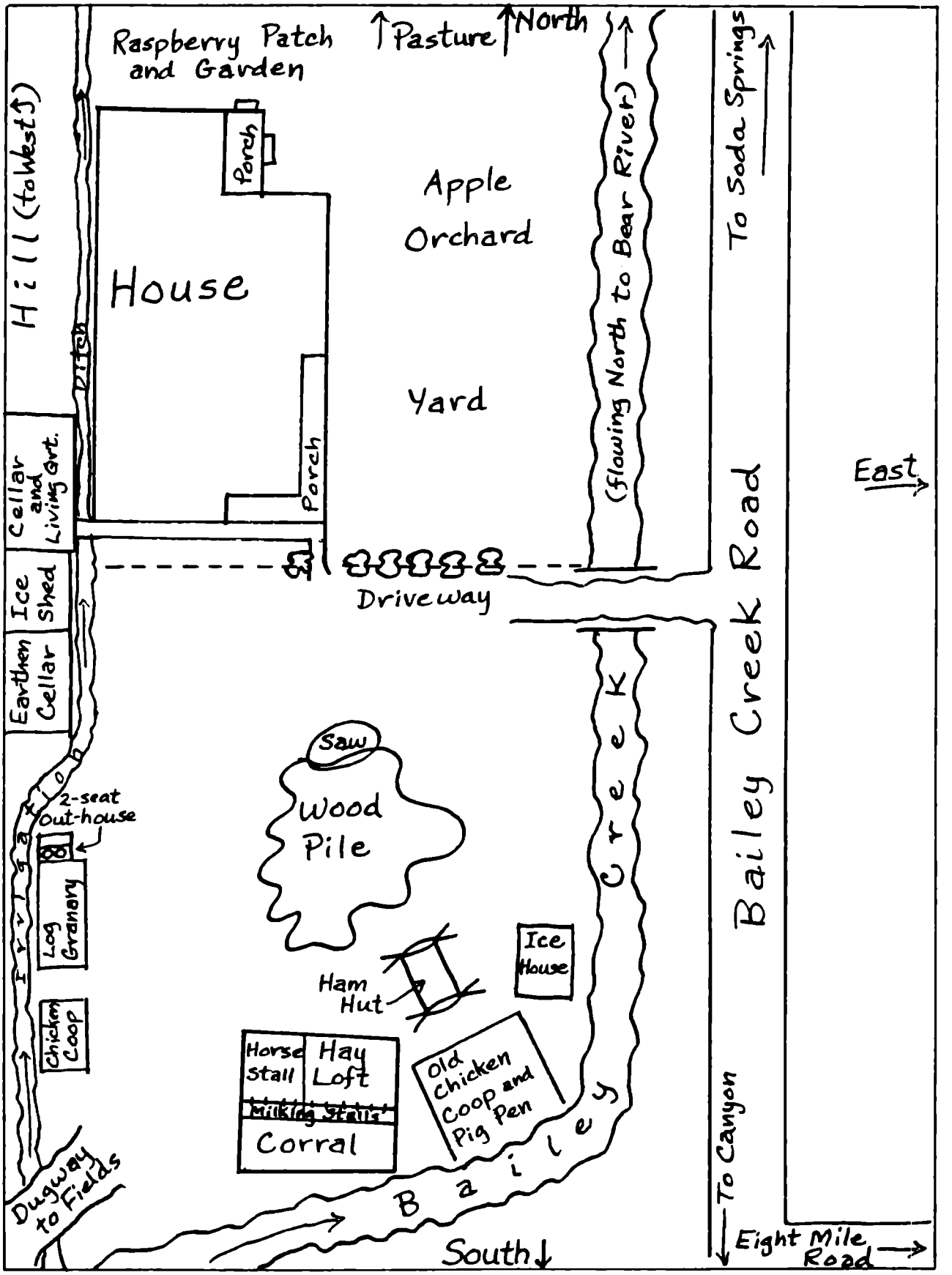
West of the kitchen there was a stone cellar dug back into the hill. It had living quarters above which were used by the Bailey Creek school teachers. Uncle John found arrow heads against the hill as a young boy. We still have some today. The cellar held hundreds of bottles of raspberries and apples picked from the grounds and stored for the winter.

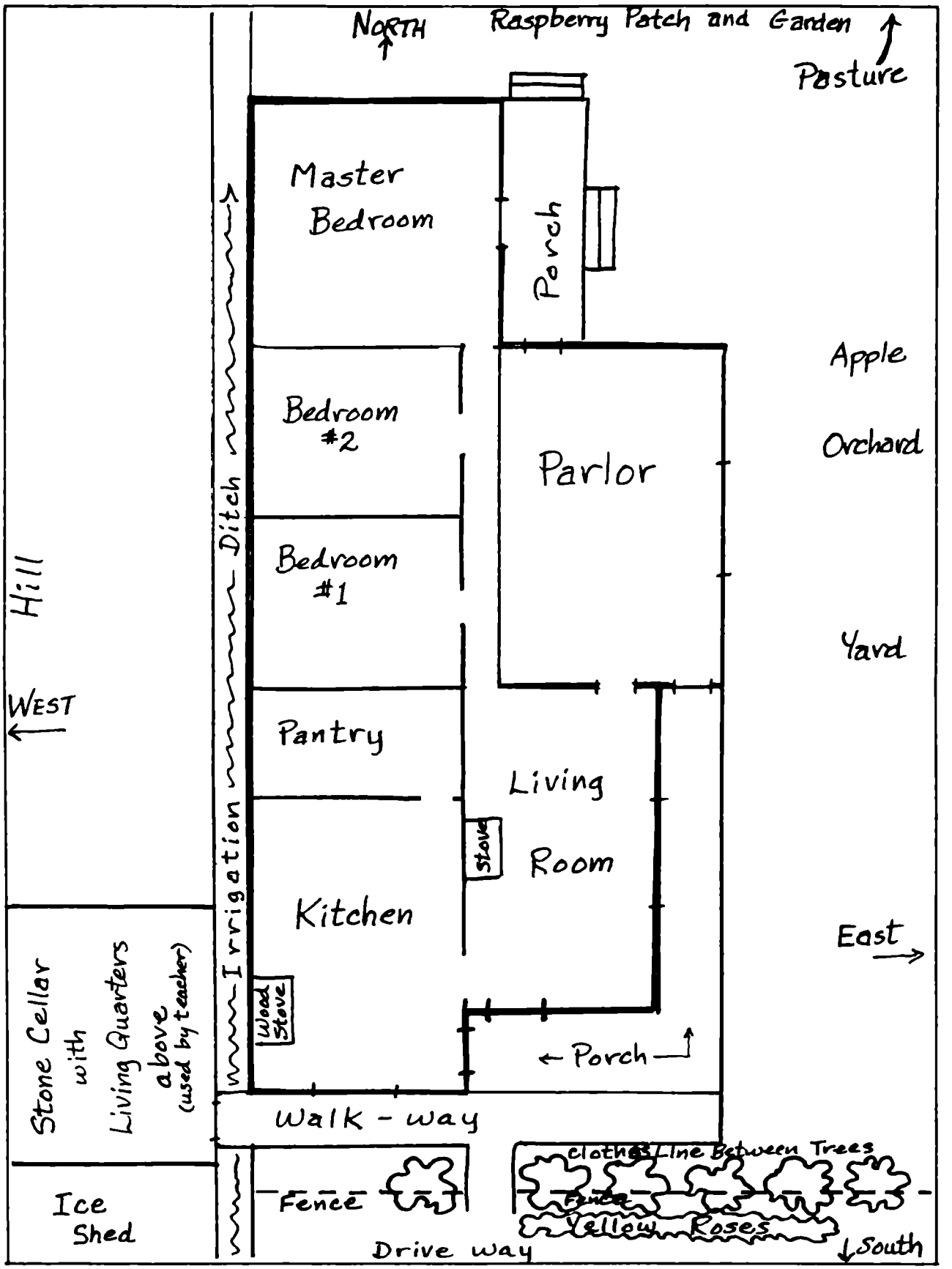
Nephi built the ice shed south of the cellar. Next (south) was a root cellar dug into the hillside and lined with railroad ties. Mother and I spent one whole day in there sorting seed potatoes and the next day the roof caved in. We were lucky!

Next (south) was the granary built of logs. It had board bins in which grains of different types were kept. It was here where the twins, who died, were kept until the ground thawed, in the Spring, enough to bury them. A two seat outhouse was on the north of it.

Dad built the chicken coop near the dugway. East, along the creek was the barn where many kids had so much fun jumping down from the loft onto a pile of hay. At the Southeast corner was the original chicken coop and pig pens. Near this was the ice house. Pipes drained the water as it melted. Ice was packed in sawdust and lasted all summer. It was sold to grocers and others in town.

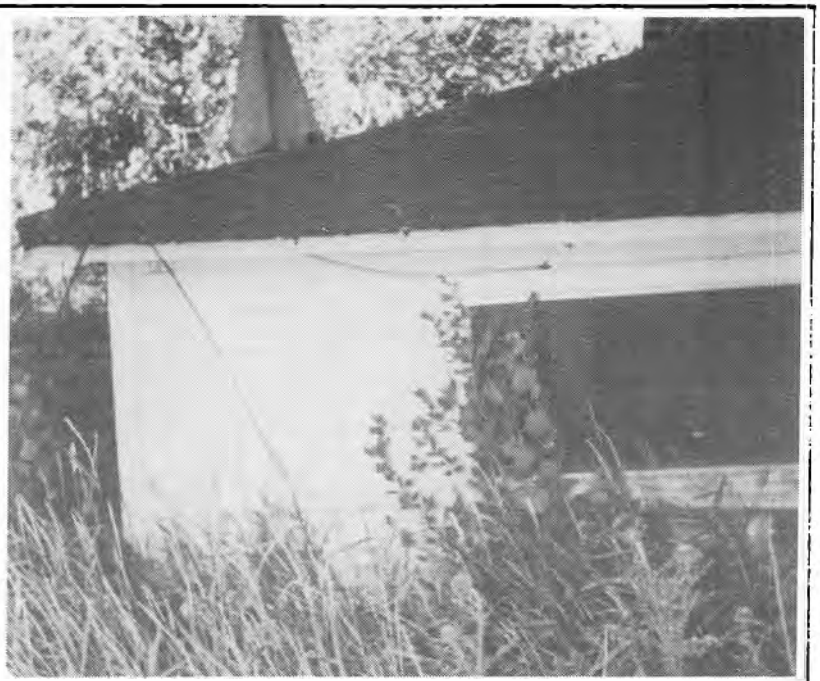
Then there was the "ham hut". Mom said it was a barrel tank about ten to twelve feet long, laying on its side and up on legs. It had two by fours with nails in them to hang hams on. The fire was made of apple wood in the tank.


Raspberry Patch and Garden
Pasture
North
Hill (to West)
Porch
House
Apple Orchard
Yard
Porch
Ditch
(flowing North to Bear River)
To Soda Springs
East
Cellar and Living Grt.
Ice Shed
Earthen Cellar
Driveway
Bailey Creek Road
Creek
Irrigation Ditch
2-seat out-house
Log Granary
Chicken Coop
Saw
Wood Pile
Ham Hut
Ice House
Horse stall
Hay Loft
Milking Stalls
Corral
Old Chicken Coop and Pig Pen
Bailey
Dugway to Fields
South
To Canyon
Eight Mile Road


NORTH
Raspberry Patch and Garden
Pasture
Master Bedroom
Porch
Apple Orchard
Bedroom #2
Parlor
Bedroom #1
Yard
Hill
WEST
Irrigation Ditch
Pantry
Living Room
Stove
Kitchen
East
Wood Stove
Porch
Walk - way
Stone Cellar with Living Quarters above (used by teacher)
Clothes Line Between Trees
Ice Shed
Fence
Fence
Yellow Roses
Drive way
South



Martha and two sons.



Southwest corner of the Old House

Yard and Outbuildings on South Side



Roadway to the East of the House



MEMORIES OF THE THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS FAMILY

by

GRACE (DAVIS) HOPKINS

Keziah, Arthur and John were born out at the old "Bottling Works" and there is information about the "Works" in Tosoiba. Some stories say that Ninety Percent Spring was discovered in 1864. An Ogden business man, Fred **Kiesel** heard about the excellent qualities of the water. He was a wholesale dealer in liquors and carbonated water was much needed in his business. He, and another man, set up a bottling plant at the site of Ninety Percent Springs west of Upper Town. A tremendous amount of work was necessary before any bottling could be done. The carbon dioxide gas was on one side of the mountain, the soda water on the other. Huge drums were put over Mammouth Springs to trap the escaping gas which was then piped over the mountain in large tubes to the Bottling Works. Here the bottles were filled with soda water from Ninety Percent Spring and the contents were charged with gas from Mammouth Spring. Accidents turned into hilarious occasions when too much gas was capped in a bottle and it exploded, scattering bubbling, sizzling water all over the place. Such accidents sometimes occurred even after the bottles were loaded for shipment.

The Natural Mineral Water Company was incorporated on 17 May, 1887. Labels on the bottles had in large colored letters the word, "Idan-Ha", trade name used by the company to identify its product. Although extensive research has failed to reveal factual origin of this trade name, there is a legend that "Idan-Ha" was the Indian name given to the Spirit of the Healing Waters - the "Soda Springs" of "Tosoiba" country. "Idan-Ha" is a name associated with Soda Springs to this day. (Tosoiba, pp 26 - 27, 118 - 119).

Bottled water was shipped in carload lots to the home office in Salt Lake City, to eastern markets, and also to foreign countries. "Idan-Ha" water took first prize at the World's Fair in Paris, France, 1905. Railroad tycoon, Jay **Gould** visited Soda Springs on several occasions, and used to drink Hooper Spring water from a rusty tin cup and laud its health-building properties. Several men, later prominent citizens of Soda were connected with the company during its thirty two years of operation. With the ratification of the Eighteenth Ammendment, the business declined, and eventually the Bottling Works was permanently abandoned. Until October, 1956, when the old warehouse was razed by the city, it stood as a picturesque reminder of the days when the bottled water from the springs of Soda had brought a large measure of prosperity and fame to the thriving new settlement. A housing development is now built there - 1986.

Mother (Emma) **Hopkins** cooked for the men who worked at the Bottling Works. For awhile, Father (Thomas John) **Hopkins** had a homestead on the other side of the mountain from the spring and walked to the Bottling Works from his cabin in Soda. Uncle Tommy George (son of Thomas **Hopkins** and Christiana **Summerhill**) and Father (Thomas John) exchanged homesteads. Father (Thomas John) moved his family to Bailey Creek, five miles south of town. They lived in the cabin there and started building the house that we are familiar with and which is still standing in 1987.

John says that the walls were covered with "factory paper," a thin covering over which wall paper was pasted. They had a living room and a kitchen as a start on the house, sleeping in the cabin until more rooms were added to the home. The

Bailey Creek and the Valley





Steamboat Spring – Old Oregon Trail, Near Soda Springs.

kitchen floor was laid right on the ground which made it possible for the rain to leak in on the floor. Mother would get the children to bed, then wash clothes and use the water again to scrub the floor. If it rained during the night, mud would squish up between the boards when they were stepped on in the morning. In the winter, when water came in over the floor, it would freeze and the children would skate across it! Mother would get up many times during the night to see if the children were covered.

I've wondered if Mother ever had a doctor when the babies came. At least after April 1898, Doc **Kackley** was there. Ellis **Kackley,** who was to become the best known doctor in southeastern Idaho, came to Soda Springs, Idaho in April, 1898 after answering an advertisement placed in a medical magazine by Postman L. C. **Eastman.**

He had graduated from the University of Tennessee in 1898 and within three days was at Soda Springs. He relates that, "It was a fortunate day in my life when I stopped in Soda Springs. It was an unopposed practice, one hundred by two hundred miles. There wasn't a bedpan south of the Oregon Short Line Railroad, and if there was one north of the railroad, I never saw it. It was truly pioneer life but we had pioneer people equal to the occasion and above all, they had the kindest hearts and willing hands."

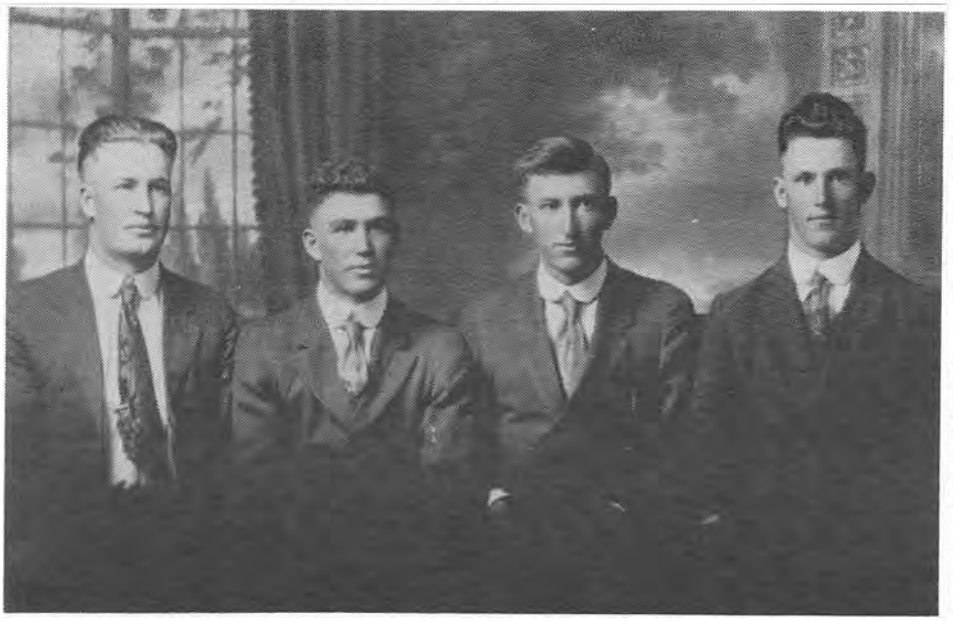
Doctor **Kackley** said, "The first few years of my practice was on cayuses, not the kind that could buck and kick, but the kind that had the wind, and never laid down on the road. So many times in blizzards, I have had to let the horse go and walk to keep from freezing. I was lost, one could not see, one could not open his eyes; when the wind swirled the snow, it was like sharp sand in your eyes. In time the horse would find home and I would get through that way. It was rough on us all.

"If I had my life to live over again, I would ask for the same thing. Seems like whatever comes to us in this life, our shoulders fit the burden. I have that abiding faith that whatever comes to me is for the best and this environment brought out of me the best there was.

"We hear so much about taking the baby through the abdomen, that is considered a very major operation in a modern hospital, but we did it then with no more help than the good women.

"Before he had his Model T Ford, the doctor used a buggy, cutter, skiis, horse or went on foot. He once had to swim the Bear River, and another time, when word came that someone from Gray's Lake was bleeding to death, Doc **Kackley** was loaned a race horse and made the trip in ninety minutes. Usually on trips to Gentile Valley or Gray's Lake, a change of horses was used so that the top speed could be maintained.

"All early patients had to be treated in the home or wherever the patient happened to be when help was needed. Eventually, the upper story of Fryar's Hotel was converted to a private hospital, and after some time, an addition was built to furnish more rooms. Dr. **Kackley** was influential in the building of the county hospital in Soda and used his own money to purchase some of the equipment. In 1934, an annex was added to the hospital doubling its capacity. He died in Soda in 1943." (Tosoiba; pp. 261 - 266).



Four Oldest Brothers in 1919
Arthur, Parley, John and Harry



Back Row: Arthur
Front Row: Emma with Parley on her lap, Keziah, and Thomas John with John

You would hear frequent stories about "Old Doc **Kackley**" when in Soda. I met Latter-Day Saints who had moved down here (California) who would go back to Old Doc **Kackley** if they needed surgery or anything important done. Ellis thought a lot of him because he received letters from him regularly while he was overseas in the Service. The Doctor's picture hangs in the hospital.

People, living in such scattered conditions, loved to get together and they enjoyed the basket socials where the girls and women brought attractively decorated baskets filled with food which were put up for bids by the men. The young men of course, tried to guess whose baskets they were bidding on, often with a sly tip from their particular girl. I can remember going to these. People hated to break up the fun and often the dances lasted until late at night.

An earnest attempt was made to have the Spirit of the Gospel prevail, and for awhile a unique program prevailed. On word from Brigham **Young**, dances were to begin at 2:00 p.m. and close at 10:00 p.m. However, I don't believe that prevailed in Arthur's time. I do remember going over to Bailey Creek School House with a group of young people, before I met Arthur, and dancing to music supplied by Father (Thomas John) on his violin, with Elsie chording on the piano. The violin is still in the possession of the family today. I had a dance with one of the boys and I remember getting my hair caught in his gum. I wasn't very impressed.

I remember too, going somewhere with Arthur and a car full of his brothers, all young and good looking. They sang all the way, church songs mainly, although I don't remember which ones. They had good voices. On the family picnics to Lava, Vernal would play the wash-board, banjo or mandolin. He could play the organ too. John and Cecil played guitars and Harry was on the violin. John and Arthur remember sitting around the stove at home for warmth and Father (Thomas John) playing the fiddle. Father enjoyed listening to Cecil playing the guitar and singing "That Silver-Haired Daddy of Mine." Actually, I don't believe Father's hair was ever anything but almost black.

Elsie used to sing funny song, just to tease Father. Something about "Laugh at Ma, Laugh at Pa." Father didn't like it a bit, and when he once caught Mother (Emma) singing it, he was really mad! Arthur and I, on our first trip home, gave them a record, "The Letter Edged in Black" with "If I Had the Wings of an Angel" on the other side. Everyone was sick of it before the summer passed.

The family was good to have photographs taken. One must have been taken early in June 1900 and Arthur (about three years old) had to stand on a box. He had fallen off and this made him mad. Notice his pose with hands on hips, a habit he still had over the years. Doesn't he look like many of his grandchildren at that age? Keziah (Aunt Kay) was four, John about two and Parley, born 20 May, 1900 looks to be about three weeks old.

Mother's pretty dress would be right in style today (1977). Mother (Emma) was a pretty woman, with wavy brown hair and blue eyes. She was always smiling and cheerful with a gentle spirit. Father (Thomas John) was a handsome man with dark brown eyes and almost black curly hair.

Mother was to have seven more babies in the next six years which included three pairs of twins born between 10 April, 1903 and 2 April, 1906. Harry and Harriett were first; little Henry and Henrietta died of Pneumonia at five months and Vernal's twin brother Joseph, died soon after birth. Five more children followed these.



Schoolhouse which doubled as the Church



School Bus in 1936
The original house is at the right
Harriett, Emma and Keziah at their Mother's (Emma Petrine) Funeral

these. No wonder that every child had to help and work from a very early age. Our thoughts naturally go to Mother, but it must have been a heavy load on Father too, to provide for this large family. One little twin died and was placed on a shelf in the granery for a short time until the other died. Freezing temperatures preserved the tiny bodies. Father (Thomas John) made the coffin and they are buried in the old Pioneer Cemetery.

[**Editor's Note:** One story is both twins were kept in boxes in the ice house. Some family members have indicated that Emma had three additional "stillbirths" which would bring the total to eighteen children. However, we cannot document this].

Father (Thomas John) was a severe disciplinarian. Arthur used to say, "When Father (or Papa, as they called him) told us to do something, we did it," - or else I guess!

From what Arthur said he couldn't have been much older than three when he was sent to gather eggs. Many times the hens would be sitting on the nests and the cackling and beating of wings terrified the little boy. That was one of his most vivid memories.

John and Arthur both told of having to bring the cows in when they were seven or younger. One time a bull chased them and they sought refuge in a ditch while the bull stood over them pawing dirt down on them. Mother (Emma) came to the rescue with the dog. Arthur and John would go to the creek and carry the bucket back, jostling the water all over themselves with the bucket half empty by the time they got to the house. All the water had to be brought to the house in this manner, and that must have taken a great deal of water. They went to the neighbor's gardens and earned ten cents a row weeding carrots, and they were long rows. Harriett mentioned getting twenty five cents for threading needles at the quilting bee.

They had a cow named "Pinkie", and Mother (Emma) told me that the little ones would ask for "Pinkie" at the table, instead of milk. They loved "Pinkie" and her milk. One time the boys tied a cow's tail to the fence while Mother (Emma) was milking. The cow switched her tail hard and to the boys' astonishment and fright the brush came off the tail! They hadn't known such a thing was possible. After that, poor Mother (Emma) got whacked with the hard stub of the tail.

They were about ten, when in their parents' absence, John took the gun off the wall. Arthur tried to get him to put it back, but he wouldn't and finally succeeded in blowing a hole through the ceiling. They were scared of what Father (Thomas John) would do when he got home. Arthur managed to mend the damage, even painting the patch, and not until years later did Father notice the patch when he was up in the attic.

They were ten or eleven when they got the bright idea of damming off the water in the creek (Bailey Creek, which flowed through the farm) in order to pick up all the fish that would be stranded. Father (Thomas John) didn't think much of that idea either. He set them to sawing up some fairly large logs, with a two handed saw, I imagine. They sawed wood all night long until light was coming in the sky.

I don't know when the Bailey Creek School House was built, but I understand that all the children attended it. I imagine it must have been around 1905 - 1910.



The School Teacher's Cottage Behind Thomas and Emma's Home



Hooper Spring – A Favorite "Sody" Water Spring

Both John and Arthur remembered their ears "popping" on the way to school in the wintertime. They wouldn't get all the soap rinsed off their faces and it felt as if their faces were frozen. Their ears would crack and they were afraid they would fall off! The older children would pull the younger ones on sleds. Sometimes the snow was piled up to within three feet of the electric lines. Arthur liked school and would have gone on to high school but Father (Thomas John) needed him on the farm.

When the boys got a little older, they would go up the hill, back of the school house, and roll stones down on the girls' privy. Boards were knocked off and the girls were scared out of their wits. On another occasion, the boys worked diligently at a large boulder on the hill and finally got it loose. Fortunately, there was no one in the privy because it was knocked clear down. They had to rebuild it and I'm sure there were punishments at school and at home. Thomas John built a tiny cottage, at the back of their house, for the schoolteacher who always roomed and boarded with them. A good-sized cellar was built under it for vegetables.

The road to Bailey Creek followed the Bear River for part of the way. Owning no swimsuits didn't deter them one bit and many a pleasurable hour was spent in the old swimming hole. This activity included hiding clothing from those "skinny dippers".

Fishing was always good. The trout in Bailey Creek were small. It took about fifty to make a good meal, but, oh! were they good. John and Kathryn took us up near Mt. Sherman one morning, caught a lot of fish, built a fire and fried the fish as fast as they were caught. With a big pan of fried potatoes and onions, and some sliced tomatoes right out of the garden, it was pure ambrosia. Of course there was soda-water to go with everything, for no picnic was ever complete without a jug of "sody-water" - either plain or made into a refreshing lemonade.

As they grew up they got away with all sorts of pranks, or to their sorrow they didn't. John says that Arthur always took the blame even if he wasn't guilty. He'd get knocked about and cry, but he wouldn't say anything. There was the time the kids got up in the hayloft, which was forbidden. There was no regular floor, just poles spaced a little apart. They heard Father (Thomas John) come in and start to throw hay down for the cows. There was a scramble. John jumped out the window landing in a pile of manure and striking his chin on his knee nearly cut his tongue in two.

Thousands of sheep were driven by their place on their way to the forest reserve. Bands of sheep were driven in by their owners from all over the county. They were sheared, or driven in through the vats of sheep-dip to rid them of ticks. The children were sent out to gather bits of wool from barbed wire fences, sagebrush and dead sheep, or to glean the heads of wheat left on the ground after the threshers were finished.

My Mother, Alice **(Sheridan) Davis** (mother of Grace **(Davis) Hopkins**) gathered in the weak little lambs who were unable to keep up with the rest. They were called "bum" lambs and Mother (Alice) fed them on a bottle. My Father (Ransom Lincoln "Joe" **Davis**) helped on the ranch managed by my Uncle Arthur **Sheridan** and my Mother (Alice) cooked for the hired hands. (Grace D. Hopkins and her parents were in and out of Soda, and the Sheridans lived there for a longer period of time and were in the Hotel business).



Making Bricks



Enders Hotel and Gortons Supply Store

A sheep wagon accompanied the drive. This was something like a camper, and in those days, seemed every bit as comfortable and convenient. There was a tiny stove, a table that folded against the wall, when not in use, and across the end of the wagon was a built-in bed.

Winters were spent going up on Mt. Sherman for wood and they often managed to pull some kind of caper to relieve the monotony of the work. One time they were cutting willows and John was pushing them too far, or not at all. Arthur got mad finally, and threw the hatchet at him causing a wound that left a scar. I'll bet they learned to make willow whistles early. Arthur made willow whistles for his children which delighted them and soon drove everyone else crazy! **[Editor's Note:** The Editors still have one of the last whistles that Arthur ever made and it still makes a small sound.]

Another time when they were getting a load of wood, John, again, was fooling with the gun which they always had with them, in case they saw some game. He kept fooling around, maintaining it wouldn't go off because it was on 'safety'. Suddenly, it did go off striking the horse. They thought sure that they had killed the horse, but he just flinched. The wound bled, but nothing else happened and Father (Thomas John) never knew what happened.

Clear up on top of the mountain, in snow way up on the horse's sides, they were getting a load of pine logs. At one place they moved the horses out of the way of the trees to be felled. One tree didn't fall the way they had expected. To their horror - it fell right toward the team - and miraculously landed right between the horses.

They must have been younger when Arthur was whittling and pushed too hard on the knife and it struck John. The cut bled profusely and Arthur begged, "Please don't tell Mom." John and Arthur were not quite two years apart in age, played together, worked together and were very close.

I don't know how old Arthur was when he helped Father (Thomas John) make the bricks which were used in building the school house in town. I went to school in that school for awhile one winter. We (my mother and I) were living out on Chris **Lallatin's** ranch, not far from Hooper Springs and I caught the sleigh which all the children, out in that direction, rode to school. The sleigh was covered and had hot bricks covered with hay and blankets to keep us warm. I was really thrilled and excited later, when Arthur and I were able to bring some of those bricks home with us. The old school had been torn down and the bricks were in a huge pile down near the railroad tracks. **[Editor's Note:** Each of Arthur and Grace's children have a few of these bricks.]

My Uncle Art (Arthur **Sheridan)** was part owner of the Stock Exchange Hotel in Soda. The hotel catered to stockmen principally. They would come in off the range, hang up their "chaps" on a hook in the lobby, park their six-shooters in the safe or under the counter, and sit around the lobby playing cards and exchanging experiences with each other. I learned later that the women of the town were a little scandalized to learn that a young girl was staying at such a place, around such rough men. Actually, they were perfect gentlemen in my presence.

Grandpa (William Walters **Sheridan**) had a homestead about five miles out of



Thomas warms up his fiddle for the dance.



Emma by the Model T.

Soda and Mother (Alice **[Sheridan] Davis**) and I (Grace **[Davis] Hopkins**) went out to see him. Mother (Alice) always said we made Grandpa (William Walters **Sheridan**) happy when we visited him. He was always so happy to see us and after awhile he was happy to see us go. He wasn't used to having anyone around for very long. He was a tall, straight old man with a shock of stiff white hair that stood out in all directions.

If we hadn't seen him for a long time, he would come leaping and raring across the field, throwing his hat in the air, whooping and hollering and putting on a big show. He lived alone, "batching it" and cooked up some strange things at times. He used to shoot ground squirrels and make stew out of them. One morning he made the awfullest tasting hotcakes. When he investigated, he found that he had made them out of soap flakes instead of pancake mix! He was a cantankerous old soul too. He wouldn't allow anyone to step on his property, even if it made them go for miles around to get to the neighboring field. He would threaten them with his shotgun. Folks in town and around about thought he was a little strange.

One of the boys in town, Alma **Hopkins** worked for Uncle Art (Arthur **Sheridan**) every summer and Mother (Alice) knew him well. He called at the Hotel and asked if I would like to go to Mutual with him. I had never heard of it, but said I'd try anything once. It was the custom there for the girls to sit on one side of the little chapel and the boys on the other. It was all new to me and I tried to do as the others did. I even tried singing the unfamiliar hymns, but they sang one which had a few measures just for the male voices, and I was quite embarrassed to find that I was the only girl singing along with the boys.

In San Francisco, where I lived, we knew no one and Mother (Alice) was very strict about my getting home at the right time. Here in Soda, however, when the young people invited me to their parties, Mother (Alice) felt that I was in good company, and let me join them for sleigh rides by moonlight to a distant school house for a dance, to candy-pulls, basket socials and many fun things. It was dreamy riding in the sleigh, filled with hay and blankets to keep us warm, skimming over the snow which sparkled in the moonlight like diamonds. I met Arthur's brother John, that evening. Arthur's father (Thomas John) provided wonderful dance music on his fiddle while Elsie, his youngest sister, chorded an accompaniment on the piano. Once or twice that winter my Mother (Alice) and I prepared decorated baskets of lunch and we went to the basket social where the boys bid on the baskets, trying to get the one their girl made, so they could eat with her. Some of the baskets were beautifully decorated.

Another novel experience the young folks provided for me (Grace) was a "Chickaree." It was an old custom in those parts for the boys to provide the chickens for the girls to cook. The trick was in getting the chickens. The boys would sneak up on some unsuspecting farmer's chicken coop and try to get away with one or two chickens. The folks around were aware of this custom, probably having indulged in it themselves, when they were boys. While they didn't especially like losing their chickens, they took a tolerant view of the whole thing. Of course, the boys took a sporting chance because once in awhile a farmer would come out with a gun and they stood a chance of catching some buckshot instead of chickens. They arranged a chickaree especially for my benefit, and then, over those stolen chickens, those Mormon boys and girls asked a blessing! I decided those Mormons were indeed a unique people! The chickarees became so popular that winter and so many chickens disappeared that the people finally called a halt and prosecuted those caught, which was probably a good thing.



? Thomas John, Arthur, ? C. B. Wilson



Method of Transportation

Arthur was seventeen or so, when he acted as guide for C. B. (Charles Bettison) **Wilson** and three men who had come over from England to investigate or inspect a mine. "C.B." as he was called, was a graduate of the University of Oxford in Civil Engineering, and a State Representative from Caribou County. He helped in the building of the Lower London Bridge, and belonged to the Scot's Regiment "The Black Watch." He was well known and liked because he drove a fast black team and always at night. He was called the Night Hawk. When he was in the Legislature, a post he held for about sixteen years, he was called the Elk of Caribou." (Tosoiba; pp. 299-300). If Arthur ever told me anything about the mine, or where it was located, I don't remember. I'm sure it was a very interesting undertaking for him, being in the company of men like that. I'm sure they would have had a high regard for this upstanding, eager young man. He stands so erect and ready for action in carrying out his part of the adventure. The picture is interesting in that it shows the method of traveling in those days and a portion of the way which was on the frozen surface of the snow. I would love to talk to him about the trip now.

I've heard about the trips to town on the 4th of July. Father once said that he had to take half of the family in the morning and the other half in the afternoon and it's easy to understand why. It was years later before I learned that when the children were taken in, in the big white-topped buggy, they were parked in the back of Largelier's store and forbidden to leave while Mother (Emma) and Father (Thomas John) went to see what was going on. One time a child fell off the buggy, unhurt, but was left behind and no one spoke to Father. In town Father, discovering the absence of the child, asked why no one had told him. Their reply was they were not supposed to speak until spoken to. Vernal says he was the child.

Another thing worth mentioning, I believe, is the Chautaqua which came to town while I was there. A huge tent was erected and performances put on by the traveling troupe. It was both entertaining and educational with lectures, concerts and recitals. The Chautaquas were operated in the United States from 1902 - 1930, traveling from town to town, and it was an interesting experience to have been able to attend one.

At Christmas time they hung up their stockings which would have a few peanuts and an orange on Christmas morning and that was the extent of the gifts. Arthur told me that often there would be just one orange to be divided among all the children. There never was a tree, but Mother (Emma) always fixed a special dinner. Parley remembered that once in awhile they would receive a top. All the children remember her (Emma) baking every day and how they would enjoy the warm, fresh end sections of the loaves with homemade butter and jam. If Mother (Emma) was especially busy, she would put a large pan of milk out in the yard with some bread, and they would dip their bread in the milk for their lunch.

She (Emma) would roll small pieces of dough and fry them, which was a favorite with them. She made delicious head-cheese which Arthur always enjoyed, sauerkraut, corned beef, cheese and rullapelts which was a Danish dish. She made the best roast veal I have ever tasted. Whenever we went back for a visit, they would butcher a calf and we'd have the roast the same day. I had always heard that meat had to hang awhile before using it, but it was the freshness of the meat that made it so good. It was the same with the venison we had there. I would try to make veal taste as good as Mother's (Emma) but not until we had a cow and butchered the calves was I successful.

I have one of Mother's (Emma) old, old irons, the solid iron ones, handle and all



C. B. Wilson, Englishman
and
Arthur

Back Row: Parley, John, Arthur, Harry,

Front Row: Thomas John, Cecil, Emma, Vernal, Nephi and Ellis.



and used it a time or two, standing in the hot summer kitchen with a fire going in the stove to heat the irons. Mother (Emma) didn't like to press Father's (Thomas John) pants and once asked me if I would do it since she had pressed the seams in the pants on the side of the legs! She would save lamb's wool, especially wash and card it. I have the cards she used to use, and used them a few times at my home. Mother (Emma) made the first homemade ice cream I ever tasted and it was so good. A good sized raspberry patch grew near the house and I'll never forget how good they were served with "spoon cream" (too thick to pour). She made the raspberries into a sauce too, and used to serve stewed raisins which were very good.

Mother (Emma) won my heart from the beginning by serving a pie filled with nothing but whipped cream! Every time we went to Soda all the family got together and ate dinner on tables set outside under the apple trees. Sometimes we would all take a picnic lunch out to Hooper Spring and other times we would all meet at Lava for a swim. To me it was a revelation. It was a completely new experience living with such a large family. Elsie and I enjoyed each other very much. At first Nephi wouldn't join us at mealtimes because he was so shy. Sometimes the crowd got too much for me and I would walk up the hill through the pasture and fields and sit all by myself for a long time with the beautiful valley spread out before me.

Once more I spent the 4th of July in Soda and this was different again. Elsie and I had practiced for days running the three-legged race so winning it in town was a cinch.

When we (Arthur and Grace) visited Soda, the folks would always have us use their bedroom, which I'm sure deprived them of comfort, since they would sleep on the folding sofa bed in the living room. By that time they had Alladin lamps which gave off a brilliant light and were really good to go to bed by, because after they were turned off, they burned long enough to let you get into bed. With the big bed against the back wall you could hear the steady buzzing of the bees which had been busy for years storing honey in the wall.

Mother (Emma) knitted many mittens and socks over the years. One summer a storm brought a light cover of snow to the ground and suddenly a hen, who had hidden a nest, appeared with a brood of tiny, fluffy chicks. When Mother saw them, she smilingly said "she guessed that we would have to knit them all socks."

For a number of years I tried to get Arthur to take us (his family) home for a white Christmas, but could rouse no response in him. Going out to the privy in the summertime was quite an experience, what with having to shoo the chickens off the seat and hold your foot against the door to keep the dogs or pet sheep from coming in which must have been even more difficult when the snow was drifted deep. I guess he had had enough of that while he was at home.

I met a woman who had lived with Thomas John and Emma one winter when she was a little girl. Her folks' ranch was too far out in the country for her to get to school. She told me of seeing Mother (Emma) go out to the kitchen on cold winter nights, and back up to the big range where she would lift her skirts so she could feel the warmth from the stove. I was delighted with this glimpse of Mother (Emma) **Hopkins.**

Mother (Emma) enjoyed having her parents (Christian **Christensen**) and Marie Sophie **Jensen**) visit and the children did too, because she (Marie) always had peppermints in her pockets. Mother (Emma) would give the house a good cleaning



John, Arthur, Emma R., Parley, Emma Petrine and Thomas John

Harry, Harriett, Vernal, Nephi, Elsie and Ellis

Back:
Vernal, Harriett, Nephi, Emma and Arthur
Front: Harry, Elsie and Parley



especially when Father's (Thomas John) mother (Keziah **Shore**) came, as she was especially particular about having things just right. But when Grandma (Marie) **Christensen** was there, they would sit with their coffee and a spoonful of sugar, which they would dip in their coffee, and speak Danish. This bothered Father (Thomas John). He didn't like it when he couldn't understand what was being said. He didn't like Mother (Emma) getting letters written in Danish either. The one time I got to meet Grandma **Christensen** (Marie) we stopped at their home in Preston and she gave us (Arthur and Grace) a cake with lemon filling and gave us a pedestal dish which I treasured. She died two years after we were married.

We visited Grandpa **Christensen** (Christian) in Preston some years later to gather family information. He said his father had died before he was born. Then he added with a twinkle in his eyes: "But I vas dere, dough!" (This is not correct, as other children were born after him.) Ruth, Joyce and Ina remember visiting him another time too. I was so glad to have a Grandma and Grandpa of my own. Grandma (Marie) was a darling, little and plump, loving and kind. I cried when the beautiful pedestal cake plate got broken after its first use. I had no keepsake of any of my family, or even my childhood. Family pictures and some treasures were kept in a trunk of my folks and was lost because my father didn't have enough money to claim the trunk from the baggage department on one of our many moves.

Ellis was a shy and gentle boy. Cecil was the youngest and badly crippled. He delighted in teasing me (Grace). Nephi was extremely shy and always had something special to do at meal times which prevented him from coming to the table when I was there. John and Kathryn were married two years before we were. It was fun to walk up the hill to their little house to visit them.

John was a real tease, full of mischief and tricks. Vernal was so nice, I always enjoyed him. He stayed with us for several months one year before he married Nita **(Romero)** who was in nurse's training in San Francisco. He got a job cooking at Providence Hospital in Oakland and had a gallstone attack and surgery while there.

Cecil was born while Arthur was in the service, and Mother (Emma) wrote and said he could name the new baby. Arthur suggested Woodrow Pershing, they being the heroes of the day. Mother settled on Cecil Woodrow but had a hard time saying Woodrow with her Danish tongue. The family used to tease her and try to get her to say "weevil" which always come out "veevil". Keziah (Aunt Kay) left home to work when she was quite young and was married in 1922. Harriett was married the same year we were and her twin, Harry, three years later. Emma and Homer had three children then, were living in Soda and were a lovely family.

John was more inclined to talk back to Father (Thomas John). The three of them got new boots (Arthur, John and Thomas John) at the same time. When the boys' boots wore out, Father (Thomas John) was angry and scolded them because his boots were still good. "Sure," retorted John, "If our boots laid behind the stove all the time, they would look good too."

The boys, Arthur and John, were not allowed to drive the Ford they had bought for Father (Thomas John) at least not for their own use. Arthur evidently used it one time, or was on an errand, because I remember him telling about having it on the frozen river and slamming on the brakes to make it spin in circles! It's impossible to smother all the "boy" in a man. Otherwise they walked everywhere



Combine



Harvester



Back: Ernest Martinson and Nephi
Middle: ? Lau, Harry and Willis Cooley
Front: Mr. Cooley and Thomas John driving the tractor.

even to town and back, five miles each way, after putting in a long hard day's work. Arthur was twenty one before he ever saw a movie and others saw one later.





"Gateway to Yellowstone Park" Soda Springs.

How it looked then after a hard days work.



World's Only Man-made Geyser
This is a tame geyser. It is kept in leash by the police department. If you are a tourist, and ask, the Police Dept. will turn it on for you, providing the wind is in a northerly direction. If the wind is from any other direction, you will have to wait, because the geyser would then flood the Enders Hotel to the east or the Fairview Cemetery to the west.

Soda Springs in the 1950's.



MEMORIES OF THOMAS JOHN AND EMMA

BY

THEIR CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN

Memories of John Brace Hopkins (Son)

"I don't know how my father and mother met, but it was in Soda Springs. Mother was working at the Wetsell Hotel. Father was working at The Bottling Works, bottling soda water. He worked there for several years after they were married. They were married by Thomas **Chester**, civil marriage, then they were sealed for time and eternity in the Logan Temple, 2 September, 1894. They drove to Logan by horse drawn buggy. They homesteaded out north of Soda Springs on Soda Creek for awhile, then Father traded homesteads with Tommy Hopkins, father's uncle. That's how he got out at Bailey Creek where we lived while we were growing up in a little two-roomed log cabin.

The little log cabin was built surrounded by willows. Arthur and myself spent months cutting them out just as we did on all the rest of the ranch. We used to plant a large garden and Arthur and myself pulled weeds all summer and took care of it. We built a large cellar out back into the hill and we were real young. Father was not home, only on week-ends. He was working at The Bottling Works and mother did the chores, and milked eight cows without help. She used to take all of us kids out to the corral and set the smaller ones in a big wash tub so they couldn't get away. It was quite a worry for her.

When Mother died, I was in the hospital room by her bed. She was moaning terribly loud and could be heard clear down the hall. Her gall bladder had ruptured and poisoned her system and she was in such pain, that nothing could stop it. All of a sudden she stopped and sat up in her bed. She reached both arms forward, as if reaching for someone and said something about "Oh how beautiful it was!" She spoke to her mother who had come to greet her! Then she lay back in her bed for the last time.

Father was First Counselor to the Presiding Elder in the Branch after he quit The Bottling Works. After awhile, he was released. I was made Presiding Elder in 1929. That's as near as I can remember. It was a long time ago. I sure wish we had kept a diary.

Memories of Thomas Parley Hopkins (Son)

Some of my memories are when my father played his violin at night with all the kids gathered around. Usually we fell asleep before he finished.

I remember the time Harry and I hid in the chicken coop. When Father passed by, we threw a snowball and knocked his pipe out of his mouth. Our punishment was to saw wood when us boys got into trouble and you can believe with eight boys we always had plenty of wood.

We had a very loving mother. She was kind and understanding and we all loved her. We all have memories of the good times and the bad.



Cecil, Nephi, Vernal, John and Arthur

Memories of Emma Rebecca Hopkins Yerkes (Daughter)

I remember Mother was always busy but she always had our meals on time and was very patient with us. We only had a few rooms in our log house and the walls were painted white. She kept it very clean.

Mother never did have a washing machine. She did all our laundry on a wash board and had to carry water to do it.

I remember she would wash sheep wool and put it on boards to dry. We would then card it to make quilts. That was one job I hated to do.

We always had a big garden with raspberries, currants, gooseberries and she could pick them faster than any of us. Mother also made butter to sell to help buy groceries. She was a wonderful mother to all of us.

Father also worked very hard. He was very strict with us. I remember when he went to the Canyon to get wood for our stoves. Sometimes he would have to go in the winter and his mustache would have little icicles hanging on it. We surely did have cold weather and lots of snow in those days.

Father also liked to listen to the radio. He enjoyed it very much. He was a very good provider. We always had plenty to eat. We had chickens, cows, sheep and pigs so we never had to buy meat or vegetables at the stores.

I loved my father very much and we all respected him.

Memories of Vernal Hopkins (Son)

We were really blessed to have the best Mother and Dad that any family ever had. They were good, honest parents and were from good pioneer stock.

One thing they believed in most of all was to love your neighbor and do all you could to help them and anyone else that was in need. They taught us to be honest and how to work. I don't believe there was a lazy child in our family. They were all around good parents and we all loved them for the good things they taught in the home.

Memories of Gloria Blackburn Dearborn (Granddaughter)

My memories of Grandpa and Grandma Hopkins are very vivid. I spent lots of time brushing Grandma's beautiful long hair. She let me sleep in the parlor when I stayed overnight. Grandpa always let me go into the smoke house with him to pick out a ham for breakfast. The smell of all the hams and bacon was something you never forget. I was allowed to sit on Grandpa's lap when he had his after dinner pipe.

One Sunday dinner, with lots of family members there, Grandpa **Christensen** let me sit by him at the table for dessert. I was told by him this was a special treat because I was Grandma Hopkins' eldest granddaughter.

Memories of Ruth Alice Hopkins Yancey (Granddaughter)

All that I remember about her was that she was a short, plump woman that would hold you and hug and kiss you. I only remember us standing and getting water from a trough outside the porch of her house in Soda.

All I remember about Grandpa was how stern he appeared. He walked Joyce and I up a big mountain (tiny hill) to a big spring where the water was so cool. The water had huge black bugs that Grandpa called a "skater" on it. I vaguely remember him playing a violin.

Memories of Emma Joyce Hopkins Leavitt (Granddaughter)

My memories of Grandma and Grandpa Tom Hopkins are choice. They died when I was still young, but I can recall the trips to Soda as a child. I was named after Gramma and my father often told me how much I looked like her.

I can still hear the cowbells and picture Grandpa in his hat and overalls milking and herding them up the road.

They didn't have water in their house but had a beautiful, clear sparkling stream of icy cold water running down a trough by the kitchen door. I can still see the big milk separator in the kitchen. Gramma was a hard worker. She always had such good smells coming from her oven and her house was always very clean. I really loved her. She was soft and loving and kind.

I am very grateful for my parents and brothers and sisters. Every one of them mean a lot and they each have something special of their own that has helped me in my life. I hope and pray I can keep up my share of love and always live that my family will be proud of me.



"Where can you find anything more beautiful
than what we have right here."

Thomas John Hopkins

T. J. Hopkins

Who's Who

Beginning here and also on pages 82, 102, 138, 178, 186, 216, 286 and 366 are pictures for you to try to guess who they are. Their names are found on page 372. Some of these people we cannot identify and request that if you know them please let us know.

Answers on p. 372

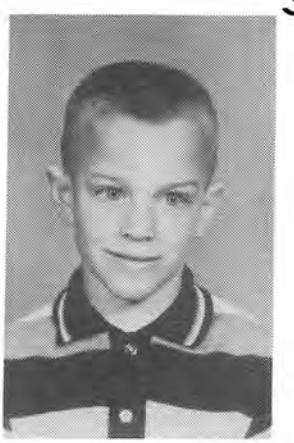
1



2.



3



4

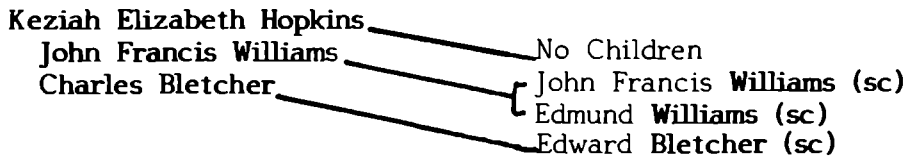


Chapter One

Keziah

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS
and
EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.1



Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil

KEZIAH ELIZABETH WILLIAMS 1.1

"I was born 12 January, 1896 in a little log cabin at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. I was the first child born to Thomas **Hopkins** and Emma **Christensen.** I started helping my mother at a very young age. Arthur and I were very close all through our childhood. We were the Bailey Creek School Custodians for many years and we went to school there through the eight grades.

My hobby was sewing. I loved to sew and made most of my dresses. I remember buying a pretty pink hat at the Largillier Store. I really loved it and thought it was made for me. Father didn't like it and gave me a bad time when I wore it.

Mother was always busy taking care of us, but took time out to take us on picnics over to, what we called, the birch tree. We really enjoyed that very much. I loved my parents and all of my brothers and sisters very much."

Keziah left home at age sixteen. She was employed in Soda Springs. One job was in a hotel on Main Street for Mrs. **Rich** (where the Drug Store is today). While working there she met a couple who wanted a housekeeper in Salt Lake City. She went with them and stayed there for five or six years.

She had an opportunity to take work in California. She came to California with the Pioda's and settled in Salinas where she met John Francis "Frank" **Williams.** They were married 5 June, 1922 in San Francisco.

About 1924 they moved to Fresno. Since 1926 she has lived on Lucerne Avenue. They had a beautiful garden with many colored flowers. Any who stopped to visit were always treated to a very home-like atmosphere.

Frank passed away about 1948. On 3 April, 1950, Keziah married a long time friend and widower, Charles **Bletcher.** Uncle Charles extended the same love and hospitality to his new family of Hopkinses. Those who stopped to visit remember nice chats on the porch with Charles and Keziah.

Uncle Charles passed away on 7 July, 1975. Keziah can be found (often as we visit her) sitting in her arm chair. She is the warm and affectionate person that everyone would want for an aunt. She doesn't get around too much, but she doesn't look a day older than sixty! Her friends and neighbors and Charles' family look after her. On occasions she gets out to go shopping, visit with the Senior Citizens and also get to Relief Society.

JOHN FRANCIS WILLIAMS 1.1a

Many of us know Keziah's first husband as Uncle Frank. He was a happy and fun man. Uncle Frank and Aunt Kay (Keziah's nickname to many of us) often visited the Arthur **Hopkins** family in El Cerrito, California. They came sometimes for a visit on Christmas, Thanksgiving and other holidays.

Uncle Frank was an excellent singer. He sang Baritone solos with choirs in his church. Frank was born on 4 July, 1878 in San Francisco, San Francisco, County, California. Kay and Frank met in Salinas, California about 1918 - 1920. They were

Keziah and Charles Bletcher ⟶





Keziah and Frank Williams



Frank, Keziah and Arlo Hopkins →



married in San Francisco on 5 June, 1922 and moved to Fresno in 1924. Frank worked as a bookkeeper for the Sperry Flour Company.

OBITUARY
of
John Francis Williams

John Francis Williams, 72, a retired government accountant, died suddenly last night in his home at 1304 Lucerne Avenue.

He was a native of San Francisco and had lived in Fresno for 24 years.

He is survived by his widow, Mrs. Kezia **Williams**, two sons, John Francis **Williams, Jr.** of Oakland and Edmund **Williams** of San Francisco; four brothers, George Alfred **Williams** and Harold Melbourne **Williams** of Oakland, and William C. R. **Williams** and Frederick Arthur **Williams** of San Francisco, and a sister, Mrs. Harriett Elizabeth **Watson** of San Francisco.

Funeral services will be held in San Francisco. The Lisle Funeral Home is in charge of the arrangements.

[**Editor's Note:** Frank was previously married to Elizabeth **Nellman.**]

CHARLES BLETCHER **1.1b**

Uncle Charles was a loving and kind man. He was well known by many children in Fresno where he owned and operated a hamburger stand across from Longfellow School.

Charles was born in French Lick, Orange County, Indiana. He spent most of his life in Fresno, where he knew Keziah for many years. They were married in Fresno on 3 April, 1950. He loved old Cadillacs and always owned one. One year he proudly announced that he had bought a Caddy that was one year newer than the one he sold and made money on the deal. Charles had children who have become an important part of Keziah's life.

He passed away in Fresno on 7 July, 1975. Many years later (at this writing) there is a Cadillac parked in the driveway of Aunt Kay's home in Fresno. It remains there as a monument to our Uncle Charles.

His obituary from The Fresno Bee states that he was eighty six years of age and that he was survived by his son Edward **Bletcher,** a brother Spicely **Bletcher,** six grandchildren and seven great grandchildren. He was buried at Bel Memorial Park in Fresno.



Charles and Keziah Bletcher



Aunt Kay in her favorite chair.



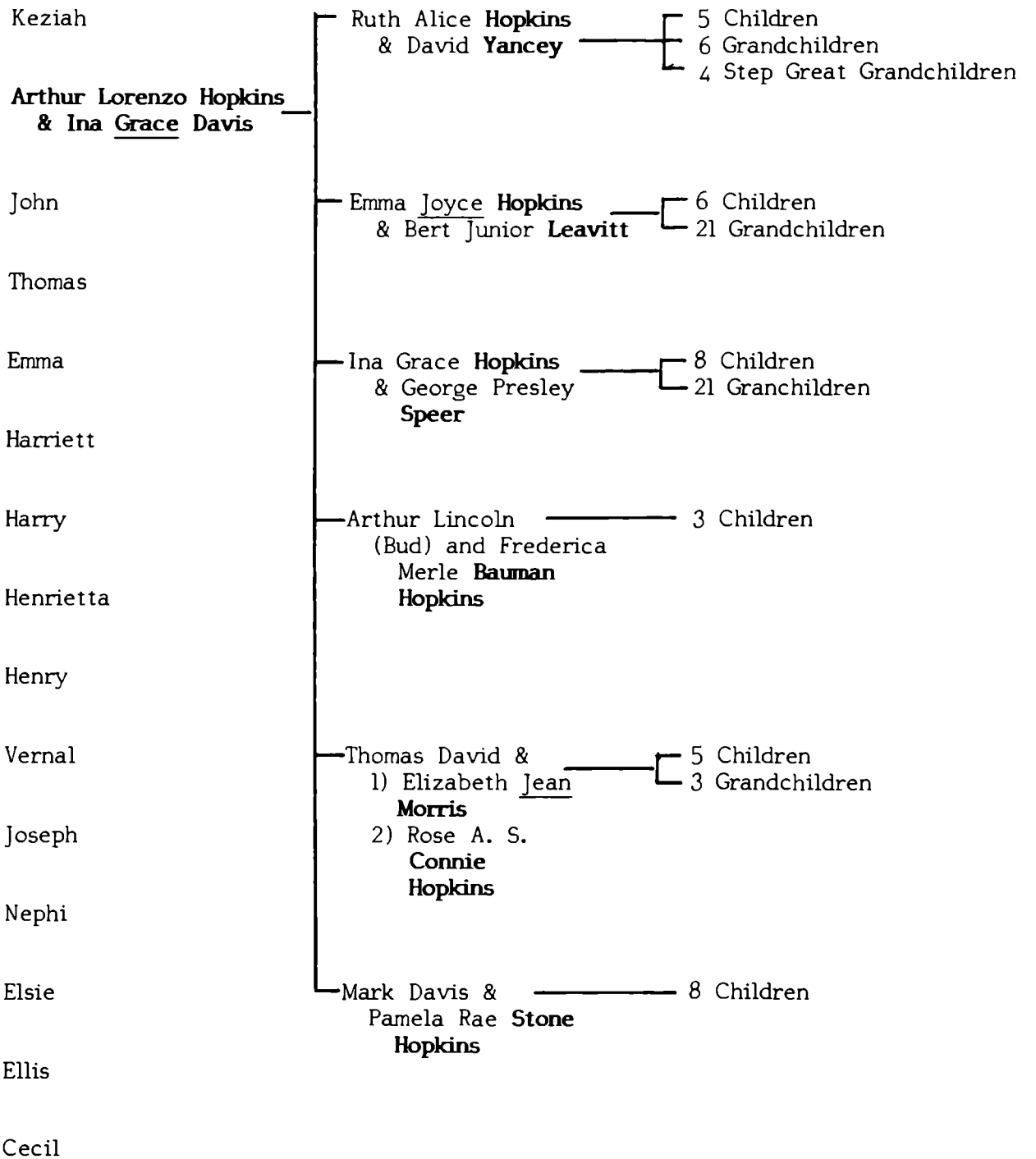
Aunt Kay at age 90.

Chapter Two

Arthur

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS
and
EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.2



CHRONOLOGY OF ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS

Son of

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

April 23	1897	Born at Bottling Works near Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho.
June 6	1897 1900	Blessed in Latter-Day Saint Church. Moved to Bailey Creek
August 2	1918	Ordained Elder. Made Sunday School Superintendent of Mount Sherman Branch
October 4	1918	Joined Army, Camp Fremont, Menlo Park, California Provost Guard.
November 18	1918	Honorable Discharge. Returned to Idaho.
October 11	1921	Went to Sweeney's Automobile School, Kansas City.
December 1	1921	Graduated: Certified Automotive Mechanic.
February 7	1922	Stationary and Farm Tractor Degree. Returned to Idaho and lived with Emma and Homer **Blackburn.**
Summer	1922	Saw Grace **Davis,** age fifteen, sliding down a haystack (on visit to Soda). Naughty girl!
	1922	Went to Salinas, California and visited with Grace. Worked in South San Francisco - Fuller Paint Company, then went to the Chevrolet Factory.
May 31	1923	Discharged from Idaho National Guard.
Fall	1923	Courtship. Engaged Christmas 1923
February 10,	1924	Married Ina Grace **Davis** in Hayes Street Branch. Lived in East Oakland. Attended Elmhurst Branch.
June 12	1925	Sealed in Salt Lake Temple.
	1926	Lived in South Berkeley. Worked with Heating and Ventilating Company. **Mr. Watts. Ruth** born.
February	1927	Moved to El Cerrito.
	1928	Sunday School Superintendent - Richmond (Redmond's Hall).

September 29	1929	Patriarchal Blessing
	1930	Counselor in Bishopric, Richmond Ward
January 25	1931	Ordained High Priest by George Albert **Smith** (President of the Council of the Twelve).
November 7	1934	Set apart as Bishop by Stephen L. **Richards** Started building the Old Richmond Chapel
October 22	1935	Ran for City Office. Member of Board of Freeholders to prepare and propose a Charter for the City of El Cerrito, State of California.
	1936	Established own Plumbing Business from out of his house.
March 28	1938	Old Richmond Chapel occupied.
May 12	1940	Old Richmond Chapel dedicated.
May 3	1941	Released from Bishopric.
	1941-45	Block Warden during WWII. Had Victory Garden as part of War Effort.
	1943	Counselor in East Richmond Bishopric.
	1944	Built shop in El Cerrito.
	1948	Aaronic Priesthood Chairman.
July 10	1950	Director Associated Plumbing Contractors of Contra Costa County.
	1950	Completed Pipeline at Liahona Lodge.
1950 or earlier -	1968	Member of Chamber of Commerce, El Cerrito, California.
	1951	Counselor - High Priest Presidency until 1960.
	1953	Trip to Eastern Seaboard with Grace, Bud and Tom.
	1959	Trip to Hawaii from the six children.
july 28	1960	Stake Missionary with Grace.
February	1963	Genealogy Chairman
December	1964	Temple Worker in Oakland Temple
November	1967	South Seas Trip with Grace.
April	1968	Honored by the Plumbing Contractors for forty years of service.
October 6	1968	Passed away, Berkeley, Alameda County, California.

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS 1.2

Arthur was born 23 April, 1897 where the Bottling Works (Soda Water) was located near Soda Springs, in Bannock County, Idaho. Before 1900 the family moved to Bailey Creek on the property owned by Ralph and Gary **Hopkins**, sons of Nephi (Chapter 12). Times were difficult and the family spent endless hours working the land, engaging in other employment and doing the mountain of work that it takes to keep twelve children fed. The oldest, Keziah was twenty three when the youngest Cecil, was born. Arthur was delivered at home. He was baptized in Spring Creek (running through Soda Springs) on 20 April, 1906. The following history was written by his wife, Grace.

One of Arthur's most vivid memories was gathering the eggs as a small child. Many times the hens would be sitting on the nests and the cackling and beating of wings terrified the little boy. He had to bring in the cows with his brother John when they were seven or younger and they were cutting wood by the time they were ten. Arthur liked school and would have gone on to high school, but he was needed on the farm.

Arthur stayed at home and worked on the farm until he enlisted in the Army. He completed basic training and was on a ship on the way to the European Front when the Armistice was signed. The ship promptly turned around and returned to San Francisco, where he was discharged.

When he returned from the Army he stayed in Soda for awhile with Emma and Homer **Blackburn.** Before he went to San Francisco, he was living with Emma because of a disagreement with his Father. As John related it to me when I visited them in May 1977, Father had given them the task of sawing and splitting a tremendous pile of wood. There was a dance that night and they planned on going so they worked hard and fast all day, scarcely taking time to eat. By the end of the day they could see that they wouldn't be able to finish. They stopped in order to get the chores done. When Father noticed what they were doing, he ordered them to get back to the wood. The two grown young fellows refused, which was possibly the first time they had openly rebelled.

Father was furious and told them they couldn't go to the dance and that they didn't earn their board and keep. This was a cruel thing to say to the boys who had worked long and faithfully all their lives, never being allowed to keep any money they earned and turning it all over to Father. John faced up to Father telling him he intended to go to the dance. Arthur was silent, simply standing there with tears running down his cheeks. John did go to the dance, but Arthur stayed home.

During the night he packed a suitcase and the next morning when John drove Mother in to do some shopping, Arthur rode in with him. He often mentioned them with fondness. He did stay at home occasionally after that, but feelings between he and his Father were strained. However, when we stayed there I wasn't aware of any discord. In fact, I don't remember Arthur even telling me anything about it.

While living with Emma (in Soda) he tried to get work at Tipton's Garage in town, and was advised to get some training. He and Jack **Harriman**, decided to go to the Sweeney Automobile School in Kansas City. They had a rough time while there, at least he ran out of money; going without meals at times. He didn't have enough money to get home after graduating. Father refused to help him and again Emma



Army Days 1918



Jack Harriman and Arthur



Sweeney Automobile School

and Homer came to the rescue. He returned with two diplomas, one certifying that he was "well qualified" in all branches of all automobile work and thoroughly competent to take charge of and repair any automobile or operate the same, and is a Certified Automotive Mechanic, the 1st Day of December, 1921! The other certified that he had complied with the requirements and completed a course of study in Stationary and Farm Engineering. He had passed a thorough examination in the same and was well qualified in all branches of all Stationary and Farm Tractor work and thoroughly competent to take charge of and repair any Gasoline Engine or Tractor and operate the same." The diplomas now hang in his son Bud's shop in El Cerrito where he operates "Porscheaven."

I don't know if he ever worked at this trade. It may have helped him get on at the Chevrolet plant later, but it certainly saved us a great deal with our own cars. I used to help him when he had to tear down an engine. He kept our cars in working order for many years, until it cost more for him to take the time away from the shop than it did to have someone do it for him. The second diploma was issued 7 February, 1922, not long before we met. John or Vernal told me that he rode a freight train home. He took lots of pictures while he was in Kansas City.

We met that summer of 1922 and when he came to California that Fall, he looked me up. Keziah and Frank were living in Salinas at that time. Later he found a job with the Fuller Paint Company in South San Francisco and spent most of his free time with me.

Keziah, Arthur, his cousin Alma **Hopkins**, my Mother (Alice **Davis**) and her friend Goni took a trip to Yellowstone. On the way to Yellowstone, I was engaged to Alma, but upon returning, I returned Alma's ring to him. Arthur and I were very good friends.

I returned to San Francisco. When Arthur came he got a good job at the Chevrolet plant in East Oakland. We had a beautiful courtship with walks through Golden Gate Park, and Church activities etc. We were married the 10th of February, 1924. On the 12th of July, 1925, we were sealed in the Salt Lake Temple and had a visit home. At the 24th of July celebration in town, Mother **Hopkins** (Emma) seeing Alma, put her arm around me and smilingly said: "You certainly picked the right man." I heartily agreed. The Lord was still watching over me. She told me how good he was to help her at home, turning the crank on the washing machine and many other ways. Mother was so good to me and oh! how young I was!

Arthur had a good, well paying job at the Chevy place. We were putting money in the bank regularly and everything was going great. We had even bought a Chevy. Suddenly Arthur was laid off along with hundreds of other men. During this time he worked wherever he could find it and met Ernest **Schupp** which led to our buying property and building a home in El Cerrito.

We were flat broke when he finally got a job with Mr. **Watts** who was in the heating and ventilating business. We managed to scrape up half a month's rent and moved into a tiny cottage in Oakland, almost on the Berkely line. Our first baby Ruth, was born here on 13 September, 1926. This was the year we started going to Clear Lake because my Dad (Ransom Lincoln **Davis**) was there.

Influenced by the Schupps, we moved to El Cerrito into the small home Arthur had build for us that winter. Used to hard work, he went directly there from work every day and worked 'till dark getting along on the two lunches I packed for him



Arthur and Grace

on their Wedding Day

Arthur making willow whistles

for his grandsons

Shaun, Danny and Aaron Speer



daily. Although it wasn't finished inside, we moved in on the 20th of February, 1927. Joyce arrived on 10 December, 1927.

We attended meetings in the Richmond Branch, San Francisco Stake, in a smelly old Lodge Hall. In 1928 he was again Superintendent of the Sunday School. In 1930 he was called to be a Counselor to Bishop Claude **Dewsnup** and was ordained a High Priest by George Albert **Smith.**

Our third daughter Ina, was born on 18 November, 1931. Arthur loved his children and wanted lots of them.

Those were the years of the depression, lean years, but because of Arthur's wise management, plus lots of hard work, we managed and were happy. He was still working for Mr. **Watts.** His natural love for farming provided us with most of our food. We always had a garden and chickens. For a few years we had a cow. He tried turkeys once and for a Thanksgiving dinner we had a twenty seven pound turkey. Work was hard to find, but no job was too menial for Arthur. Our home payments were low and somehow we managed.

On another visit to Soda in 1934, he received a letter from Bishop **Dewsnup** advising him that he was to be the next Bishop. We didn't even have enough money to pay for the gasoline a Bishop needed to carry on his duties, but he didn't even think of refusing and our needs were supplied through the blessings of the Lord. He also ran for city office.

For many years we went to Austin's at Clear Lake, California, during the summers. It was safe for the children, so shady and shallow for a long way out, and wasn't expensive. We put up the tent within five feet of the lake's edge and had such a wonderful time. Our family vacationed at Clear Lake until the late 1960's. In April of 1968, just before Arthur died, he made his last trip there and whittled a willow whistle for his three Speer grandsons as shown in the picture. About eighty of Arthur's descendants gathered at Clear Lake in 1977. It was then that Tom began his research for the family and this book.

In December of 1936, when we were expecting our fourth child, Arthur was called home to Soda by the illness of his mother (Emma). In spite of special help from plane and train officials, he arrived too late. He dressed her in her Temple Robes and after the funeral, he helped Parley and his family drive to California. He caught the flu during the difficult ride back and was still sick in bed when his first son and fourth child Arthur Lincoln, was born on 8 January, 1937.

These were busy years. He was Bishop for seven years (1934-1941) and the Richmond Ward Chapel was built during this time. Additions and remodeling on our home seemed to go on continuously and he decided at that time, to go into business for himself (1936). Many homes were being built and the lumber companies and supply houses were constantly asked for plumber referrals. They encouraged Arthur to fill the need. He was well liked and trusted, gaining a good reputation and soon had all the work he could handle. The business was carried on at our home and the neighbors got used to seeing delivery trucks unload bathtubs and toilets in our driveway, and occasionally by mistake, in theirs. He had seven men working for him. I loved, admired and respected him so much because, no matter how busy he was with worldly things, and believe me, he was busy, he never neglected to go about his Heavenly Father's business. This is an absolute essential if you would have a truly happy, serene life.



Arthur at John's ranch at Bailey Creek

He built an addition on to the back of our "fruit cupboard" as a place to carry on his work. This eventually was turned into a cottage for Joyce while Bert was in the Navy. It also served as a home for Ina and her little Pamella while George was in the Navy. Granny (my mother Alice **Davis**) was the last to use it and lived there for over twenty years.

Father (Thomas John) died 16 January, 1938. He had remarried shortly after Mother's (Emma's) death and continued to live at home. Mother (Emma) wanted very much to see California, but she couldn't budge Father (Thomas John). He would just wave his arm around, taking in Mt. Sherman, the rolling hills, the river meandering through the valley below, and ask: "Where can you find anything more beautiful than what we have right here?" He was right. It was lovely. Nephi who bought the home place felt the same way about it. They moved out of the old house and built a modern one in front of it.

Arthur enjoyed his visits to Idaho. He took his family there often and each one learned of their legacy and enjoyed the family there so much. One picture is of Arthur at John's ranch on Bailey Creek with a colt and dog.

Since Arthur left Soda Springs, an organization called "Terracor's Recreation Communities" bought up a large part of Bailey Creek, building homes with "built-in recreation facilities rather than dull housing units." They refer to their first mountain retreat as - "Bailey Creek, a private and exclusive retreat in the forested hills of Southern Idaho. Mountain living is enhanced by a stable complex, boating on a nearby lake, snowmobiling in winter, and always that pine-and-aspen setting." Roads were built and a few families moved in. Nephi hated with a passion every bit of it and I imagine Father (Thomas John) would have felt the same way. "Nick" was offered a lot of money for his place, but he scorned the offer.

On 15 January, 1939 our second son (Thomas David) was born. He arrived so fast that Arthur had to serve as the doctor. He did a good job and for some time he had a new title, not only Bishop and Plumber, but now Doctor.

In 1940, the new chapel was finished, paid for and dedicated. The year following (1941) Arthur was released without any warning. President Glen **Harmon** praised him highly. The Ward was in better shape than it had ever been. I was especially pleased when President Harmon spoke of him as a man without guile. That fit Arthur perfectly.

He was Block Warden during the War Years and was called out a number of times. Mrs. **Sausamon** owned the lot next to her, across the street from us. Arthur put the entire lot into a Victory garden and the whole family worked with him, bringing the vegetables home in the wheel-barrow. The fruit cupboard was well stocked at that time. There is a good roll of movie film showing the colorful vegetables. He loved to garden, right up to entering the hospital. During the last few weeks he showed me how to prepare the ground and make straight rows just the way he would have done. When I got home one day I found that he had all the beans planted and was so pleased about it. He had used a length of copper tubing and dropped the beans down through it into place!

He, the boys and I did a lot of work at the Welfare Farm up near Vacaville. He did all the plumbing on the Welfare Building in El Cerrito, and ran the first water from a spring high up on a mountain down to the Liahona Lodge. We cut

down the first trees on that lovely camp-site which is still in use today. He installed all the water lines and plumbing up there and kept it in good order. He installed the sprinkling system on the Oakland Temple grounds and took care of any necessary plumbing repairs inside the building. The Claremont, Orinda and El Cerrito Chapels were all 'plumbed' by him and he worked on the Berkeley Chapel and also the Rodeo Ward Chapel. He willingly cut a great deal off the cost to help them out. I found joy in the fact that David **Yancey** and Bud had Temple Recommends and could help with the work in the Temple.

He served as Director on the Board of the Contra Costa County Plumbing Contractors and was a member of the El Cerrito Chamber of Commerce.

He had our home homesteaded and when it was paid for, had it dedicated. President Glen **Harmon** gave the dedicatory prayer and as long as I lived there, I felt protected and secure.

In 1944 Arthur bought property on San Pablo Avenue, near Stockton Avenue and built a shop. He had a thriving business. By doing lots of hard work and long hours, he survived the depressions and hard times when many of his contemporaries had to close up their businesses. Several of his employees worked for him for many years. They were treated right and preferred to work for him - even when work was short or scarce because they knew they could depend on him and got better treatment and consideration than they could any place else. Bud worked with him for several years, from high school days 'till after he was married when his father took him into the business officially. I later sold the business to Bud and he has run it carefully and judiciously and made many improvements.

His third son and sixth child, Mark Davis, was born 5 April, 1947. Five months before I conceived this child, Arthur was given a message by a Heavenly Messenger telling him that he would have another son who would have a special mission to fulfill.

In 1951 he had a miraculous healing experience in the Idaho Falls Temple where we had gone to meet Vernal and Neta and their family. He was instrumental in their going to the Temple for their endowments and sealings. His Patriarchal Blessing states that he would have marvelous healing power himself, and I can testify to the truth of that statement.

For sometime we had a fourth piece of property on San Pablo Avenue. Arthur sold it to pay for our trip with Bud and Tom to Detroit and the East Coast to pick up a new 1953 Desoto. Family closeness meant more than that valuable piece of property.

In the Oakland-Berkeley Stake he was in the High Priests Presidency under Don **Wood** for ten years. In this position he was able to attend the Solemn Assembly held in the Los Angeles Temple which was presided over by the Presidency of the Church. He took great joy in taking, or arranging for grandchildren to go to the Temple for Baptisms for the Dead.

We filled a Stake Mission together for two years, which was successful. We received letters from President David E. **Haight** of the Scottish Mission asking us to consider going over there as Branch President. We were unable to fill that call because we still had a child at home.

We both helped in preparing the new Oakland Temple for public viewing. Arthur became one of the first Ordinance Workers in the Temple and was seated in the Celestial Room at the Dedication Services, while the rest of the family was seated in the Interstake Center. He was set apart in November, 1964, commenced his training and was able to be an Ordinance Worker. We were privileged to work together for over two years. He served there until his death.

He couldn't be prevailed upon to retire. When I worried about it, Bud and Alma (his secretary) would tell me to leave him alone. He enjoyed going to the shop and didn't work hard, so I followed their advice. He was good to take off from the shop now and then. He had Bud and Dave, who had worked for him for years, to take over. He knew he could depend on them and had the ability to enjoy himself while away with a phone call just in case they needed information.

We had a number of wonderful trips. The one we enjoyed most was the one to the South Pacific in 1967. The fact that we could go to the New Zealand Temple helped us decide to take a month long tour. He was as excited and happy about it as I. We did get to the Temple, adding that to the nine others we had been to. He thoroughly enjoyed the whole tour, but returned home with quite a cold. In January of 1968 Arthur had been in the Brookside Hospital for a week of tests. It was an extremely wet and cold winter and we suddenly decided to take the camper and go to Mesa, Arizona. It was a leisurely trip. Arthur felt better as the weather warmed. We planned on going to the Swiss and London Temples in Europe when Mark got off his Mission. We were unable to do this as Arthur was quite ill at that time.

He was a man who needed a lot of loving, and he got it. If I was busy or launched immediately into relating some happening when he came home each evening instead of greeting him with a warm embrace, he was hurt. I think that meant more to him than the money he earned. And I loved loving him. His loving embraces were one of the many things I missed most after he left. We always went to sleep with my head on his shoulder where I could hear the beat of his heart. In the morning he would smile and put his hand on my cheek.

The end of September, 1968, he entered the hospital for a biopsy of his lungs. This seemed to be what was causing the difficulty. He was to be there three days. Not at any time did I expect him not to come home. On the 6th of October General Conference was on TV. He sat up in the chair and watched it. After lunch the Doctor told me I had better call the children, which was a dreadful shock. I went back to Arthur and as he gazed deep into my eyes, he put his hand upon my cheek.

All the children were there but Joyce and Bert who came soon and Mark had to fly home from the "Y". Tom gave him a blessing as the family surrounded his bed, and told him he was just like one of the Patriarchs of old, which he liked. Among other things that Tom said, was the hope that we could walk again with him in the Celestial Kingdom; that we could live lives worthy to receive that blessing. He thanked him for being the kind of father he was, and for the way he had raised his children and told him that they were grateful for the things he had taught them. Mark didn't get home in time to see his Father alive, but everyone felt that his death was more peaceful knowing that Mark was getting along at school. I know how happy it must have made him when Mark and Pam were sealed in the Temple with their children. Now everyone of our three daughters and three sons are sealed in the Temple.

Later, Bud told me how Arthur's contractor friends stopped by the shop to offer their condolences and ask if they could be of any help. Mr. **Solavini** and a couple of others came to the house to see me, which I appreciated. Bill **Schrader** at the plumbing meeting, had everyone stand for a moment of silence.

Bill spoke one evening about the Master Plumber's meetings and the respect with which Arthur was regarded. One man told Bud how, at their meetings while he did not proffer an opinion or comment "it was right down the line, made a lot of sense and commanded the attention of the group." As Bud has been asked to fill responsible positions he knows that one of the principle reasons he was chosen was because of the reputation and example of his Father.

As busy as we are, we are not always completely aware of what is being accomplished. In the early years I fretted a little because I couldn't have the make of washing machine I wanted or the improvements on the house that our neighbors had made, but we were the only ones of our friends who didn't lose our home during the depression and it was because of Arthur's good common sense.

I complained and worried for years, most of the years we had no savings as the money went back into the business. But that was what kept us afloat. That is why, today, I can live comfortably without worry and I try to be as careful as he would have been.

Every year when taxes came due on property, cars, business, county, city and federal, I finally learned that I could expect a lecture on being more economical. The first time it happened I was hurt, because I was being careful and I pointed out to him that I was still managing on the same allowance. He agreed, of course, and explained that it was simply overwhelming when all these heavy expenses came due. Years later, facing the same problem alone, I really understood for the first time how he felt.

I always expressed my appreciation, repeatedly for all he provided for us and how greatly I admired and respected him, not because I felt I should, but because my heart would overflow with the realization of all my blessings. He was a good neighbor, a prominent and respected man in our community with top credit rating among his business contemporaries. He held important positions church-wise and he was dearly loved by his sons and daughters and the entire family all benefited by his goodness.

EULOGY
of
ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
by
HERBERT LAYTON

9 October, 1968

Arthur Lorenzo **Hopkins** was born at the end of the last century and was the second child and the first son in a family of fifteen children. He was named after President Lorenzo **Snow**, President of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. His great grandparents on both his mother's and father's side of the family were converts to the Church. His father was born in England and his mother in Denmark. Arthur was born at Soda Springs, Idaho and was raised and worked on the family farm at Bailey Creek until he was about twenty four years old.

During World War I, he served in the Provost Guard, stationed in Camp Fremont at Menlo Park, California. The Armistice was declared as part of his company was on the high seas bound for France, whereupon the ship turned in mid ocean and returned to the United States.

After his discharge from the Army, Arthur ventured farther to Kansas City to study the automotive field. Already he had the ambition of having a business of his own.

Upon returning home for a brief time, he met a young lady fifteen years old, sliding down a haystack. He let his disapproval of such conduct be known, but none-the-less he married her two years later, in her home town, San Francisco, at the old Hayes Street Branch of the Church on 10 February, 1924. The following year they were sealed for eternity in the Salt Lake Temple.

Grace and Arthur's first home was in East Oakland, where they were members of the Elmhurst Branch of the Church. Arthur, putting his training to work, was employed at the Chevrolet Factory.

By working nights and in his spare time, he built a home in El Cerrito for Grace and himself, which was completed in 1926 and in which they raised their family and have resided there ever since. I'm sure his farming background had a good deal to do with the choice of a homesite as I remember, years later, that El Cerrito was a city with elbow room. I remember playing in the fields around their homes, their cow being staked out to pasture, the fine garden that they had, and stuffing myself on home-canned cherries.

Arthur worked for a heating and ventilating firm for awhile in Berkeley, but in 1936 he finally realized his ambition to be in business for himself, and opened his own plumbing business, working out of his home. In 1944 he built and opened his shop, where he continued to do business up to the present time.

In April, 1960 he was honored in the local newspaper for his business activity in El Cerrito, and in April of this year, a dinner was given by the Plumbing-Heating-Cooling Contractors of Contra Costa honoring his active service in the plumbing industry for more than forty years.

He gave freely of his time and talents to his Church. At the age of twenty

two he was ordained an Elder in the Church without ever holding the Aaronic Priesthood and made Sunday School Superintendent of the brand-new Sunday School Branch at Bailey Creek, Idaho. With fifteen children in the Hopkins family, I can see why they needed a Branch at Bailey Creek. In 1928, while the Richmond Ward was meeting in the old Redman's Hall, he again was given the position of Sunday School Superintendent, following which, in 1930 he became a counselor to Bishop Claude **Dewsnup**. At that time he was ordained to the office of High Priest by George Albert **Smith**, who later became President of the Church.

In 1934, while on a visit to Idaho, he received a telegram informing him that he was to be the new Bishop of the Richmond Ward. While Bishop, the old Richmond Ward House was built, with most of the work being done by the members. I can well remember going with my father to help work on the building and the long and late hours that were worked by Bishop **Hopkins**, Peter **Gengler** and others. Bishop Hopkins served as Bishop for eleven (sic) years before he was released. He later served as counselor in the East Richmond Ward Bishopric, an Aaronic Priesthood Supervisor in the Berkeley Second Ward, a Counselor to Don **Wood** in the High Priest Presidency for the Oakland-Berkeley Stake, a Stake Missionary with his wife as his companion, and later as the Ward Genealogy Chairman. He became an Ordinance Worker when the Oakland Temple was opened in which position he served until just a few weeks ago. Upon being released from his position in the Bishopric, President Glen **Harmon** commented that he was "a man without guile." He was also a quiet, industrious and generous man. When the Liahona Camp was started, he and his sons were there putting in the plumbing.

With all of his accomplishments, the most impressive to me was his family relationship. Arthur and Grace had three fine daughters, Ruth, Joyce and Ina, and I'm sure they began to wonder if Arthur was going to be the only man in the family, when Bud was born, followed by Tom and finally Mark. I spent many a Sunday afternoon at their home and even joined them, I recall, on a vacation one year at Clear Lake, and during those many hours, there was only one time that I heard him speak sharply to anyone, that was when he took exception to my wrestling with his daughter. I think I can understand his attitude better now than I did then.

His family was always close knit and what is more remarkable, his sons-in-law and daughters-in-law have been equally close, sometimes working with him in his business as David did and as his brother Ellis did for awhile. I'm sure that he took exceptional pride in the fact that his son Bud decided to enter the business with him and it was comforting to him to know that his business would continue after he could no longer run it.

I think the family closeness was very apparent when his children and their spouses got together and washed down the kitchen as a surprise for Arthur and Grace while they were on vacation one year. I can remember they left a corner of the ceiling unwashed and wrote, as I recall, "Kilroy was here" to make sure that Grace could tell the difference.

Again in 1959, his children, including his sons-in-law, were thrilled to give Grace and Arthur a trip to Hawaii; a trip which was remembered and appreciated, even more so, I'm sure because it was a gift of love.

The family closeness is also shown by the brothers and sisters of Arthur coming from as far away as Florida to be here today. His brother John had to fly in order to be here on time, something he vowed never to do.

It also speaks well of Arthur and Grace to realize that all of their children have been through the Temple for their endowments, and all were married in the Temple.

The Temples and Temple Work are important to Arthur and Grace and they have had the opportunity to visit and do work in all the Temples in this country, as well as those in Hawaii and New Zealand, and had been planning a trip to the Swiss and London Temples later this year. I'm sure that it is pleasing to Arthur and Grace to know that their twenty three grandchildren are sealed to their children for eternity and thus to them for eternity.

While Arthur was in the hospital this last time, the family that was available had gathered in his room and at his request, the men of the family blessed him. Grace mentioned to Arthur afterwards that he seemed like a patriarch of old, with all of his family gathered around. This pleased him greatly.

It seems as though perhaps he was waiting for Bud (sic Mark) to return from Provo, for after Bud reported to his father that Mark was doing well, Arthur shortly afterwards passed away.

With the exception of a grandchild, who passed away shortly following birth, Arthur is the first of his immediate family to pass away. This is as he expected, and as it should be, for now he will have the opportunity to meet with his family, and old friends such as Brother **Fuller**, Claude and Nettie **Dewsnup**, Ethel and Albert **Dietliker,** my own father and many others who loved him and to prepare the way for Grace and his family when it is time for them to follow.

I will always remember him as a close friend who assisted in many of my ordinances, and in the blessing of my three children.

I pray that Grace, his family and friends, with the understanding of the Lord's Plan of Salvation, which they have, will not be overly grieved by his passing, but rather will remember the good times together and his strength in times of adversity and look forward to being reunited with him at the proper time, and I do it in the Name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

INA GRACE DAVIS 1.2s

She came into Soda as a stranger and became a part of the family. Her views are fresh and interesting as one looking into a family sees some things in a different way and a way enjoyed by all.

Grace is known by all to be so full of love and life and this love is so evident in reading her story. She lives today in Brentwood, California which is about 50 miles east of the San Francisco area and El Cerrito where the family lived from 1924 until 1973. Grace left El Cerrito five years after Arthur's death.

A more complete book on Arthur and Grace is in process to be completed by Grace soon. It has many pictures and official papers accompanying their story.

Here are selected portions of Grace's autobiography.

I was born 3 November, 1906 in Minneapolis, Hennepin County, Minnesota in a hospital on an island in the middle of the Mississippi River which divides Minneapolis from St. Paul. Although we (Mom, Dad and I) left Minneapolis two months before my third birthday, I have two or three faint recollections of occurances that happened to me while we lived there.

My mother was born Almira (Alice) May **Sheridan.** She was twenty-eight years old when I was born and Daddy, Ransom (Joe) Lincoln **Davis** was forty-five.

The summer after I was born Daddy got a job at a big resort hotel on the shores of Lake Minnetonka, a few miles out of the city. Mother often spoke of Lake Minnetonka, how beautiful it was and how many wild flowers grew around there. Mother's father, Grandpa **Sheridan,** (William Walters) was living in Chehalis, near Seattle. He wrote about the wonderful climate and many advantages and in September 1909 we took the train to Seattle. That was my first train ride, but definitely not my last. We lived in Chehalis, Seattle and Tacoma as Daddy went from one job to another.

Not long after this we went to California. After awhile Daddy bought an old horse, an even older wagon, and we started for Reedly, which was just below Fresno, where Daddy's sister Etta **Van Fleet** lived. I can remember Mother hanging blankets over the wheels of the wagon at night, forming a sheltered spot under the wagon where we slept. Mother and Daddy picked prunes whenever such work was available.

I never had the opportunity to meet many of my relatives. Perhaps being an only child, and moving about too much to make friends, made me attach so much importance to relatives. Daddy's mother (Julia Anna **Keck)** and father (Ransom Lockwood **Davis)** died of typhoid fever, his father when Daddy was only ten months old and his mother when he was ten years old. My mother (Alice **Sheridan Davis)** was three when her mother (Sara Jane **Merckling)** died of pneumonia, contracted when the river overflowed and flooded their home. Grandpa **Sheridan** was the only grandparent we knew and we didn't see him very often. We lived in San Jose for awhile and finally Daddy (Ransom Lincoln) went back to Seattle and Mother and I followed later by boat. We were both terribly seasick all the way.

The next summer we were living in Foster about ten miles south of Seattle. I believe the happiest memories of my chiidhood are of this place. Daddy (Ransom

Lincoln **Davis**) leased three acres, by developing and improving the place. We lived in Foster for about three years, the longest time I ever lived in one place until after I was married.

We packed up once again and moved to Idaho. My Uncle Art (Arthur **Sheridan**) was in charge of Chris **Lallatin's** ranch out near Hooper Springs, and we stayed there one winter.

When we finally went back to Seattle, everything was changed. Mother (Alice) and I lived by ourselves, usually in housekeeping rooms. Mother worked and Daddy lived by himself. We were in Seattle during WWI. At this same time, 1918, the great Influenza Epedemic struck Seattle and clear across the nation. Everyone wore masks, made of gauze, tied over their mouth and nose when in public. Mother worked as a chambermaid in one of the hotels and it's a wonder that she didn't catch the flu - but we both escaped it.

In 1920 we moved to Portland, stayed there for one month and moved back to San Francisco in the spring. For the third time during the eighth grade, I enrolled not only in a new school, but in another state. I don't remember ever getting a report card. We usually left before the year was up, and when a new term began I took it for granted that I had been promoted and entered the next grade. Fortunately, they took my word for it. More importantly, I was able to do the work. I attended Central School in Seattle for quite awhile. They had both the fifth and sixth Grades in one room. When a sixth grader couldn't answer a question I raised my hand, and to shame him, the teacher would let me, a fifth grader, answer. Once more, I was out of school when the report cards were passed out. This time it was because I had to have my tonsils, adenoids, and ten stubborn baby teeth all taken out at the same time. It was a very pleasant surprise to find, when school started again, that I had been promoted to the seventh grade, skipping the sixth altogether.

In San Francisco though, it looked as though my luck had run out. With only a few weeks until the end of school I found too many changes in the subjects taught in the schools in three different states and didn't pass the exams. The teacher explained that I would have to take the tests over again if I wanted to graduate. I studied hard and tried to make appointments with her, but she never did find time to give me the exam over and when graduation day came I was lined up with the rest of the pupils and handed my diploma.

Most of the girls at this school "Pacific Heights", were planning on attending a Girl's High School, so I followed suit. After a few weeks of High School Mother and I left for Idaho. By this time Uncle Art was half owner of the Stock Exchange Hotel in Soda, and had his French nurse come over to become his bride. He met her in France during WWI.

My Grandpa William Walters **Sheridan** had a homestead about five miles out of Soda and was thought to be very strange. **(Editor's Note:** See The Beginning Chapter for Grace's story about this colorful character of Soda Springs History.)

I was unhappy when Mother (Alice) decided to go back to San Francisco. In San Francisco (age 14, 1920) I decided that I would rather go to the High School of Commerce and learn typing, shorthand, bookkeeping, etc. As usual, I had no report card from the last school and I was a few weeks late enrolling. Many of the classes were filled up, so they finally decided to put me in some "hold-over classes."

These were composed of students who hadn't quite made their first year grades, but were too good to have to take the same work over. If they passed this year they would be caught up and would go into the third year. However, I was able to handle the work, and gained an extra year. Daddy was living in San Francisco too and we continued to see him. Somewhere along in here we went to Seattle again, but soon headed back to San Francisco.

In 1922 Daddy (Ransom Lincoln) bought a little Ford Roadster, a sporty little red car, and we planned on driving it back to Idaho. Once or twice while driving though Golden Gate Park, Daddy let me steer the car, but that was all. One day, while cranking the car, he broke his wrist. I can't remember a thing about driving him to the emergency hospital in downtown San Francisco, but I'll never forget the ride home. I had never actually driven before, and as I approached each intersection, I wasn't sure what to do. If the right of way was clear I got along alright, but if a car was approaching from either direction, I found the easiest thing to do was to make a right turn. Of course, when I did that I had to drive clear around the block to get back on the right street again, and that was the way I got us home.

We decided that we wanted to drive to Idaho. With his wrist in a cast Daddy couldn't do much driving, much less crank a car. I guess we all wanted to make that trip pretty much because Daddy traded the little car in on a beautiful shiny black Model T with a starter and I did the driving! Poor Mother! I had a wonderful time learning to drive on the way, but she suffered every inch of every mile. She sat on the edge of her seat, when whe wasn't reaching back to make sure our camping gear was still attached to the car - and she warned me of every tree, dog, bridge and every thing all the way! We were almost to Portland before I had to learn how to put the car in reverse. The man directing me to a camp-site on the bank of the river never knew the danger he was in as I cautiously tried reverse only to shoot backward to the very edge of the river bank before stopping.

I learned to change tires. A day never passed without at least one flat. I became proficient in cleaning spark plugs and in making other minor adjustments. The roads were a far cry from the freeways of today. We drove over the Blue Mountains in Oregon that summer, when it still was the original Oregon Trail. For one whole day I had to hold the car in low gear by keeping my foot pressed on the pedals, while we forded streams and clung to hillsides that tipped the car so dangerously that Mother was leaning way out on the upper side trying to keep the car balanced.

Somewhere along the lonely desert road, this side of Burley, Idaho, we saw a strange migration of rattlesnakes. For several miles we drove right over them as they slithered across the road - thousands of them it seemed - all going in one direction. It was getting late but we didn't dare stop to camp. If we found a real camp-ground with a stone fireplace we felt we had an elegant stopping place. Once or twice we even had one with a community kitchen. There were few maps to follow, no radio, just the open country and what we hoped was the right road. In the evenings, if we were in a community camp ground, the time was spent in comparing roads driven. Those traveling east would exchange information with those heading west and vice versa. Forewarned we could look out for the bad or dangerous spots. Our high centered Model T could go many places the more expensive cars could not go. We really camped out in those days too. Mother had some Denim "ticks" which she kept filled with fresh straw as we travelled and we placed them on the ground and cooked over a campfire.

We didn't stay long in Soda this time. The Hopkins' invited me to come up the next summer and go through Yellowstone Park with Alma and his sisters.

As soon as summer vacation arrived the next year, I was on the train headed for Soda all by myself. I was used to getting around alone. I had gone all over Seattle when I was ten. However, a train ride, alone, all the way to Idaho was quite an adventure even for an experienced old traveler of fifteen.

Mrs. Hopkins (Myrintha **Tolman**) was very patient and kind to me. I must have seemed like a very ignorant girl to her. Her daughters could bake bread, make cakes, and prepare meals for a large family. I hardly knew how to make toast or my own bed. We made dresses for the 4th of July Parade. Sometimes we drove down to Lava Hot Spring for a swim in the evening after the boys were through with their long day's work. It was a forty mile drive and seemed speedy after the long drives Mother (Alice **Davis)** and I had made with Grandpa **(Sheridan)** and his team and wagon. Then we had to leave home at dawn and wouldn't get back until after dark.

It was this summer that I was introduced to Alma's second cousin, Arthur **Hopkins,** who lived over on Bailey Creek, across the river and about five miles out of town. I saw him again one night while we were in the little movie theatre which was open two nights a week. Alma and the other boys had been kept pretty busy because of us girls. Alma went to sleep. I was indignant and told him that if he was going to sleep, I would get his cousin to take me home.

Our trip to Yellowstone was wonderful. We entered the park on the opening day, which meant that many of the animals were still near the roads and campgrounds. Later in the year they would be frightened away by the tourists. Seeing Yellowstone Park was different then. When we got to Old Faithful, we went right up and looked into its crater between eruptions. We walked all over the Paint Pots, and peered into crevices emitting steam and ominous grumblings and growlings. Now everything is roped off and you view it from a distance. The big Old Faithful Inn was there, but little else.

The drive home over the Tetons was beautiful. The roads were rough and steep and every time we came to a grade, we girls piled out of the car and followed along behind. Even without our weight the little car barely made it.

Back in San Francisco again, I attended school at Commerce and found the Latter-Day Saint Church there. I had no idea how to find a Mormon Church. I started back to school and then it happened. Even after all these years I can't call it anything but a miracle. I returned home from school one afternoon to find some leaflets that had been slipped under the door of our apartment in our absence. They were missionary tracts of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints! Their meeting place was only a few blocks away from where I lived! I never found out who the missionaries were who had come to the door that day, but I bless them with all my heart. I still say, seventy years later, that the good Lord put his hand out to me and guided me to the Church Himself, and I will be forever thankful that He did.

Alma and his cousin, Arthur were planning on coming down that Fall after the harvesting was finished. For some reason Alma was unable to come and I was very disappointed. Arthur came by himself and stayed with his sister Keziah, and her husband Frank **Williams** in Salinas. He came to San Francisco and looked us up and



Arthur and Grace Hopkins

we saw each other two or three times that winter. By Spring he had moved to the City and we saw each other more frequently. We attended Church together. On the 24th day of March, 1923, I was baptized in the dark, dank cement font in the basement of the Church by Elder H. Victor **Overson.**

We returned to Soda in the Summer and Arthur accompanied us. After meeting Alma again, I decided to return his ring. I was pretty certain that Arthur was pleased when I told him that I had broken my engagement. We had a wonderful ride up Mt. Sherman on horseback and he took me to meet his parents and brothers and sisters. There seemed to be an awful lot of them. This 4th of July, Arthur was my escort and we ended a glorious day by going to the dance that night just as they were playing "Three O'Clock in the Morning". That was the music played the first time we danced together in San Francisco and it became "our song". Arthur stayed in Soda for the rest of the summer. When he came down to California he got a job at the Fuller Paint Company in South San Francisco.

I went to work as a long distance operator in the telephone company. By this time Arthur was working for the Chevrolet company in East Oakland and lived near his work. It was a very long trip and took hours, by electric train, ferry boat and jitney for him to meet me after work at night and take me home by streetcar.

He gave me my ring on Christmas Day 1923 and we decided to be married on Sunday the 10th of February, 1924. We lived in a little house in Oakland for a year and a half. Early in June 1925 we stored our furniture, packed some camping gear and headed for Salt Lake City and the Temple. We were sealed on 12 June, 1925. My mother (Alice **Davis)** rode with us as far as Sacramento where we camped the first night. The second day we stopped at Donner Lake, awakening in the morning to find three inches of snow around us. At a steady speed of twenty five miles per hour it took us five days to get to Salt Lake. One day we were regular "dare devils" and got the car up to fifty miles per hour! for a brief stretch. The roads across Nevada had miles and miles of "washboard" roughness. No matter whether you speeded up or slowed down, you couldn't get away from the teeth-chattering vibration of those awful stretches.

We traveled to Preston, Idaho upon leaving Salt Lake and visited with Grandpa (Christian) and Grandma (Sophie Marie **Jensen) Christensen.** We then went to Soda and stayed with Arthur's folks for about two months. He found a job with a haying crew out at the Meadows. They needed a cook and I didn't want to be separated from my husband so I, who couldn't cook properly for two, began cooking for a crew of hungry men.

Back in Oakland, we were flat broke and it was difficult to find work. Arthur finally found a job with Mr. **Watts,** a heating and ventilating contractor. He liked Arthur and was very good to us. We paid a half a month's rent on a little cottage in Berkeley. Ruth was born here on 13 September, 1926. Arthur wasn't used to paying rent and the idea of having our home appealed to him. It wasn't long before we had made arrangements to buy property in El Cerrito. For $1,050.00 we bought a quarter of an acre and enough material to build a small house. This was one of the wisest things we had ever done.

A little less than fifteen months after Ruth was born, Joyce arrived on 10 December, 1927. Ruth and Joyce both had diptheria and whooping cough as very small children. By the time Ina was born on 18 November, 1931 we were in the

Depression years and we discovered what a blessing it was to have our home. Our payments were only $15.00 a month, but for a long time we barely managed to pay the interest. The bank sent a man out to investigate our circumstances. When he saw all the evidence of a permanent home, he told us to stop worrying. Arthur would take any kind of work he could possibly get. He was still working for Mr. **Watts** but his business had come to a standstill too. We had a garden, chickens and a cow which was a great help.

On the 26th of October, 1934 Arthur was set apart as Bishop, I held various positions at Church too. I worked in Sunday School, Relief Society and M.I.A. Sometimes all three at once as ours was a small Ward.

Our first son was born 8 January, 1937. We had looked forward to the birth of our fourth child, hoping for a boy. Arthur Lincoln had arrived. During this same year, Arthur decided to go into business for himself. He carried on his business from our home. Arthur was still Bishop and had the responsibility of building the Chapel in Richmond. Business was increasing and we were expecting another baby.

Thomas David came in a hurry on 15 January, 1939. I had been in labor and realized that I had better start for the hospital. I put on my coat and picked up my bag and knew that I would not make it to the hospital. I barely got on to my bed (I didn't even have time to take my coat off) and before the children realized what was going on, we had another fine son!

Tom was eight months old when my father (Ransom Lincoln **Davis**) died very suddenly. He had been thrilled when we gave Bud (Arthur Lincoln) his name and again when he had a second grandson. He had been living in San Francisco for several years and was seventy eight years old. He had worked at Clear Lake and it was while visiting him that we found the wonderful camping place at Lower Lake that later became Austin's and the scene of so many wonderful summer days with our children and later their children.

In May of 1940 the Richmond Chapel was dedicated and I was very proud of my Bishop husband. On Sunday, 5 January, 1941 Arthur was stunned when the Stake Presidency announced that a new Bishop was to be put in. It was totally unexpected and came right on top of his plans to make this a better year than ever for our Ward! They praised him highly saying that "the time to make a change is when everything is running smoothly, and the Ward is in better shape than ever before. The Chapel is paid for and dedicated, besides many other things that Arthur and his counselors have accomplished. So I feel that they may rest on their laurels with a free conscience." (From the Journal of Grace D. **Hopkins** 5 Jan. 1941).

Ellis was in the Army, and at the end of the year, Sunday, 7 December, 1941 I was listening to the radio and heard the bulletin that Pearl Harbor had been attacked. Ellis' time was just about up, but with War declared he automatically had to stay in. I joined a First Aid class. Arthur become one of the neighborhood Wardens, which meant that he received a phone call at the first sign of an alert. He made plywood shutters for all the windows for use during blackouts. It was a strange and frightening experience to see the countryside without a single light. We received an alert about four o'clock one morning and Arthur dressed and left the house. We had just had an aluminum shingle roof put on the house and it reflected the bright moonlight like a beacon. I thought if the Japanese found nothing else at which to shoot, at least our house would be a perfect target. Arthur planted a Victory Garden in a vacant lot and we grew the most fabulous vegetables. I canned

about four hundred quarts of vegetables, fruit and meat. We still had the cow, and chickens and even raised some beautiful turkeys.

Ruth's graduating class in high school was unusual. Many of the boys graduating faced induction almost immediately. Girls and boys both had been allowed to arrange their classes as to help in the Victory work at the shipyards and other essential industries. Early in the war all Japanese students left hastily as their families were moved out of the restricted coastal areas. School dances were cancelled because of dim outs and air raid alerts.

The students were allowed to double up their last two terms of work if they chose, enabling them to graduate six months early and be free to work full time or go on with their education. Ruth thought this would be fine. She could finish high school and still get married to David **Yancey**. As things turned out, too many things kept her from returning to school. She was married on 15 February, 1943 and was away from home when her class graduated. We felt that the graduating class showed a huge vacancy. Only nine students took advantage of the opportunity to graduate early. Joyce presented the name for the Year Book (El Camino) and it is still used today. Joyce was the first to graduate from El Cerrito High in a class of one hundred and eight.

On 3 November, 1943 (my birthday) Ruth was sealed to David in the Salt Lake Temple. Joyce had met a young LDS Sailor stationed in our area at a dance at the Berkeley Chapel. As some of her friends told me later, it was love at first sight. Bert Junior **Leavitt** and Joyce were married 23 January, 1946 in the Salt Lake Temple. We received a surprise this year when I discovered that I was expecting child number six. On 5 April, 1947 we had our third son, Mark Davis **Hopkins.**

On 6 October, 1950, Ina married George Presley **Speer** in a quiet family wedding. On the 10th of October, she and George were sealed in the Mesa Temple for eternity.

In 1954 Ruth, Joyce, Ina and I sang with the Oakland-Berkeley Stake Singing Mothers. We had been invited to sing at the opening session of the General Relief Society Conference, which was a great honor. The Press had learned that there was a Mother and her three daughters in the chorus and sent a photographer to the Tabernacle to get our picture. It came out on the front page of the Deseret News.

Over the years, Arthur and I were able to go to the Idaho Falls, Salt Lake, Mesa, Cardston, Logan, St. George, Manti, and the New Zealand Temples. On Sunday, 11 March, 1956, Arthur, Ina, Tom and I were able to go to the dedication of the Los Angeles Temple. Later on when the Oakland Temple was built we were Temple Workers. In addition to this, we took trips across the US, to Hawaii, and to the South Pacific.

Tom went into the Navy in 1957. Bud and he had been to Brigham Young University just before that. Bud went to work in the plumbing business. Mark, at age ten was the last one home, except that Bud did remain there for four more years.

The three years that Tom was in the Navy, he worked with at least fifteen people who joined the Church. This period served as his mission. Bud served in the



Ina, Ruth, Grace and Joyce
in front of the Tabernacle 1954



Joyce, Mark, Ina, Bud, Ruth and Tom
with Grace before leaving for her Mission in 1980

Indianapolis and the South West Indian Mission where Emma and Howard **Yerkes** also served). Mark served his mission in France and Belgium. Tom was married in 1960 but that marriage ended in 1964. Bud married Frederica Merle **Bauman** in 1962.

In 1958, Arthur and I had a very unusual holiday; Christmas in July: Ruth, David and family, now living in Idaho, had come down for a visit. The day before they were to return home, strange and mysterious things were going on. The other families, Joyce and Bert's, Ina and George's were coming over, ostensibly for a final family get-together. Bud was at home, Tom was in the Mediterranean and Mark was in secondary school.

The family gathered and a delicious meal was served out in the patio. Then, to our amazement, a fully decorated Christmas tree appeared and six Christmas presents were placed under it and we were told that we were being given our Christmas in July this year. As we started to open the gifts, we were really bewildered. Six packages, one from each child, we were told. Each gift had an original verse with it, composed by Ruth and hinting at something. The end result was we were being sent on a vacation to Hawaii!!

They explained that Ruth, up in Idaho, had worked on the plan for six months, writing back and forth from Idaho to the brothers and sisters here, to Tom, clear across the ocean and to the travel agency in Salt Lake City.

[Editor's Note: At this point I do not have the remaining part of Grace's story. Here are the highlights from about 1965 as I have seen them.]

Arthur and Grace took Mark, their youngest child to BYU. They enjoyed comparing the five to six day journeys they took in the 1910's and 1920's. Driving on dirt and washed out roads by day, they must have stopped often to repair tires. At night they camped out with others with cars in circles (like a wagon train) and slept on the ground. In 1965 they made the drive in twelve hours over freeways and in the comfort of air conditioning and home cooking in their camper.

Mark went on his Mission in 1966. Returning in 1968 he came home to find his father very ill. Dad's last trip to BYU in August of 1968 was to see Tom receive his MA. This was a great hardship on him. On 6 October, 1968 he passed away.

Tom married Rose Annie-Smith **Connie** on 26 January, 1967. Mark married Pamela Rae **Stone** in 1969. A few years later Mark and Pam were sealed in the Provo Temple. Only Grace and her Mother (Granny - Alice **[Sheridan] Davis**) were left in El Cerrito. Grace sold her home there and moved to Concord in 1973. Granny went into a rest home in Concord and died at ninety six in 1974, having been very healthy until age ninety four.

Bud took over the Plumbing Business. Grace worked in the Oakland Temple from 1962 - 1979. In 1977 she moved from Concord to Brentwood, where she resides today. She served a mission, from February 1980 to June 1981 in and around Fort Lauderdale Florida. She keeps busy trying to keep up with all her family which is a full time job. No matter where I go, I hear people praise her for the love she gives to all people everywhere.

Who's Who

Answers on p. 372

5



6



7



8



Chapter Two

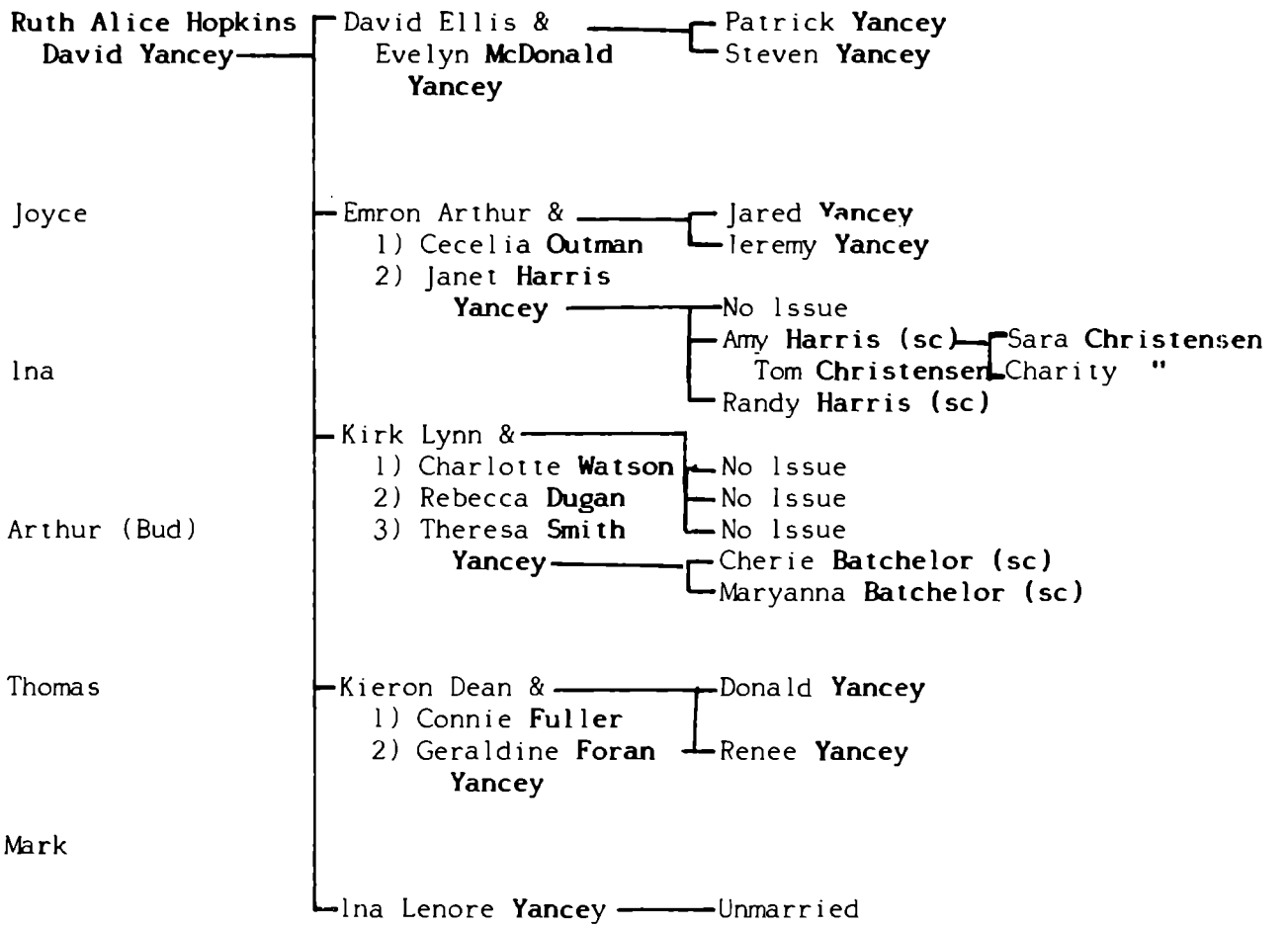
Section 2.1

Daughter of Arthur

Ruth

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
and
INA GRACE DAVIS

Chart No. 1.2.1



RUTH ALICE HOPKINS 1.2.1

Ruth was born 13 September, 1926 the first child and daughter of Arthur Lorenzo **Hopkins** and Ina Grace **Davis** in Oakland, Alameda County, California. My childhood was uneventful. I only remember being the tallest and thinnest, not pretty or beautiful, but grateful I wasn't ugly like one of my classmates. I had more of a home life than social.

Remembering how active Mom and Dad were in the Church created a desire to be as worthy as they; a desire I still try to create but doubt I can ever match.

While in the service of my church (Mormon or LDS) and socializing in its activities, I met David **Yancey**. I was fifteen and he was twenty one and a man of the world to me. After two short months he asked me to marry him and on the 15th of February, 1943 we were married in San Rafael, California. Later in October we were married in the Salt Lake Temple.

We had five children and off and on raised four others. We had four boys and one girl. David Ellis, Emron Arthur, Kirk Lynn, Kieron Dean and Ina Lenora **Yancey.**

David loves hunting, fishing and traveling. He is very good at encouraging me in my hobbies by always bring home material for quilts or yarn for afghans. **[Editor's Note:** Ruth crochets so fast it is fascinating to watch the object develop. She tries new patterns all the time and the results are absolutely beautiful. I wish I could do what she does and have it turn out half as well. She has a closet full of yarn and afghans ready for whatever emergency comes up or for whatever occasion.]

We have torn down a hot dog stand (Der Wienerschnitzel) that was in Albany, California and put it back up as a Chalet type home in the Sierra Foothills near Marysville, California. It has tall pines, cedars, deer, squirrels and raccoons to make it woodsy. After working as a plumber and nurse and dealing with the public for so many years, this peace and quiet is delightful. I hope never to leave.

I am a Registered Nurse but only do nursing occasionally now with a Hospice Group in the foothills. During the recent flood of 1986 in the town of Linda, just south of Marysville, I helped the victims along with others in our Stake.

Dave and I are Temple Workers in the Oakland Temple and we serve the second week out of every month. We really enjoy our work there and we enjoy our family.

DAVID YANCEY 1.2.1s

David was the thirteenth child of twenty one of Emron **Yancey** and Eliza Dorothy **Dean.** He was the second of the first set of twins having a twin sister Delpha. He was the fifth of nine boys. He had been severly injured by a car at age fifteen and after recuperating, never returned to school and left home to be on his own shortly after. After several various jobs and after our marriage, David went to work for his father-in-law Arthur **Hopkins** and learned the plumbing trade. After his father-in-law died, he went to work for his brother-in-law Bud **Hopkins** until he retired in 1977. Dave fell off a roof and broke his back. His earlier accident left him with a slight limp, a bad leg and arthritis. The arthritis settled into the broken back and he was disabled and retired by his Union.

David works at cutting and hauling wood for himself, neighbors and family just because he loves to do it. He is a candidate for a hip replacement.

David loves fishing and hunting and is often out with his sons and others to Alaska, Montana and other places. He has a big and successful garden even though it is rocky red dust. At one point they had ducks, pheasants, geese and chickens in their enclosure. They were fun to watch.

He has built many homes throughout the years. He has written some very nice poetry. He has also made some very cute objects to decorate our homes. One day we came home to find a huge rocking horse in our yard made of wood. Another time we received a Rudolph the Red-nosed Reindeer for our yard (or a Christmas Decoration - which we use it for). Another time we received a door ornament that is very musical when the door opens or closes. These little gifts mean so much to us in terms of love, appreciation and family.

The David Yancey Family

Back Row: Ruth, Emron, Cecelia, David, Lynn, Kieran

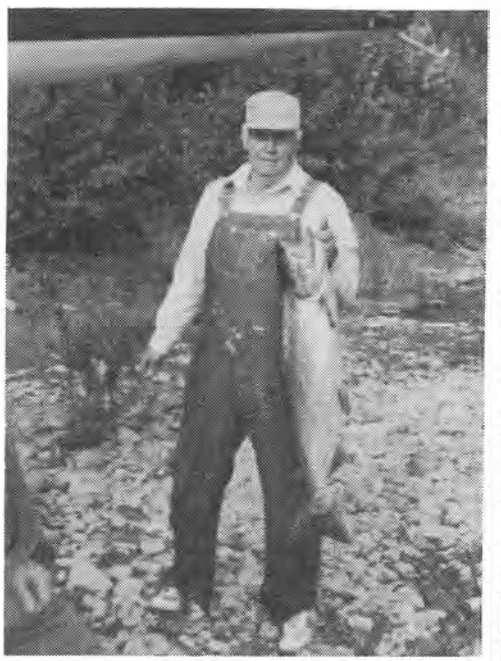
Front Row: Ina and David



Ruth and David Yancey



Ruth and David Yancey
on their
Wedding Day



David in Alaska



Emron, Ina, Lynn
Geri and Kieron



David Ellis Yancey

THE DAVID ELLIS and EVELYN YANCEY FAMILY

DAVID ELLIS YANCEY 1.2.1.1

David Ellis **Yancey** was born 19 November, 1944 in Oakland, Alameda County, California. He is the first son and child of Ruth Alice **Hopkins** and David **Yancey.** David was a very, very blonde haired child. When he was about one year old he was chosen, while I had him down town, to be the advertisement baby on cans and in magazines for Clapp Baby Food. David was nick-named "Dunie". He was a quiet, deep thinking and gentle boy. He did not like violence. He enjoyed music, participated in art work and enjoyed helping around. He was a tall, six feet four inches tall and one hundred sixty pounds, handsome and intelligent boy. His art work was outstanding and very unique.

He married Evelyn **MacDonald** in Japan while in the Navy. Patrick Ellis **Yancey** was born in Japan and Steven Lee **Yancey** was born in South Carolina. After a rare visit home for Christmas (from South Carolina) he died on 8 January, 1973 at age twenty six of a collapsed lung.

EVELYN MARIE MACDONALD 1.2.1.1s

Evelyn and David Ellis **Yancey** were married in Japan on 26 Nov. 1969. They had two boys Patrick Ellis **Yancey** and Steven Lee **Yancey.** After David passed away in 1973 she married Guy **Meadows,** retired Navy. They are raising the two boys and live in South Carolina.

PATRICK ELLIS YANCEY 1.2.1.1.1

Patrick was born 1 October, 1970 at Yokosuka, Japan. He is the first son and first child of David Ellis **Yancey** and Evelyn Marie **MacDonald.** His father was in the Navy in Japan. Patrick had Menengitis, at age four months, which left him with some problems. He is a very active and happy child. He wears glasses and a hearing aid. He has been successful and no slower than average in his growth and development, despite the lengthy time in the hospital during the first years of his life. He has a green belt in Karate.

STEVEN LEE YANCEY 1.2.1.1.2

Steven is the second child of David Ellis **Yancey** and Evelyn **MacDonald.** He is slender and it appears that he will be tall and fair like his father. He was born on 10 May, 1972 in Charleston,CharlestonCounty, South Carolina. He is very active and he does well in school.



Four Generations
David Ellis Yancey
Ruth Hopkins Yancey
Grace Davis Hopkins
Alice Sheridan Davis



Patrick Ellis Yancey



Evelyn McDonald Yancey



Steven Lee Yancey

THE EMRON AND JANET YANCEY FAMILY

EMRON ARTHUR YANCEY 1.2.1.2

Emron is the second child and second son of Ruth Alice **Hopkins** and David **Yancey.** He was named after both of his grandfathers and was born 28 September, 1947. He was born three and a half weeks early, just after I had gone bowling! Emron was the opposite of David. He is the shortest of the boys and built like his Dad. He is five feet eight inches tall with dark hair and on the go every minute. You always have to look up for Emron, never down. He married Cecelia **Outman** (1.2.1.2a) on 4 February, 1967 while he was in the Army. They had two sons Jared Arthur **Yancey** and Jeremy **Yancey.** A few months after Jeremy was born Emron felt the need to leave Cecelia and filed for divorce. A year later he married Janet **Harris** on 1 January, 1976. Janet had two children by a previous marriage. Em, Jan, Amy and Randy first resided out of Anchorage, Alaska at Eagle River where Emron was a Major at Camp Carrol, Fort Richardson. Jan was also serving at Fort Richardson with the National Guard.

Emron is a licensed trapper for beaver, muskrat and mink. He belongs to the apprentice guild for caribou and moose. He enjoys salmon, trout and halibut fishing as well as camping and has spent a lot of time doing these things with his father, David.

Recently, Emron left the helicopter job he loved so much for a job with better pay. He works on the oil rigs in Cook Inlet, Alaska. His helicopter experiences began in Viet Nam where he was involved in courageous combact action and rescue. He was awarded the Purple Heart twice. This was not new to Emron who, as a young Eagle Scout, rescued three people from the treacherous tides at Stinson Beach, California. He was awarded the Distinguished Flying Cross twice.

His two children, Jared and Jeremy live in Chico, California with their mother Cecelia. Cecelia was born 4 July, 1947 at Willows, Glenn County, California

JANET FAYE ASHWORTH HARRIS 1.2.1.2b

Janet was born 5 November, 1943 at Phoenix, Maricopa, Arizona to Pratt Wilburt **Ashworth** and Violet Frances **Armstrong.** She was married previously to James Everett **Harris** and had two children Amy and Randy. Amy is married and has two daughters. Janet married Emron **Yancey** on 1 January, 1976. She served in the National Guard at Fort Richardson as a Sergeant. In 1984 she became a licensed hairdresser and now works at this occupation.

JARED EMRON YANCEY 1.2.1.2a.1

Jared is the first son and child of Emron Arthur **Yancey** and Cecelia **Outman** (divorced). He was born at San Pablo, Contra Costa County, California on Valentines Day 14 February, 1973. He lives in Chico with his mother. He is a teaser, joker and entertainer. He is active and has a mild manner. He is studious, likes to read, play quietly and play the violin.



Emron Arthur Yancey

JEREMY YANCEY 1.2.1.2a.2

Jeremy is the second son and child of Emron Arthur **Yancey** and Cecelia **Outman** (divorced). He lives with his mother. He is very much like his father and likes to hunt and fish. He enjoys sports. He and his brother are very close and do most things together including Little League Baseball. He looks as if he will be tall and thin. He was born on Thanksgiving Day, 25 November, 1974 at Richmond, Contra Costa County, California.

THE AMY AND TOM CHRISTENSEN FAMILY

AMY SUE HARRIS 1.2.1.2b.1sc

Amy is the daughter of Janet Faye **Ashworth (Yancey)** and James Everett **Harris,** and the stepdaughter of Emron Arthur **Yancey.** She was born 6 June, 1963 at Phoenix, Maricopa, Arizona. Amy enjoys active sports, tennis and reading. As the only girl on a soccer team, she was the equal of any boy.

She married Thomas Stanley **Christensen** on 15 March, 1983. They live in Anchorage, Alaska and have two daughters; Sarah Jo and Charity Beth.

THOMAS STANLEY CHRISTENSEN 1.2.1.2b.1scs

Thomas Stanley **Christensen** was born 7 January, 1960 to Stanley Richard **Christensen** and Maureen Patricia **Gibbons.** He married Amy **Harris** on 15 March, 1983 in Anchorage, Alaska. He is the manager of a Safeway store in Anchorage. He and his wife Amy have two daughters, Sara Jo and Charity.

SARA JO CHRISTENSEN 1.2.1.2b.1sc.1

Sara Jo is the daughter of Amy **Harris** and Thomas **Christensen.** She was born 19 June, 1983 in Anchorage, Alaska. As her mother Amy is a step-child to Emron **Yancey,** Sara is not blood line. However, she became the first in a new generation as the step-great-great-granddaughter of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma **Christensen.** She lives in Alaska.

CHARITY BETH CHRISTENSEN 1.2.1.2b.1sc.2

Charity was born in September of 1984 in Anchorage, Alaska. She is the second child of Amy **Harris** and Tom **Christensen.** She is the second step third great grandchild of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma **Christensen.** Charity lives in Alaska.

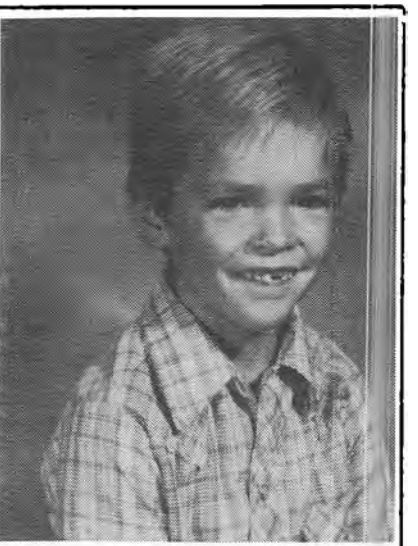
THE EMRON AND JANET YANCEY FAMILY (Continued)

RANDY HARRIS 1.2.1.2b.2sc

Randy was born 4 November, 1965 or 1966. He is the second child of Janet Faye **Ashworth (Yancey)** and James Everett **Harris** and the stepson of Emron Arthur **Yancey.** He is described as being very lovable and loving. He (at age twelve) was said to "try to be active in sports" with the rest of the family, but would rather ride bikes with friends or play with space toys. He is now about eighteen or nineteen years old and lives and works in Anchorage, Alaska.



Amy Harris Christensen
and
Sara Jo Christensen

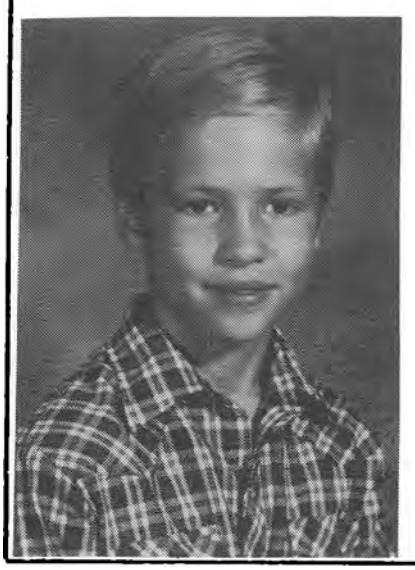


Jared Emron Yancey



Emron Arthur Yancey

Jeremy Yancey



Jared, Amy, Emron
Jeremy, Sara Jo



THE KIRK YANCEY FAMILY

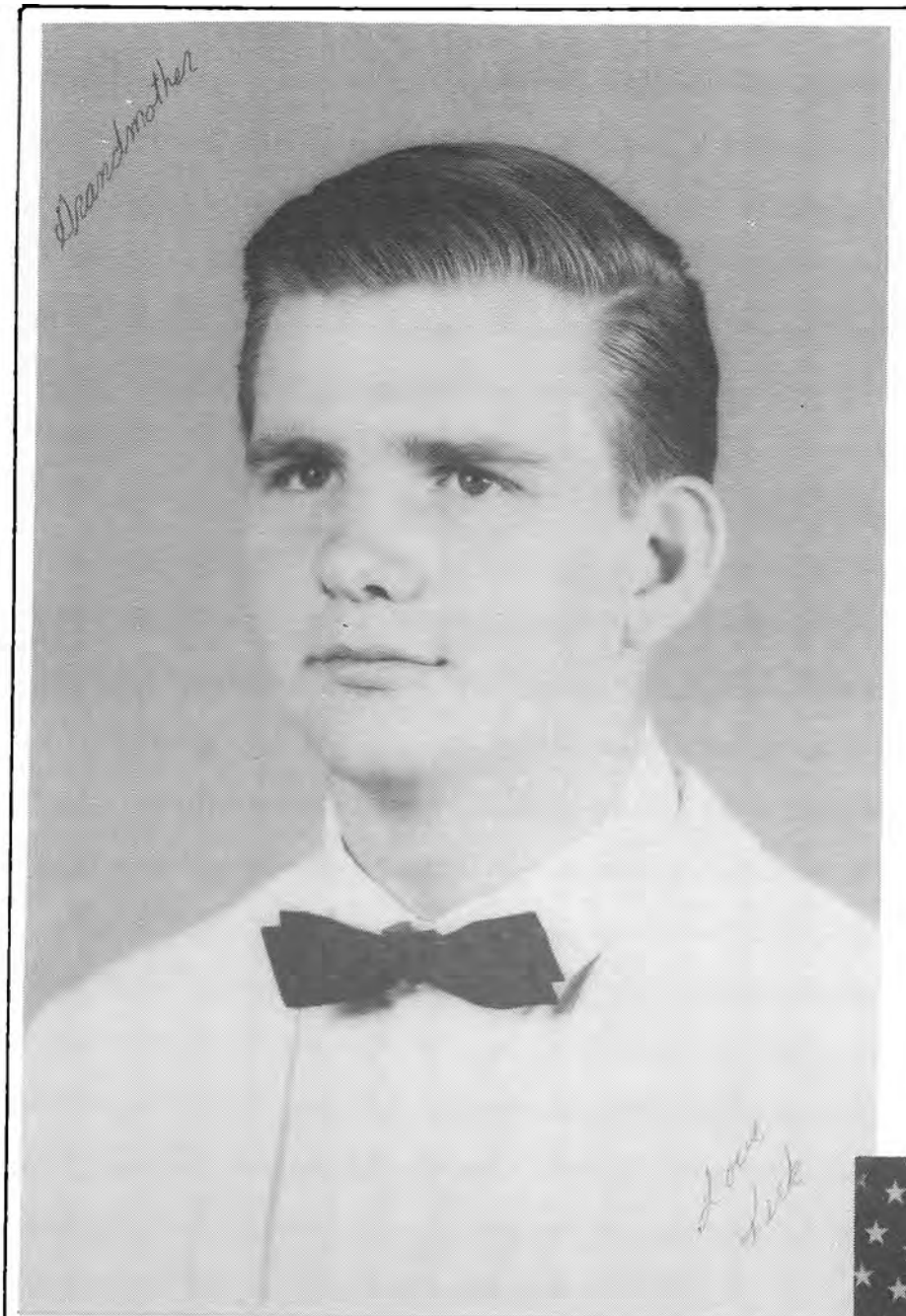
KIRK LYNN YANCEY 1.2.1.3

Kirk is the third son and third child of Ruth Alice **Hopkins** and David **Yancey.** Ruth tells the following: Kirk Lynn **Yancey** was born 13 October, 1950 in Berkeley, Alameda County, California. He was a big roly-poly red-haired baby. Nobody on the earth had a mind of their own as did this child. The only way to get along with him was to love him, because if he decided something, nobody, but nobody could change his mind. He also is the biggest hearted and would give you the shirt off his back if you wanted it. Because of his loving nature he married young women that found him more of a father figure. He married (1) Charlotte Christine **Watson** (1.2.1.3a) born 8 March, 1949 in Morenci, Greenlee County, Arizona and married 2 August, 1969 in Richmond, Contra Costa County, California; (2) Rebecca Sue **Duggan**) (1.2.1.3b) born 19 October, 1954 in Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee and married 2 February, 1977 and (3) Theresa **(Smith) Batchelor** (1.2.1.3c) born 13 July, 1951 in Vallejo, Contra Costa County, California and married 30 March, 1979.

Lynnlives out of Houston, Texas. He always enjoyed policework and still hopes to get a job as a guard at the atomic site in Arco, Idaho.

Kirk (or Lynn) continues: After getting out of the Army in July of 1978 I put $200.00 in my pocket and headed for Houston, Texas with no job. I worked for Lucky, Inc. I enjoy music, racquetball and swimming. I'm hoping someday to relocate in Idaho where I can be in the mountains. I later moved to Rosharon, Texas where I'm in charge of guards at the prison. I graduated from college in Las Vegas, Nevada in Police Science. My job is as a Corrections Officer at Ramey Unit Prison System out of Houston, Texas. He is now, 1987 a Lieutenant Corrections Officer transferred to Pack 11 southwest of Houston, Texas.

For a time Kirk had two step daughters, Cherie and Maryanna Batchelor. These are Theresa's children.





Kirk Lynn Yancey

THE KIERON AND GERALDINE YANCEY FAMILY

KIERON DEAN YANCEY 1.2.1.4

Kieron is the fourth son and fourth child of Ruth Alice **Hopkins** and David **Yancey.** He was much like his older brother David, very tall, thin and blonde. He was always the joker. Everything was fun to Kieron and he was always laughing. You could really call him mischievous because he also gave us the most concern. Kieron was an eager beaver from his birth. He arrived so quickly that his father delivered him at home. Since he left home at seventeen and went about doing his own thing without parental interference, I have to admit he straightened out and has become a very responsible young man. He married Connie Lou **Fuller** (1.2.1.4a) born 9 April, 1954 at Richmond, Contra Costa County, California the daughter of Bernard Lyle **Fuller** and Betty Jo **Waller.** They had one son, Donald Lee **Yancey,** but were later divorced.

Kieron married Geraldine Maureen **Foran** on 4 July, 1976 at Lake Tahoe, Douglas County, Nevada. They have one daughter, Renée. Like his father, David, he is a plumber. He worked with his Uncle Bud **Hopkins** in El Cerrito, California for fourteen years. This is the same plumbing shop that his grandfather, Arthur **Hopkins** started. He now works with another group of plumbers at Antioch, California. He has remodeled and added to his home in Pinole, California. He does excellent finish work. Kieron and Geri are currently working on a cabin on property at Lake Tahoe. Kieron, Geri, Donald and Renée live in Pinole, California.

GERALDINE MAUREEN FORAN 1.2.1.4b

Geri is very tiny in size and has curly black hair. She is very pretty and friendly. Her interests are camping and being creative in ceramics as well as reading. She works as a Team Leader of billing insurances at Brookside Hospital in San Pablo, California. She is active in Jazzercise classes. She was born 26 March, 1954 at San Pablo, Contra Costa County, California. She is the daughter of Michael Patrick **Foran** and Patricia **Traynor** and the mother of Renée **Yancey.**

DONALD LEE YANCEY 1.2.1.4a.1

Donald is the son of Kieron Dean **Yancey** and Connie Lou **Fuller.** He was born 21 August, 1971 at San Pablo, Contra Costa County, California. As a very young child he was large for his age and very active. He is very intelligent. He always seems to be one step ahead with his inquiring and thoughtful questions and answers. He catches onto mechanical things quickly and adapts readily to most situations.

He is a quiet age fifteen. He is active in Karate where he has a brown belt and has received awards in competitions. He was also on the Pinole Valley High School Football Team. He was employed in the Cardiology Department of Alta Bates Hospital for the summer of 1986 as a "gopher" and file clerk and will be working there next summer as well.



Kieron, Geraldine, Donald and Renee Yancey

THE INA YANCEY FAMILY 1.2.1.5

Ina Lenora **Yancey** is the fifth and last child and only daughter of Ruth and David **Yancey.** She was born on 31 July, 1957 while the family was living in Idaho. She was a tiny blonde doll. She has had her own apartment in El Cerrito and worked as a receptionist for a dentist in Pinole, Ca. She is now living in Hawaii. She loves sports and oriental cooking.

For awhile she worked at Lake Tahoe, but today is back in Lahaina, Maui, Hawaii. Ina is a hostess at the Golf and Country Club at Kapalua, Maui. She also designs children's wear and helps a friend in his "T" Shirt business on both Maui and Oahu.



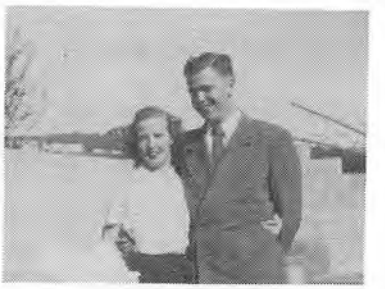
Who's Who

Answers on p. 372

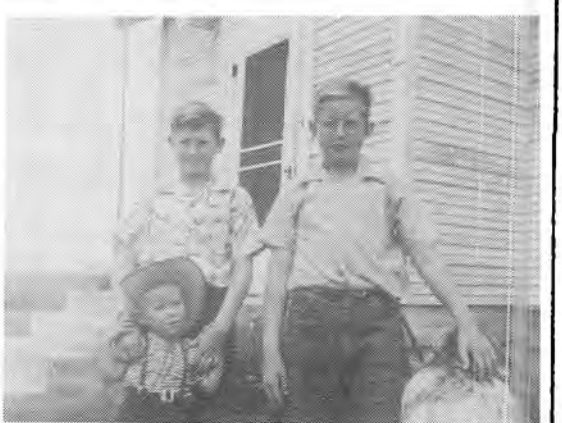
9



10



11.



12.



13



Chapter Two

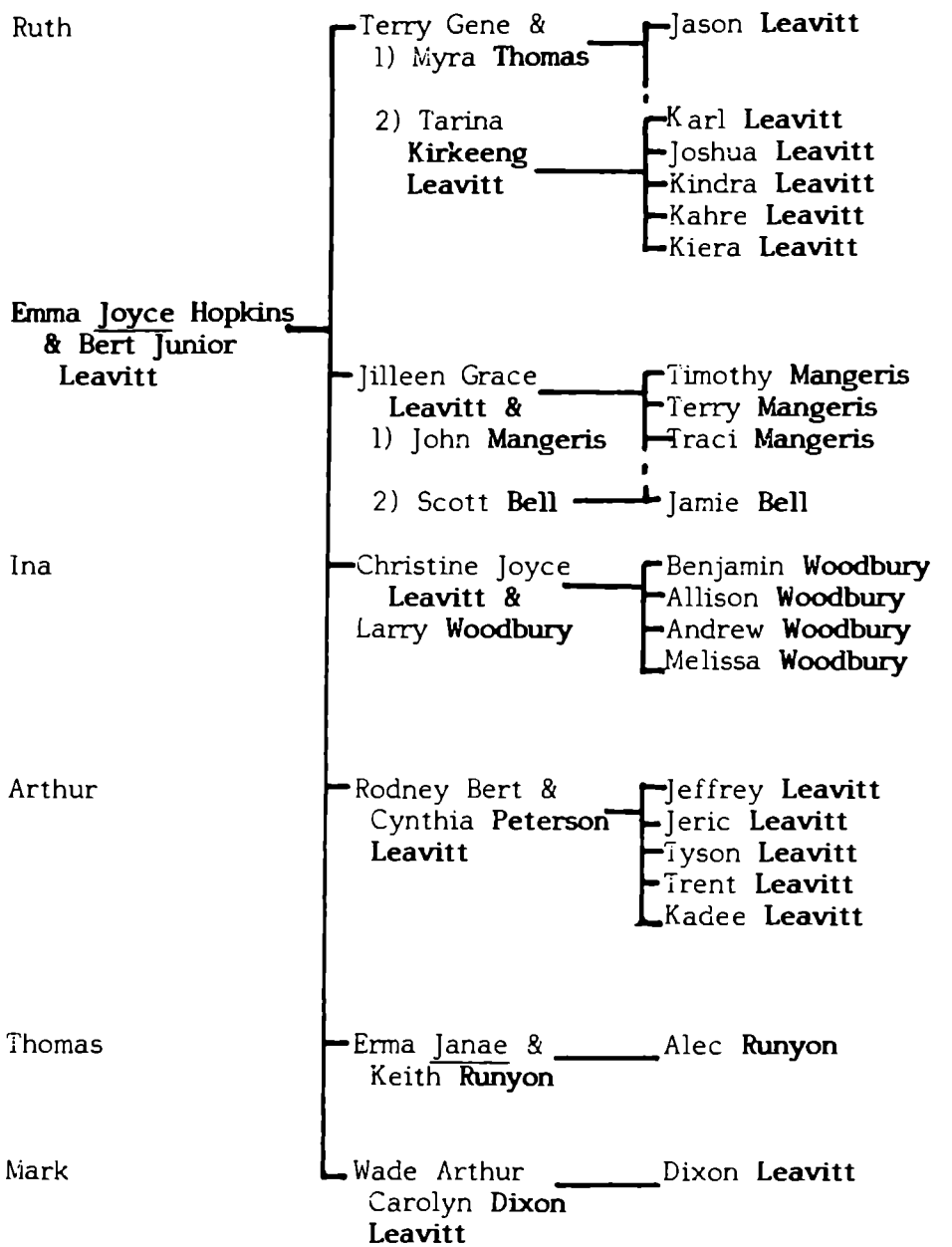
Section 2.2

Daughter of Arthur

Joyce

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
and
INA GRACE DAVIS

Chart No. 1.2.2



EMMA JOYCE HOPKINS 1.2.2

I was born on a very wintry day, 10 December, 1927. These were hard times and for the first month of my life I fought whooping cough and then diptheria. But the struggle was worth it, for I love life and am thankful for my blessings.

I was born to Arthur Lorenzo **Hopkins** and Ina Grace **Davis.** I was their second child and second daughter. My older sister is Ruth **(Hopkins) Yancey.** It all happened in El Cerrito, Contra Costa County, California.

I was raised there and went through grammar school, high school and one semester of college there. There is one thing I have always been proud of; the fact that I was born and raised in the same house until I was eighteen. Not too many people can make that statement.

I was brought up by very wonderful parents. My Dad was a very gentle, quiet spoken man. But what a great inspiration and example he was. Mom has always been my ideal and a hard worker, a great testimony of the gospel and a never ending love for her family.

I have a younger sister Ina Grace **(Hopkins) Speer** and three younger brothers, Arthur Lincoln (Bud), Thomas David, and Mark Davis **Hopkins.**

Another thing about my Dad that makes me proud is that he was a Bishop in the LDS Church for seven years. And oh, what a dedicated leader he was. Always so concerned and kind hearted to everyone. I can sincerely say I never heard him say anything bad about anyone.

I was married to Bert Junior **Leavitt** in the Salt Lake Temple on the 23rd of January, 1946. We have six children. Four were born in California and two in Nevada.

We love it here in Nevada. It has been a good place to raise our children. We have been pretty active in the church holding many and various jobs. We love the gospel and have a strong testimony. We feel very blessed and pleased that all of our children are also active .

I have greatly enjoyed positions in camping and sports. I love the out-of-doors and have helped train leaders in Girl Scouts and Campfire in all phases of camping and out-door activities. I have served as a leader to many, many young girls in the camping program and am a certified Summitteer Camper myself.

I have conducted many clinics and tournaments in volleyball and softball. I love sports and at the present time am very active in tennis.

In September of 1982, my husband, sweetheart, and best friend died of cancer. Since that time I have sold our large family home and moved into a small townhouse that I really love. Just enough yard to mow, enjoy flowers and a small vegetable project.

My three sons, Terry, Rodney, and Wade are still here in Las Vegas and bring me a lot of joy and care. My daughters have each moved away, as girls usually do. Jilleen is in Idaho, Christine in California and Janaé in Utah. I miss them, but we are in touch often and feel each others love.



I continue to enjoy traveling whenever possible and like to play golf and a little tennis. I am a real football and basketball fan also, in fact just about any sport as a spectator.

I adore my twenty one grandchildren and spend as much time as possible with them. I love the gospel and have a very strong testimony of it. I serve as Visiting Teaching Leader in the Ward and worked two days a week in the St. George Temple as an Ordinance Worker. I have truly been blessed all of my life with good health, a great family and a desire to serve the Lord.

I must express my love and thanks to all the Hopkins Family and my heritage of which I am very proud. I cannot express my thankfulness enough for my Mom and Dad. They taught me well in the principles of the gospel, love of family and the respect and needs of others.

I love living in Las Vegas and guess I'll stay here forever!

[Editor's Note: Joyce was called on a Mission on 19 March, 1986 and is serving as Mission Secretary in the Pittsburg, Pennsylvania Mission Office. From the letters we have received, she is really enjoying herself, loves the work and will return home in March of 1987.].

BERT JUNIOR LEAVITT 1.2.2s

Bert Junior **Leavitt** was born on 3 November, 1925 in Bunkerville, Clark County, Nevada. He married Emma Joyce **Hopkins** on 23 January, 1946. Bert worked in the Bay Area where four of his children were born. He sold adding machines and cash registers and received many awards and recognition for his sales and managership.

In 1959, the family moved to Las Vegas, Nevada where the last two children were born. Bert went into the insurance business with his brother Dixie **Leavitt** of Cedar City, Utah. He was very successful. Again he received many awards and positions of honor in his business and community. He has been desirous to serve in the local and state government. He has worked closely with Government officials including Governor and Senator, Paul **Laxalt.** Bert had cancer for a number of years. He successfully overcame several bouts of it, but the last time, the cancer was not put into remission. At his funeral there were enough people to fill an LDS Chapel and part of the Cultural Hall. Officials running for Governor of Nevada, the current Governor (1982) and past Governor (**Laxalt**) participated in the funeral service. Bert was laid to rest in his beloved Bunkerville, Nevada, where he was born. He died 8 September, 1982.

The Bert Leavitt Family

Standing: Christine, Terry and Jilleen

Front Row: Janaé, Bert, Wade, Joyce and Rod.



Joyce and Bert on their Wedding Day



Joyce Hopkins Leavitt

BERT JUNIOR LEAVITT

Eulogy

11 September, 1982

Approximately seventy miles north and east of Las Vegas there lies the small farming community of Bunkerville, Nevada. The Virgin Valley is the original Nevada home of the large Leavitt family that is prominent in the Southern Nevada and Southern Utah area, much of which was settled originally by Dudley **Leavitt.** Bert Junior **Leavitt,** whom we are honoring today, was the great grandson of Dudley and in many ways had a significant impact on the growth of Southern Nevada just like his grandfather.

Bert was proud of his pioneer Nevada heritage. Born 3 November, 1925, he was the first of five children born to Vincen **Leavitt** and Erma **Leavitt.** Bert was born in Bunkerville in the front room of the house his parents still live in. Bert attended school in Bunkerville and was kept busy by the usual chores of a young man in a farming town. Bert said that hauling hay and working at the dairy as a boy convinced him that he wanted to be a professional in later life. His mother enjoys saying that Bert was the only one of her boys who never sassed her, except for one time, and that time she had it coming.

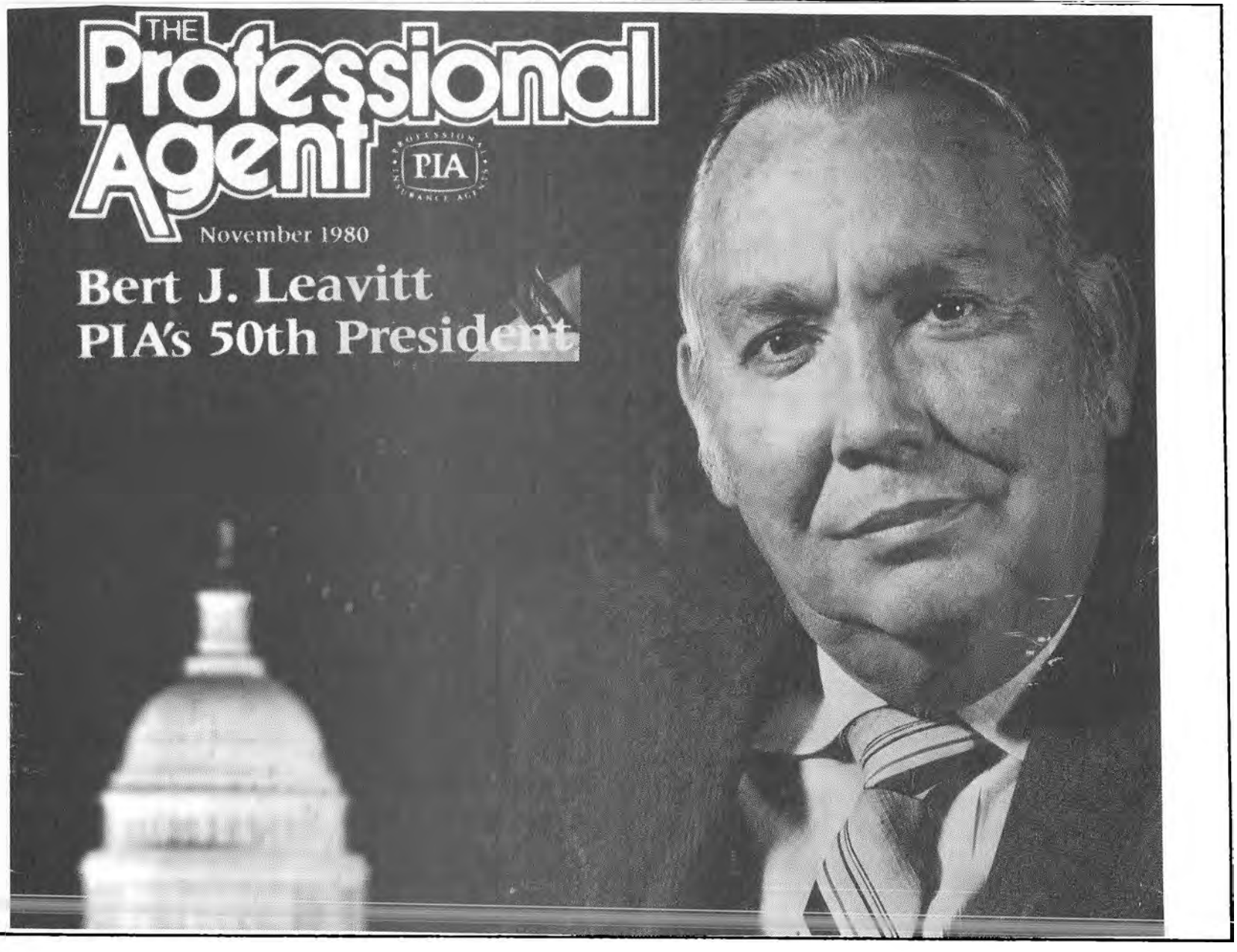
In the 40's, Bert joined the Navy. Much of his Naval Career was spent in attending college as part of an officer's training program. While attending UCLA he was a member of a championship water polo team and was a distance runner on the track team. Bert was quite a runner, as recent as 1980 none of his sons or grandsons could beat him over fifty yards.

At the time the war was close to ending and the Navy was looking for ways to wash out candidates from the Officers Training Program; one night Bert got locked out of the dorm after curfew and was booted out of the Officers School. It's a good thing he was, or he might not have met Joyce.

While stationed at Treasure Island, near San Francisco, Bert was on his way one Saturday night to visit a girlfriend in the East Bay Area. On the way he stopped off at a dance at the LDS Church. A pretty, brown haired El Cerrito girl made him forget about seeing his girlfriend that night. That was on his birthday, November third. On her birthday, December 10, they were engaged and on 23 January, Bert and Joyce **Hopkins** were married for time and eternity in the Temple in Salt Lake City. Bert never was slow in making a decision or putting it into effect.

Bert and Joyce built their first home in Richmond, California while Bert was working as a bookkeeper for American Standard. After a few months he wanted to obtain his college degree and they moved to Cedar City, Utah where he graduated from the Branch Agricultural College, now Southern Utah State College. Bert was hired directly out of college by the Clary Corporation to sell adding machines and business equipment. Bert was extremely adept at selling and won numerous national sales awards. While working at Clary, he also opened a hamburger stand and coffee shop in Lafayette, California. My brother Terry and sister Jilleen could not think of a better business for a kid's father to be in.

In 1959, Bert accepted an offer from his brother Dixie, to become involved in the insurance busines. Bert opened an agency in Las Vegas with only a desk and a


THE
Professional
Agent
PIA
November 1980
Bert J. Leavitt
PIA's 50th President

file cabinet in a corner of his cousin Elwin's last office. Shortly after the opening, the office was moved to an older house on South Sixth Street. The primary office of the Leavitt Insurance Group is still located in this building. Under Bert's direction, the Leavitt Agency has grown from small beginnings to a network of eight offices here in Las Vegas.

Bert's dedication to the insurance industry was great. He was voted Nevada Agent of the Year by the Mutual Insurance Agents Association. He received a Chartered Property Casualty Underwriter designation, a Certified Insurance Counselor designation, and was a member of the Firemark Society in recognition of the great sales abilities. Bert had the great honor of being elected President of the National Association of Professional Insurance Agents and in that capacity spent most of the last two years traveling around the United States working to improve the industry. When the Nevada State Industrial Insurance System was organized, Governor Robert **List** appointed Bert to serve on the original Board of Governors.

Bert had an enormous desire to serve and spent much of his life assisting others. One of his goals in life was to follow the words of the Savior when he said, "Wherein you have done it unto one of the least of these my brethern, ye have done it unto me." Bert was involved deeply in his Church and had a strong testimony of the gospel of Jesus Christ. At the age of twenty six, he was called to serve in the Bishopric of the Richmond, California Ward. He was ordained a High Priest in the Church by Ezra Taft **Benson,** now the President of the Quorum of the Twelve. He served in numerous positions in the Church and was often called upon to speak at meetings on special days such as Easter and Christmas. He was extremely pleased that all his children have remained close to the church.

Bert's desire to serve and his love for Nevada led him to become actively involved in political circles. Over the years, Bert served on numerous committees and task forces in attempts to improve the lifestyle of the community. Bert took pride in the fact that he voted in every election, in fact he voted absentee last week for the upcoming election since he knew he would be unable to make it to the polls next Tuesday.

Bert loved sports. One of my earliest recollections is going to Nevada Southern University basketball games at the old campus gym. Dad hasn't missed many Rebel games in the last twenty eight years, it's still a family activity.

Dad was a great family man. His family was extremely important to him. He provided a fine example to us six children and was an exemplary husband to our mother. He thoroughly enjoyed visiting and teasing his fifteen grandchildren. It is a great comfort to us knowing that we are sealed to him and can be with him again after this life.

Mom and Dad loved to travel. They had the opportunity to visit almost all of the fifty states. They also visited abroad from Hong Kong to Yugoslavia and from Mexico to Sweden and Denmark.

Dad was a battler. He was first diagnosed as having cancer in 1964. Four times over the next seventeen years he successfully battled the disease. The fifth and final time his body no longer was strong enough to win. It was time for him to return home. He died peacefully in his sleep having retained his dignity and mental faculties to the end. It was completely in character that Bert was selling insurance to the nurses from his hospital bed just last week.

If asked to name one trait that characterized my father, I would answer that it was his love for his fellow man. Dad was generous to a fault and always placed others needs before his own.

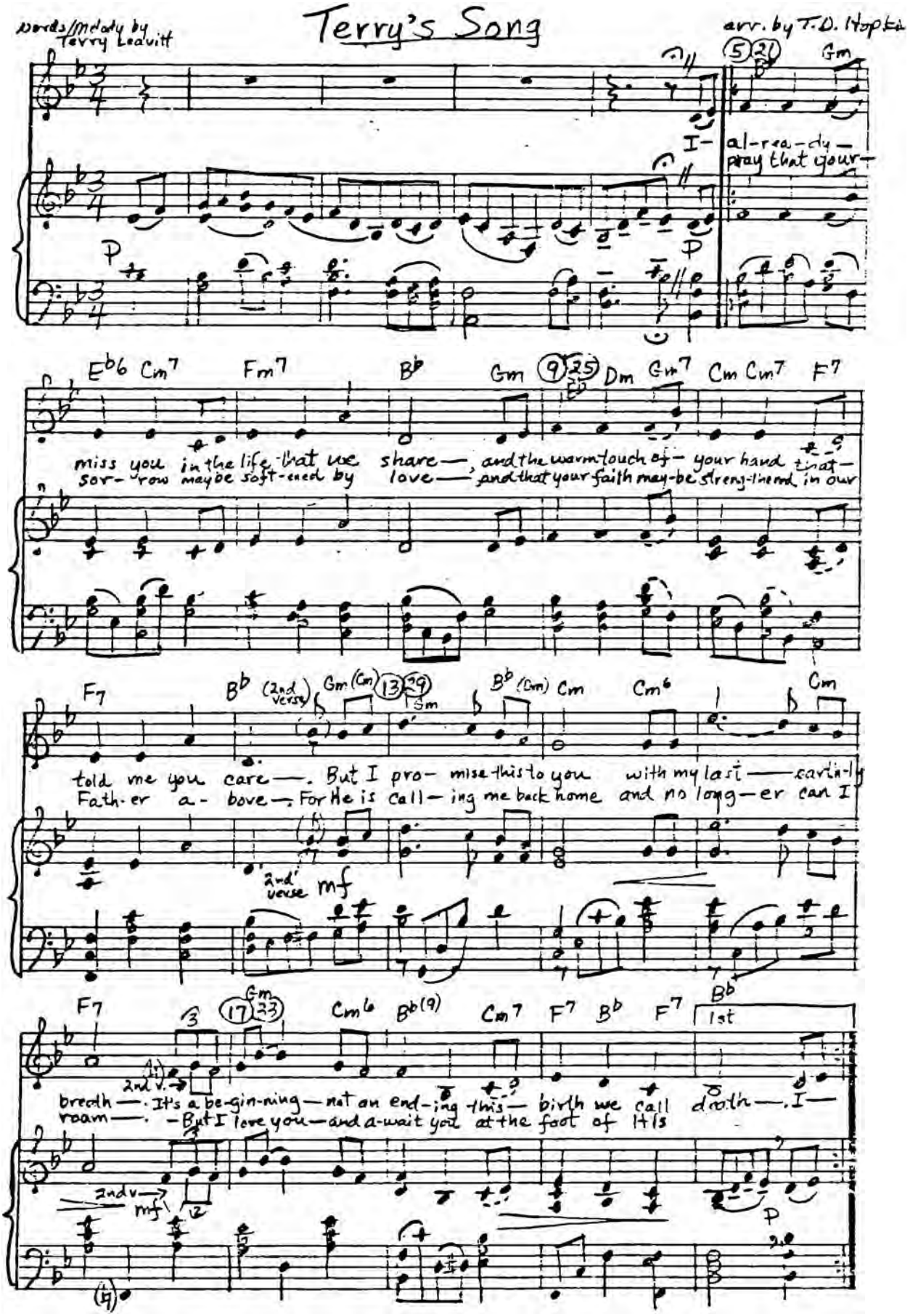
Dad was an honest man who valued his integrity. He was extremely just and fair in his business dealings. He often gave others the benefit of any doubt, many times at his own personal expense.

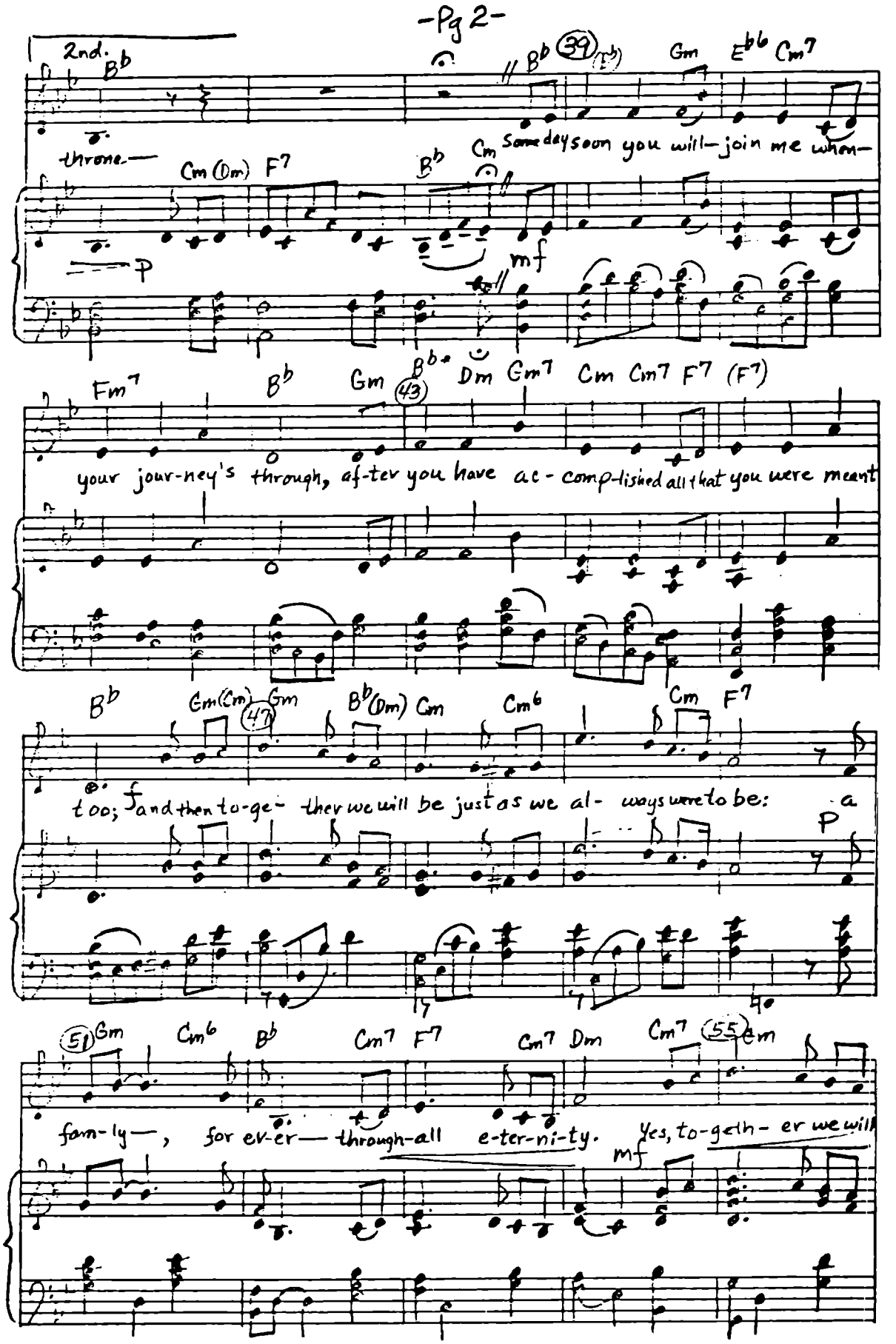
I have always felt that the finest honor a man can receive is that, at his passing, others would say he was a good man. It is with extreme pleasure and pride that I can say that Bert Junior **Leavitt** was a good man and even more importantly a good husband and a good father.

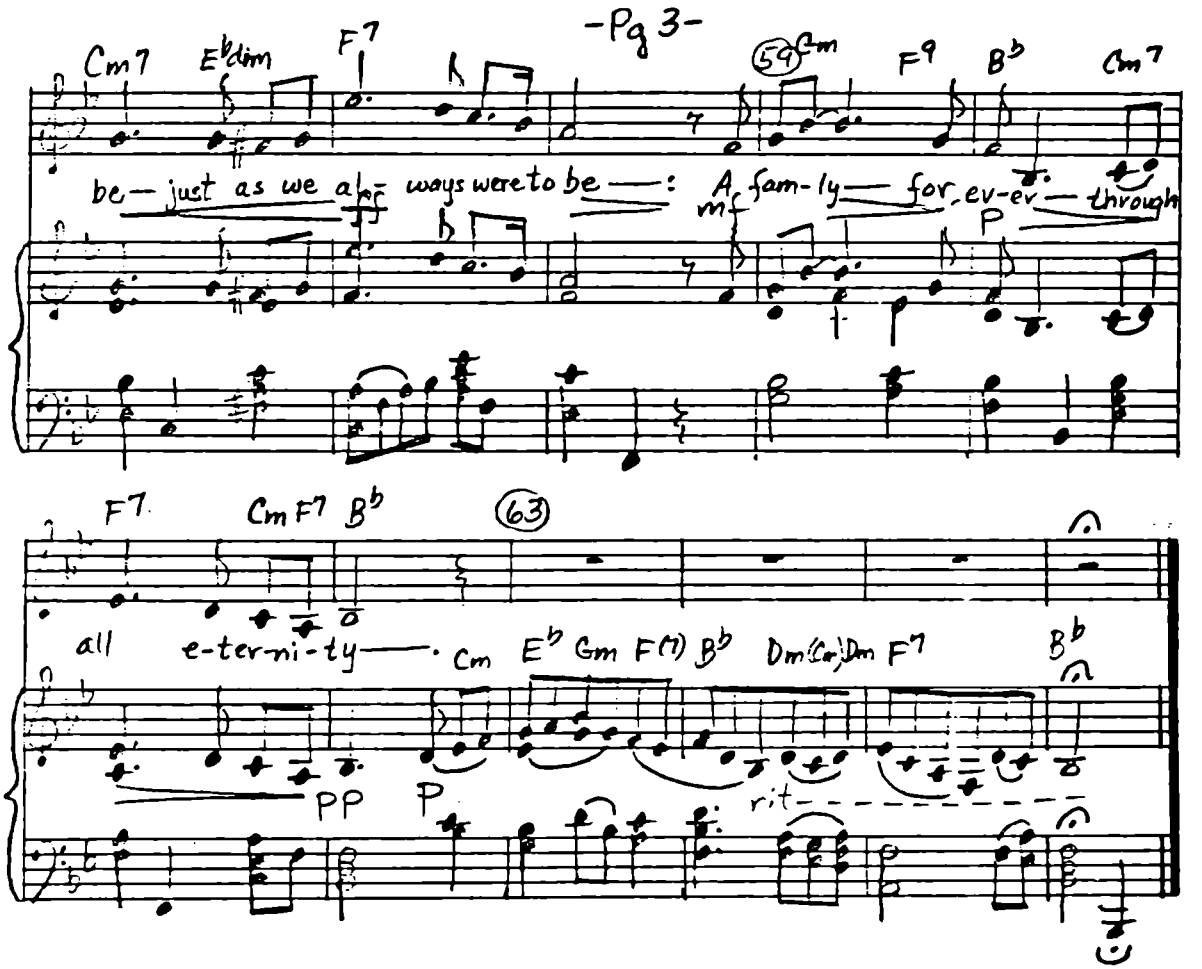
Rodney Bert **Leavitt**

TERRY'S SONG

This music was written for Bert and was sung by Terry at his father's funeral. It was arranged by his uncle Thomas D. **Hopkins.**

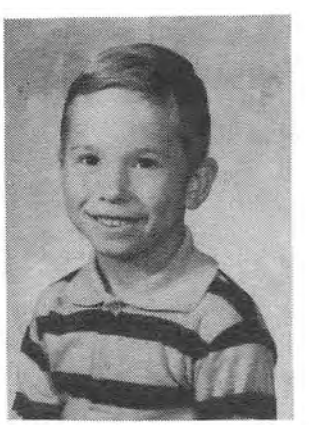

Words/Melody by Terry Leavitt
Terry's Song
arr. by T.D. Hopkins
I- al-rea-dy— pray that your—
miss you in the life that we share— and the warm touch of your hand that— sor-row may be soft-ened by love— and that your faith may be strengthened in our
told me you care—. But I pro-mise this to you with my last— earth-ly Father a-bove—. For He is call-ing me back home and no long-er can I
breath—. It's a be-gin-ning— not an end-ing this— birth we call death—. I— roam—. —But I love you— and a-wait you at the foot of His


-Pg 2-
2nd.
throne—
Some day soon you will—join me when—
your jour-ney's through, af-ter you have ac-comp-lished all that you were meant
too; and then to-ge-ther we will be just as we al-ways were to be:
fam-ly—, for ev-er— through-all e-ter-ni-ty.
Yes, to-geth-er we will


-Pg 3-
Cm7
E♭dim
F7
59
Gm
F9
B♭
Cm7
be— just as we al- ways were to be —: A fam-ly— for ev-er— through
mf
P
F7
Cm F7
B♭
63
all e-ter-ni-ty— Cm E♭ Gm F(7) B♭ Dm(Cm) Dm F7
B♭
PP
P
rit



Terry Gene Leavitt



Jason Thomas Leavitt

THE TERRY AND TARINA LEAVITT FAMILY

TERRY GENE LEAVITT 1.2.2.1

Terry Gene **Leavitt** was born 20 September, 1946 in Berkeley, Alameda County, California, the first child and son of Joyce **Hopkins** and Bert **Leavitt.** He graduated from high school and attended two years of college. He served two years in the Army, one of which was spent in Viet Nam where he was injured three times. He is married to Tarina **Kirkeeng.** They have five children. One son, Jason Thomas **Leavitt** is from his first marriage to Myra **Thomas** (1.2.2.1a) and one son Karl who is from Tarina's first marriage. They also have Joshua 12, Kindra 8, Kahre 5, and Kiera 2. Terry and Tarina were married in the Temple on 21 July, 1978 and Joshua and Kindra were sealed to them. Their civil marriage was in 1972.

Terry is a fantastic son who shows great love and concern for his family. He has his own Insurance Agency. He worked for several years with his Dad in the business and has branched off on his own. He plays the guitar, sings and makes up his own songs, such as the one on the previous pages.

Terry says; "I celebrated my sixteenth year of association with the Leavitt Group this past May. The opportunity of working with my brothers Rod and Wade as well as my cousins, Mike, Dane, Mark and Eric is more enjoyable and rewarding than I ever imagined possible. I thank my father Bert and Uncle Dixie every day of my life for the opportunities their hard work and vision have provided for me and my family".

The closest thing I have to a hobby is mowing our lawn and wondering why our garden doesn't produce like Grandpa **Hopkins'.**

TARINA KIRKEENG 1.2.2.1b

Tarina was born 28 June, 1946 in Glendive, Dawson County, Montana. She is the daughter of Melvin Johnson **Kirkeeng** and Floris **Lund.** She was previously married and has a son Karl Johan **Gierke Leavitt.** Terry has adopted Karl.

Tarina stays more than busy keeping track of her children and the new home they have built. Any spare time she does have finds her preparing for her Primary Class, watering the weed patch, Terry calls a garden, wondering when the chickens will start laying and figuring out new ways to get Terry to take her and the kids back to Jackson Hole for a few days.

JASON THOMAS LEAVITT 1.2.2.1a.1

Jason was born 14 April, 1970 at Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. His mother is Myra Ann **Thomas** (1.2.2.1a). Jason lives with his mother in the Bay Area in California. He visits his father, Terry, every summer. He is now fifteen years old and enjoys all sports. He plans on trying out for the De Anza High School football team this fall (1985) where he'll be a Sophomore. One of his favorite hobbies is target shooting. Jason is one of the most avid BYU fans in all of California, especially after attending a Youth Conference there in the summer of 1985. He also enjoys his Scouting activities almost as much as the month he spends each summer in Las Vegas with his Dad.



Back Row: Kiera, Tarina and Terry

Front Row: Joshua, Jason, Karl, Kahre and Kindra

Left to Right

Joshua, Karl, Kindra

Terry, Kiera, Kahre

and Tarina



KARL JOHANN GIERKE LEAVITT 1.2.2.1b.2

Karl is the son of Tarina **Kirkeeng** from her first marriage and has been adopted by Terry. He was born on 11 July, 1971 at Seattle, King County, Washington. He is now fifteen years old. He was awarded a Scholastic Achievement Award in May for being on the Honor Roll at Gibson Jr. High for the last two years. He is a Sophomore this year. Karl is a real sports freak and a dedicated University of Nevada, Las Vegas (UNLV) fan. Although he has played linebacker on his Pop Warner football team for the last three years, he's having a hard time trying to decide whether to go out for Western High School's Freshman team or see what other people do between August and December. Karl's favorite hobby is working on his sun tan and seeing how many different girls he can give his phone number to at the Wet and Wild Water Park.

JOSHUA KIRKEENG LEAVITT 1.2.2.1b.3

Joshua was born 17 August, 1974 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He is the second son and child of Terry Gene **Leavitt** and Tarina **Kirkeeng.** Joshua will be twelve this year and going into the seventh grade. Nicknamed "Sunshine" by his Father and Mother was no accident. His lighthearted manner and positive nature embodied in his always tossed blonde hair, sparkling blue eyes and ever ready smile. Josh has been in a leg brace, due to a bone disorder called Leg Perthies, but it has barely slowed him down. He still scares his Mom with his antics on the trampoline as well as bike riding and roller-skating.

Before getting his braces, he was one of the quickest defense men on this soccer team. Once the braces are off he says he's going to spend a week at the Wet and Wild Park to make up for lost time.

KINDRA KORINNE LEAVITT 1.2.2.1b.4

Kindra was born 6 January, 1977, in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. She is the first daughter and fourth child of Terry Gene **Leavitt** and Tarina **Kirkeeng.** Kindra is nine years old and her Daddy's little princess. An "A" student in school, Kindra also enjoys gymnastics, arts and crafts and riding her bike when the tires aren't flat. She really helps her mother around the house and bakes a great batch of Ginger Snaps for her Dad. When not being a "second Mommy" to her little sister, Kindra loves to draw, go swimming and sing in the Meadow Ward Youth Choir.

KAHRE PATRICK LEAVITT 1.2.2.1b.5

Kahre was born 19 December, 1980 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He is the fourth son and fifth child of Terry Gene **Leavitt** and Tarina **Kirkeeng.** Kahre just finished Kindergarten. He will be in first grade this fall. He enjoys just about everything including helping his Dad work around the house. When he's not chasing lizards or peddling his tractor around the yard, or running in the sprinklers, or building space age contraptions with his Leggo Set, or "squashing" bugs, he helps his Mom around the house. His favorite past times are eating Bomber Pops and snuggling with his Mom. He loves music and also sings in the Meadow Ward Youth Choir.

KIERA MARI LEAVITT 1.2.2.1b.6

Kiera was born 10 June, 1983 at Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. She is the sixth child and second daughter of Terry Gene **Leavitt** and Tarina **Kirkeeng.** Kiera just turned three years old in June. With her there is no in-between. She's either a real bug-a-boo or the sweetest little bundle of hugs and kisses you'd ever want. Her hobbies include pestering her sister Kindra, drawing on her legs with felt pens and singing Zippidy Doo Dah with her Mom. Her Dad is training her to be an expert back scratcher.

THE JILLEEN AND SCOTT BELL FAMILY

JILLEEN GRACE LEAVITT 1.2.2.2

Jilleen is the second child and first daughter of Joyce **Hopkins** and Bert **Leavitt.** She was born on 3 May, 1948 in Berkeley, Alameda County, California. She graduated from high school and Beauty College. Jilleen is very talented in creating beautiful things and doing hair. She loves to cook, play racquet ball and ride horses. She is the epitomy of love and is always doing things for others. She was a troubled child and has had many traumatic challenges to overcome but she comes through the refiner's fire with flying colors and an incredible testimony.

Her first husband John Russell **Manageris** was brutally murdered. It was a terrible ordeal for all of the family. From that marriage she had three children; Timothy John **Mangeris,** Terry (Bear) Andrew **Mangeris;** and Traci Nicole **Mangeris.** She married Scott Eugene **Bell** on 24 July, 1976 in the St. George Temple. They had the three children sealed to them. They moved to Montana where Scott worked for the telephone company as an engineer. Recently they relocated in northern Idaho at Hayden Lake.

Jilleen really loves the environment of small towns, country fairs, horse shows, etc. She works hard in the community and in the church. She is a very giving person and spends all her waking hours helping her family and others wherever they need it. She has taught her girls all they know about horses and their care. She is active in the country fairs and horse shows. She loves the gospel and always has one or two church callings.

JOHN RUSSELL MANGERIS 1.2.2.2a

John was born on 9 February, 1948 in Tuscon, Pima County, Arizona. He was the son of Andrew **Mangeris** and Virginia Beth **Peterson.** He married Jilleen Grace **Leavitt** on 15 December, 1966. They had three children; Timothy, Terry and Traci. John drove a taxi in Las Vegas.

On 18 December, 1974 John took a passenger to Lincoln County, Nevada. The passenger was already wanted for robbery and murder. John was shot through the head, his body dumped and the Taxi Cab burned.

Jilleen's brother Terry, with his Viet Nam experience, was in the search party and found John's body on December 24th. The murderer was brought to trial and convicted.

SCOTT EUGENE BELL 1.2.2.2b

Scott is the second husband of Jilleen **Leavitt.** They were married at Mount Charleston on 24 July, 1976. He works for the telephone company and has had jobs in Las Vegas, Kalispell, Montana and currently in Hayden Lake, Idaho. He has helped raise Tim, Terry and Traci as his own as well as Jamie Beth **Bell** from his marriage. He enjoys art work. They had a nice farm with chickens, sheep, pigs, horses and a cow while they were in Montana.



TIMOTHY JOHN MANGERIS 1.2.2.2a.1

Timothy was born on 20 December, 1967 at Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He is the first child and son of Jilleen Grace **Leavitt** and John Russell **Mangeris.** When the family moved to Idaho, Tim stayed in Marion, Montana. Tim enjoys hunting. He plans to work in the logging industry.

TERRY ANDREW MANGERIS 1.2.2.2a.2

Terry is nicknamed "Bear". He was born 3 October, 1970 in Ventura, Los Angeles County, California. He is the second son and child of Jilleen Grace **Leavitt** and John Russell **Mangeris.** He lives in Idaho with his mother Jilleen and stepfather Scott **Bell.** He is a sensitive and tender young man. He is talented and skilled in athletics (track and field especially) and an A student. He prefers the city to Montana. Moving to Montana was a big adjustment for him. He loves the Gospel and is active in his Priesthood Group.

TRACI NICOLE MANGERIS 1.2.2.2a.3

Traci is the third child and first daughter of Jilleen Grace **Leavitt** and John Russell **Mangeris.** She was born on 25 July, 1974 in St. George, Washington County, Utah. She resides with Jilleen and Scott **Bell** in Idaho.

JAMIE BETH BELL 1.2.2.2b.4

Jamie is Jilleen's fourth child. She is the daughter of Jilleen Grace **Leavitt** and Scott Eugene **Bell.** She was born in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada on 7 January, 1977.

Jamie uses all her energy trying to keep up with everyone else. She also has a great love and talent for animals. She too has won ribbons and trophies with her horses. She hates to work and sleep and will spend the whole day outside riding her horse. She is an excellent student and on the honor roll.

FIVE GENERATIONS

Joyce (Hopkins) Leavitt, Jilleen (Leavitt) Mangeris, Grace (Davis) Hopkins

Almira May "Alice" (Sheridan) Davis and Timothy John Mangeris



Terry "Bear" Mangeris



Traci Mangeris
and
Jamie Bell



Back Row: Scott and Jilleen

Front Row: Jamie, Traci, Terry "Bear" and Tim

THE CHRISTINE AND LARRY WOODBURY FAMILY

CHRISTINE JOYCE LEAVITT 1.2.2.3

Christine is the third child and second daughter of Joyce **Hopkins** and Bert **Leavitt.** She was born on 13 July, 1952 at Berkeley, Alameda County, California. She was a joy to her parents. She was the peacemaker in the family and a spiritual child. Christine has a great talent in homemaking and sewing. She makes all her family's clothes and can create something out of nothing. She's a great homemaker that gardens, cans, freezes and dehydrates. She also knits, crochets and tats.

Christine married Larry Bruce **Woodbury** on 2 June, 1973 in the St. George Temple. Larry is a pilot in the Air Force. They were unable to have children so they have adopted four beautiful children. Benjie arrived when he was just a week old, Allison when she was three days old. Benjie and Allison were sealed to their parents in the Los Angeles Temple. Andrew (two years) and Melissa (three months) were a little older when they received them. In 1982 Andrew was sealed to them in the St. George, Utah Temple and Melissa was sealed to them in 1985 in the Chicago, Illinois Temple.

Christine graduated from high school and from Southern Utah State College. She is a very dedicated mother, loving wife and respected daughter. Christine is presently involved in the full time profession of making a house a home. As a sideline she enjoys working with the young women of the LDS Church and is an active member of the community quilting group. She also has an avid interest in sports, homecrafts and politics derived from her parents.

Christine reports: "My job is to keep all of the family coordinated and going smoothly. With Andrew starting school in the Fall of 1985 I thought I would branch out and take some classes that I've been wanting, and getting involved in some community things that interest me. I might even learn to play the clarinet as my Dad did! (Melissa arrived soon after this writing - so I think those plans were put into the closet for awhile.)

"Our family has several projects going this summer. We want to soak up as much of this area (St. Louis, Missouri) as we can before we leave here. We are going to Lincoln's home area, Chicago Temple Dedication, Meremac Caverns, A Civil War Battle re-enactment, several short trips, a few Cardinals Baseball games, and our 'Biggy': the children and I are going to be participants in the Nauvoo "City of Joseph" Pageant. No one could accuse us of wasting the summer away. We feel very blessed to have the opportunity of living in many different parts of our country and experiencing "America" first hand. It is not always easy to be far from family, but we feel the rewards make our life style worth the sacrifices."

[Editor's Note: Christine and Larry moved to Travis Air Force Base in California in July of 1986).

LARRY BRUCE WOODBURY 1.2.2.3s

Larry Bruce Woodbury was born 1 October, 1950 in St. George, Washington County, Utah. He is the son of Marvin **Woodbury** and Dora Jean **Leavitt.** He was baptized in the LDS Church and served a Mission for the Church in the Argentine North Mission during the years 1969 - 1971. He married Christine **Leavitt** on 2 June, 1973.



Christine Joyce Leavitt

Larry is presently an Aircraft Commander (Pilot in Charge) in the C-141 transport and cargo jet for the U.S.A.F. He has been stationed at Norton AFB in San Bernardino, California, Wright-Patterson AFB near Xenia, Ohio where he completed a Master's Degree from the Air Force Institute of Technology and Scott AFB Illinois, (near St. Louis). In July 1986 he and his family moved to Travis AFB California, between Sacramento and San Francisco. He will continue flying C-141 transport airplanes.

Chris writes: "Larry remains the love of my life and my best friend with over thirteen years of marriage for us. While stationed here at Scott AFB, Larry has been involved in many studies that have affected the Deparment of Defense and the Air Force Policies. His study results have been used to brief Congress on fiscal matters and hardware necessary to defend our country around the world. His work can be found in the Library of Congress. Larry has been selected to be promoted to the rank of Major which will make him a Senior Officer.

Larry was Stake Clerk in the LDS Church, a job that he enjoyed very much. The activities that Larry enjoys the most are flying, playing with his children, gardening and solving number or mathematical problems.

BENJAMIN LEAVITT WOODBURY 1.2.2.3.1

Benjamin is the first child of Christine **Leavitt** and Larry **Woodbury.** His adoption was finalized in 1976. A few days later he was sealed to his parents in the Los Angeles Temple. He was born on 10 February, 1976 at Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona.

At his Daddy's ten year high school reunion (when Benjie was two years old) he won a contest competing against some boys as old as eight and was named "Most likely to become the Captain of a Football Team."

Benjamin is unquestionably the "Big Brother." He is ten and a half going on twenty. He idolizes his Uncle Wade and adores his "Grammy" (Joyce **Leavitt).** I use this very much to my advantage as everything seems to be more true if it comes from them, than if it comes from Larry and I. Ben is an exceptional student. He scored ninety eight percent on his Iowa Baisc Test (similar to the California Standardized Test) and has been in the Honors programs in the second and third grade. Ben is an accomplished athlete, especially in baseball and soccer. He is taking piano lessons (much to his dislike) and will begin playing the trombone in the fourth grade. Ben is my sensitive, loving child. He cannot tolerate any disharmony in our home and thoroughly enjoyed showering our foster children with the love and attention that was so lacking in their lives. He is now studying the drums.

ALLISON WOODBURY 1.2.2.3.2

Allison is the second child and first daughter of Christine **Leavitt** and Larry **Woodbury.** Her adoption was finalized in April of 1979 and she was sealed to her parents in the St. George Temple. She was born 15 July, 1978 in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California.

Allison is our beauty. At seven years old she has been told many times that she should be a model. Allison excels in math and reading and is looking forward to



Christine and Larry

Woodbury



Back Row: Christine and Melissa, Larry

Front Row: Benjamin Andrew and Allison

to the third grade. All of her teachers have praised her behavior in class, and this makes her parents happy. She loves to dress feminine, but only if she can pick up her own clothes and Mom stays out of it and she acts very feminine. Allison has taken piano lessons and can play some Primary songs. She can do counted cross stitch and has her own sewing machine and is learning to sew. Allison and her Daddy enjoy each other very much.

ANDREW LEAVITT WOODBURY 1.2.2.3.3

Andrew is the third child and second son of Christine **Leavitt** and Larry **Woodbury.** His adoption was finalized during the summer of 1982. He was born 14 November, 1979 in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona.

Andrew is six and a half years old and will start first grade this fall. Andy is very talented at large muscle activity. He can ride his bike and do tricks on the trampoline. He loves to camp or have any kind of outdoor activities. Andy seems to have an inkling of natural musical talent that is often found in many people with a black ethnic background. When he started piano lessons he was frustrated that he had to stay on the first three notes introduced in the book. He wanted to play the whole keyboard right off. Of my children, I think Andy has dubbed himself as "Mother's Keeper." He always watches out for my interest and makes sure I am taken care of.

MELISSA JOY WOODBURY 1.2.2.3.4

Melissa was born 28 July, 1985 in Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana. She is the fourth child and second daughter of Christine **Leavitt** and Larry **Woodbury.** After a great deal of red tape we were able to bring her to our home in Illinois on the 21st of October. At the age of six months she underwent surgery on both of her feet to correct a birth defect. She is now in braces (feet and legs) to maintain the correction. On 7 April, 1986 her adoption was finalized in Belleville, St. Clair County, Illinois. She was blessed 13 April, 1986 by Larry. He was assisted by his father Marvin **Woodbury**, brother-in-law Blake **Duncan**, and Melissa's surgeon Scott **Smith.** The blessing was in the Fairview Heights, Illinois First Ward. On Tuesday, 15 April, 1986 we took Melissa to the Chicago Temple to be sealed to our family. All of our children were permitted into the Sealing Room to witness the grand event.

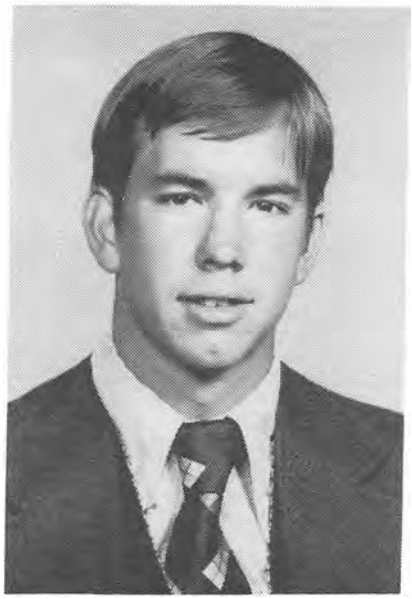
Her grandmother (Joyce **Leavitt**) was able to attend as she was passing through Chicago from the MTC (Missionary Training Center) in Provo to the Mission Home in Pittsburg.

Melissa is a miniature angel. She is just short of one year and weighs only fifteen pounds. She can crawl and pull up on furniture. She will probably not be able to walk for a long time yet. We have found out first hand that the Lord compensates physical handicaps with far greater blessings. Melissa is open, loving and fun. Her life will be joyful because she has so much joy in her soul. She is a constant joy to each member of our family. She is walking now in 1987 way ahead of schedule.

Rodney

Bert

Leavitt





THE ROD AND CYNTHIA LEAVITT FAMILY

RODNEY BERT LEAVITT 1.2.2.4

Rod was born in Oakland, Alameda County, California on 7 September, 1954. Rod is the fourth child and second son of Joyce **Hopkins** and Bert **Leavitt.** He was a very alert and curious child always watching, taking in everything and not forgetting anything.

He graduated from high school and the University of Nevada at Las Vegas. He served a two year Mission for the LDS Church in San Antonio, Texas. He is interested in politics and has worked in Washington D. C. for six months in our Senator's office.

Rod married Cynthia **Peterson** in the St. George Temple on 26 May, 1977. They have four boys and one girl in their family; Jeffrey Paul, Jeric Rodney, Tyson James, Trent Davis and Kadee Mae.

Rod went to work with his Father, Bert, in the Insurance Business and he now has taken over his father's responsibilities in running the Leavitt Insurance Agency. He is involved in various political and civil organizations. Rod teaches Sunday School and is the new Stake Athletic Director. He has always known where he wanted to go and has set and achieved his goals.

The family enjoys a new home which they built in the past year. They are completing the landscaping and other work around the house.

CYNTHIA PETERSON 1.2.2.4s

Cynthia was born in Panguitch, Garfield County, Utah on 29 March, 1954. She is the daughter of Emerson Haws **Peterson** and Renon **Shurtz.** She and Rod have five children and is kept very busy. Cynthia stays home with her family and is always on the go looking after her little ones. She also teaches sixteen piano students in her home. She is an excellent pianist. She is also the Leadership Trainer in Relief Society and team teaches the sixteen year old Sunday School Class and often helps with the music at church.

JEFFREY PAUL LEAVITT 1.2.2.4.1

Jeffrey is the oldest son and child of Rodney **Leavitt** and Cynthia **Peterson.** He was born in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada on 4 April, 1978. He is doing very well in the second grade and is in the Academically Talented Student Program. He was top student of the month in First Grade and enjoys baseball, soccer and swimming.

JERIC RODNEY LEAVITT 1.2.2.4.2

Jeric is the second son and child of Rodney **Leavitt** and Cynthia **Peterson.** He was born 20 June, 1979 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He loves school and is enjoying learning to read. He is very goal oriented and shows great potential in Math. He plays for the Tigers, which is a very good soccer team.



Jeric, Rod, Tyson, Jeffrey, Trent & Cynthia Leavitt



Back Row: Rod, Cynthia and Kadee Mae
Front Row: Jeffrey, Jeric and Tyson Leavitt

TYSON JAMES LEAVITT 1.2.2.4.3

Tyson was born 21 April, 1981 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He is the third son and child of Rodney **Leavitt** and Cynthia **Peterson.** He enjoys playing with his brothers and helping Mom with his baby brother and sister. He is in preschool and gets along very well with his friends. He enjoys bike riding and the trampoline.

TRENT DAVIS LEAVITT 1.2.2.4.4

Trent was born 27 April, 1984 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. He is the happiest personality his parents have ever seen. He loves to run and play outside in the grass. He is the fourth son and child of Rodney **Leavitt** and Cynthia **Peterson.**

KADEE MAE LEAVITT 1.2.2.4.5

Kadee is the fifth child and first daughter of Rodney **Leavitt** and Cynthia **Peterson.** She was born 23 January, 1986 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. She is a very snuggly baby and is a joy to all her brothers and sisters.



Janae and Keith Runyon



Alec Keith Runyon

THE JANAE AND KEITH RUNYON FAMILY

ERMA JANAE LEAVITT 1.2.2.5

Janaé is the third daughter and fifth child of Joyce **Hopkins** and Bert **Leavitt.** She was born in Las Vegas on 22 February, 1960 and graduated from high school there. She has been a great thrill to her parents.

Janaé loves life and people. She has the outgoing and friendly personality of her father. She was very active in school functions and held several positions in her church classes. A real leader! Friends are very important to her.

She now lives in Salt Lake City and is employed there. Before working there, she attended BYU. She worked as a travel agent in Las Vegas for four years. When she moved to Utah, she went to work at the front desk of the Hotel Utah. Currently she is employed by Morris Travel as a travel agent and coordinator in charge of conventions all over the United States.

She loves travel, going out with friends, sports, going to the Cabin on Cedar Mountain and visiting her family in Las Vegas. But most of all she loves cats!

Janaé married Keith Alan **Runyon** on 21 March, 1986. They were married in Salt Lake City while Joyce was assigned to the Missionary Training Center close by at Provo.

KEITH ALAN RUNYON 1.2.2.5s

Keith was born 28 November, 1960. He has lived in Pennsylvania and is currently a Hotel Manager at the Hotel Utah. He plans on going into high level administration in the hotel business. Keith married Janaé **Leavitt** on 21 March, 1986 in Salt Lake City and they are having a marvelous time as newlyweds.

ALEC RUNYON 1.2.2.5.1

Alec Runyon was born 8 September, 1986 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. He is the first child and son of Janaé **Leavitt** and Keith **Runyon.** They are very proud of their son who is a "model" child. He sleeps a lot, is a good baby and keeps Janaé and Keith on the go.



Wade and Carolyn Leavitt



Dixon

THE WADE AND CAROLYN LEAVITT FAMILY

ARTHUR WADE LEAVITT 1.2.2.6

Wade is the sixth child and the third son of Joyce **Hopkins** and Bert **Leavitt.** He was born 3 August, 1962 in Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. The day that Wade was blessed in the Church, Rodney was confirmed a member and Terry was ordained a Priest.

Wade's first name is Arthur. We named him after my Dad (Arthur **Hopkins**) and so far he has done well in carrying his name.

Wade is tall and athletic. He loves to play basketball, softball and go snow skiing. He is six feet four inches tall and thinks he would like to go into the insurance business like his brothers. He is studying at the University of Nevada at Las Vegas. He completed a Mission for the LDS Church in Washington D. C. On 1 June, 1985 he married Carolyn **Dixon** in the St. George Temple.

He is very thoughtful, loving and respectful to Bert and I. He loves to have the whole family together for dinner or an activity. He spends a lot of time too with his nieces and nephews taking them swimming and doing things with them. Wade intends to graduate from university and go in the business with his brothers.

CAROLYN DIXON 1.2.2.6s

Carolyn was born 28 November, 1965. She married Wade **Leavitt** on 1 June, 1985 in the St. George Temple. They met in the Leavitt Insurance Agency where Carolyn was a bookkeeper. Carolyn is from Las Vegas and graduated from school there. She also attended Business College.

Carolyn is very talented in music. She has been a member of several singing groups and is an excellent pianist. She is the Primary Chorister and has started giving piano lessons. They are the parents of one son, Dixon Wade **Leavitt.**

DIXON WADE LEAVITT 1.2.2.6.1

Dixon is the first child and son of Wade **Leavitt** and Carolyn **Dixon.** He was born 7 July, 1986 at Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada.

Who's Who

Answers on p. 372

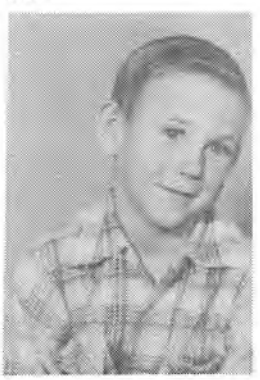
14.



15



16.



17.



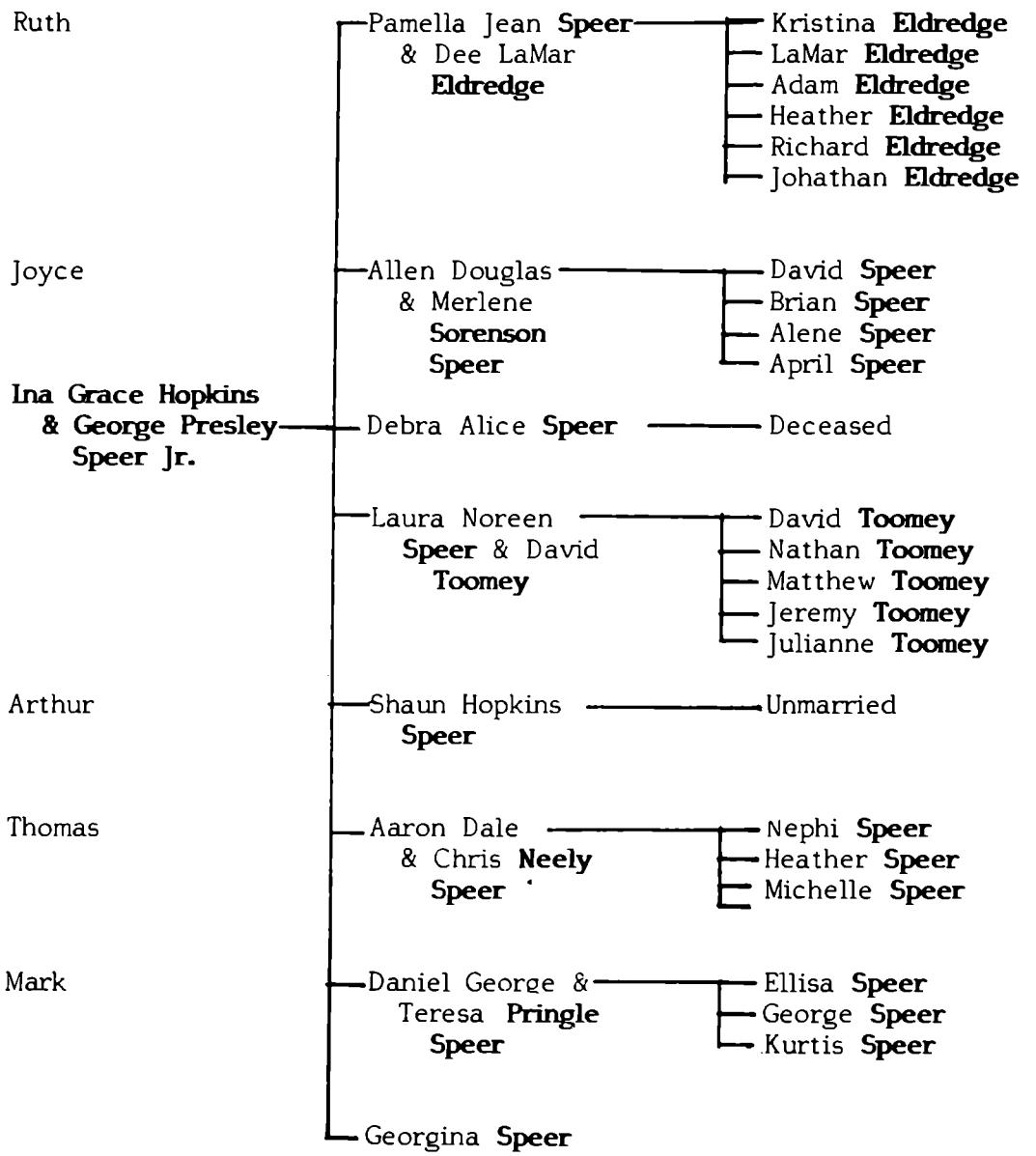
Chapter Two
Section 2.3

Daughter of Arthur

Ina

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
and
INA GRACE DAVIS

Chart No. 1.2.3



INA GRACE HOPKINS 1.2.3

Ina Grace **Hopkins** is the third child and daughter of Arthur **Hopkins** and Grace **Davis.** She tells her story. I was named after my mother Ina Grace **Hopkins.** I was born in my grandmother's (Almira Mae "Alice" **(Sheridan) Davis'**) home in Albany, Alameda, California 18 November, 1931. I was baptized a member of the LDS Church on 2 December, 1939. My parents lived in El Cerrito, California all during my "growing up" years. It was there that I attended school and graduated.

I met my husband, George Presley **Speer Jr.** while attending El Cerrito High School and married him in my parents' home on the 6th of October, 1950. We were married on the 10th of October in the Mesa, Arizona Temple. We have had eight children born to us: Pamella Jean, Allen Douglas, Debra Alice (deceased), Laura Noreen, Shaun Hopkins, Aaron Dale, George Daniel, and Georgina **Speer.**

While in school I played 'cello in the orchestra, piano in church and was active in athletics. I attended Lux College in San Francisco, training towards the future job I held as a Dental Assistant.

We moved to San Diego, California when George entered the Navy during the Korean War. We have lived in El Cerrito, Walnut Creek, and Concord and have had a small farm in Byron, California. We now live in Brentwood, California.

I have been actively involved in Church work as well as raising our family. It has been fun and challenging as well as quite a growing experience in each new calling: Chorister, Organist, Primary President, Relief Society President, Merrie Miss, Blazer and Gospel Doctrine Teacher, Stake Primary Counselor, Stake Mutual Mia Maid Leader, Stake Relief Society Education Counselor and Relief Society President for the second time.

Nothing has been as fulfilling as watching our children grow up strong in the Gospel and marry good LDS partners. As our twenty one grandchildren grow and mature, it brings another kind of special joy to see them also raised in active, love filled LDS homes.

George and I moved from Walnut Creek to Byron, California in September of 1977. Mom (Grace (**Davis) Hopkins**) moved to Brentwood at the same time.

Aaron was a senior in high school, Dan a Freshman and Gina, second grade. Shaun was just ordained an Elder and was preparing to leave on his Mission in February, 1978.

The move was a good one. The children were happy on our new little six acre farm. The boys could run, shoot guns, fish for crawdads and muskrats in the drainage ditch. Gina made friends quickly and was excelling in school and extra curricular activity. Aaron immediately met his future wife Chris **Neely** and Shaun left for his Mission.

George was still working for Pacific Telephone in the Brentwood, Oakley, Discovery Bay area, so commuting was cut down drastically.

Laura and Dave (**Toomey**) had just recently married and were also attending the Brentwood Ward. They lived about ten to fifteen minutes from us. Brentwood Ward was within the Stockton Stake which brought us closer to my brother Tom and family



Ina

and

George



Dee and Pamella Eldredge

Allen and Merlene Speer

Aaron and Chris Speer

David and Laura Toomey

Chris and Dan Speer

Shaun, George Ina Georgina

The George and Ina Speer Family

It took us further from the Oakland Temple, but fortunately, we were still able to attend two sessions a month.

I was called to serve as Stockton Stake MIA Maid Leader. Stockton Stake covered the Tracy area also. That was nice because Allen and Merlene's family was now living there and we'd be with each other at stake meetings. Aaron worked as a custodian of the Tracy Ward for awhile and stayed with Allen. February of 1979 saw Allen leaving California for Roy, Utah. It was sad to see them leave. It took awhile before I could go to Tracy without the tears coming.

Farm life has been a good chapter in my life. I like the solitude and peace and quiet with occasional roosters crowing, cows mooing, baby lambs and ewes bleating, geese scolding and our good faithful "weed eater" goat calling for attention.

Raids by opossums in our egg nests; yearly threats from coyotes during the lambing season and an occasional "visit" from our cows or the neighbor's pigs into our vegetable gardens have kept us on our toes.

I have enjoyed watching the large flocks of birds converging on the crickets as we have irrigated our pasture. Watching crops of tomatoes, alfalfa, sugar beets, corn, melons being planted and cared for and harvested has been a wonderful learning experience. Crop dusters working the fields around us have been interesting, sometimes so low that you could easily wave to the pilot. I have been midwife to many ewes during difficult births.

Through Gina's participation in 4-H I have learned a lot about rabbits and dairy cows and have met some wonderful friends. Our children have been a wonderful help. Many memories were built as we have worked and played together, cutting and storing firewood, digging holes for trampolines, and family orchard, digging ditches for irrigating and building a large telephone pole fort for grandchildren that come to visit "Grandpa's Farm."

The farm has even served as a campground for a recent 1985 spontaneous family reunion with eighteen of our nineteen grandchildren (at the time) and all our children and spouses except Shaun attending. Our front lawn was "tent city" with activities, visiting and meals enjoyed by all and cousins building memories with each other. Family gatherings are important to all of us. We gather together every Fast Sunday for dinner. We pull out our old family movies and share one large reel in order to share family history and genealogy.

It is fun to see our children continuing family traditions, such as serving pancake birthday cakes or allowing a birthday child to take a bite out of their beautifully decorated cake. I started making afghans for each grandchild several years ago. My goal is two a year. I'm not sure if I'll ever catch up at the rate they're being born!

Since our move to Byron we have experienced many growths. These growths are not only grandchildren but gaining new daughters-in-law. Teresa **Pringle** married Dan and Chris **Neely** married Aaron.

We have celebrated Grandpa and Grandma **Speer's** (Senior's) fiftieth wedding anniversary which was saddened just three years later 12 May, 1982 when Grandma



"The Speers Are A Sharp Bunch - If You Get The Point"

Back Row: Dan, Aaron, Shaun and Allen
Middle Row: Gina, Laura and Pamella
Front Row: George and Ina

You can tell that Ina knows something is not totally right. The kids planned this surprise for Mom and Dad.

Olive **(Phair) Speer** died of cancer. Bert **Leavitt's** death followed soon after that. This caused a lot of reflection on my part as to just what my role in life is.

Our daughter Pam separated from her husband during this time and came to live with us on the farm with her six children. It was an emotional year but many positive memories come to mind. My testimony was strengthened as I witnessed the hand of the Lord in providing us with physical food as well as emotional and spiritual food.

I love the Lord. He is good to me. I enjoy serving him. In 1980 - 81 I was challenged with teaching the Brentwood Ward Gospel Doctrine Class. With the many hours of study and preparation I felt very close to my Heavenly Father. The Book of Mormon was our study course at the time and I love it dearly.

Our new Antioch Stake was then created and I was privileged to serve Him again as Stake Relief Society Education Counselor. Close friendships and personal growth have come from this also. I felt it a real privilege to have Sister Barbara **Smith,** General Board Relief Society President, come to my home for lunch while in this calling.

Grandpa **Speer** has moved to the same mobile home park as my mother (Grace **Hopkins).** I feel very blessed to have them both so close to us and sharing our family's joys and sorrows.

My family means a lot to me. A lot of hours are shared with them. They are continually filling my cup to overflowing as I watch them share their love and kindness. I am pleased as I watch their testimonies grow and become more sensitive to their Heavenly Father's love for them.

They shared these feelings with George and I last Labor Day (1985) when they gathered together and TOTALLY surprised us with a ten day trip to Hawaii for our thirty fifth wedding anniversary. I am still in a state of shock. The card they gave us at this time was addressed by Laura, "To Our Eternal Parents".

My greatest desire is to be an eternal family and hopefully be able to raise our little Debra Alice and all be together with her. Working on our genealogy these last few months is drawing me closer to our family plus feeling the excitement of having the spirit of Elijah touch me.

Taking piano lessons again at the college, last year, was really fun. I'd like to get my 'cello out again and practice up on it.

Lots of dreams. Lots of goals set. Life is beautiful.

GEORGE PRESLEY SPEER JR. 1.2.3s

I, George, being born of goodly parents; George Presley **Speer Sr.** and Olive Muriel **Phair,** at the Highland Hospital in Oakland, California on 28 January, 1931 do take pen in hand to tell of the traditions and musings of my last fifty six years...

I don't remember much of my first five years except times were hard for my parents. Dad had a steady job with the Water Company, but little pay. They moved from one rental to another, nineteen times. When I was four I got rheumatic fever and was confined to bed for over a year. My Dad contracted Spinal Meningitis and Mom was busy on 5 July, 1935 having my brother Ronald Douglas **Speer.** There wasn't Blue Cross Insurance at that time and my parents were put into debt for the next twenty five years. At the age of six I learned how to walk again. Dad recovered okay, but wore a brace for ten years, as his back kept slipping out of joint.

I remember starting school at Jefferson in Berkeley and living in an old stucco home with an Italian porch across the front. The old Key System Train ran across the street. We moved to Neilson Street in Albany. My parents then bought a home at 309 Coventry Road, in Berkeley Park where they lived for twenty five years. They paid $2,500.00 for it and still owed money on it when they sold it for $19,000.00. I went to Harding Grammar School. I still remember how red Mrs. **Little's** face would get when she tried to teach us music in the Third Grade. We also had to learn the Palmer method of writing which meant hours of drawing circles. I remember Mrs. **Nathan** in the Fifth Grade teaching us poetry, Longfellow etc. Rita Rae, with long black braids used to sit in front of me. We had ink wells in the desk tops and I used to use her hair as a brush and draw pictures in ink. She snitched on me one day when I became over zealous and stretched her hair too far. Mrs. **Nathan** gave Rita an okay to pull my hair. After things quieted down I finished my drawing with her hair.

I had a good friend next door. We stretched a string from my bedroom to his and tied soup cans to the end so we could make a telephone. We kept in touch with all the programs on the radio. Jack **Armstrong,** Orphan Annie's Secret Code and Inner Sanctum. My Ward's Airline Radio was great!

High School started with Seventh Grade at El Cerrito. I didn't care much for English and diagramming sentences. I still had a heart murmur from the fever and couldn't legally play sports, but I did. I would bring home some good Chinese friends from the Chung-Mei Home, but with World War Two in full swing, Mom couldn't understand my choice of friends. As kids we got along fine. All the neighbors used to get together in the evening and play Kick-the-Can, Red Light and Hide and Go Seek. One of my best friend's (Charlie **Norton**) Dad used to grow beefsteak tomatoes. Charlie and I would spread mayonnaise and celery salt on fresh bread, with a one inch slab of tomatoe sticking out of both sides and "pig out."

I made a coaster, using the smaller wheels of Ron's buggy and two wheels off my friend's wagon. We used to start on Coventry Road, make the turn at Valley Road and go down the hill. The neighborhood kids would hold hands across Colusa Avenue so the cars would stop and we could go through the intersection and stop in the grassy field on the other side. Mom egged Dad into trying the coaster but when he was negotiating the turn at Valley Road, the nails popped up out of the orange box seat, snagged my Dad's pants and tore out the seat of his pants clear down one leg. He wiped out the buggy wheels and Mom got mad, until she saw how funny Dad looked.

At Christmas I received a bicycle. That opened a new world for me. I got a paper route with the Berkeley Post Enquirer, had twenty eight customers and made about $12.00 a month. Mom and Dad used to take Ron and I to the Oaks Theatre on Wednesday nights because they gave away dishes and it was Bingo night. With a bike, I could now take my dog, Tippy, to the theatre for the Saturday Matinee and tie Tippy to the bike to guard it while I watched the Three Stooges and Buck Rogers.

We did not have T.V., so for recreation, we would play cards and games as a family. Mom would bake a cake and we would split it into quarters, then divide up Mom's share. Once a month we would go to Grandpa **Phair's** house for Sunday dinner. If we got there early in the afternoon, we would go to the Band Concert at Lake Merritt where Grandpa would play the horn. Later, after dinner, we would all listen to the radio. He liked Jack **Benny**, Burns and Allen and Guildersleeve. This is where we were on the 7th of December, 1941. Grandpa **Phair** was a retired "Bobbie" from Ireland and was very proud to live in America.

Other Sundays were spent with Al and Evelyn **Phair** and their children, Jimmy and Patty. Jimmy and my brother Ron were the same age. Patty was the girl pest and I used to enjoy Uncle Al's books and HO Model trains he made from pictures and detailed. He also raised budgies and paired the birds by color in his aviary.

The two other Sundays of the month, Ron and I went to the community church across from the Shurfine Market for Sunday School. All of us were "sprinkled" Episcopalians, but Mom would not go to the local Episcopal Church because it reminded her of the High Catholic Church in Ireland, and "no good Protestant would step foot in a Catholic Church."

Dad was a Civil Defense Warden and held a job with the East Bay Municipal Utilities District (M.U.D. water) that allowed him to have a B gasoline permit. One weekend my brother and I pulled Dad by his feet to get him out of bed (while Mom poured ice water on him) so we could all go to Santa Cruz for the day. Mom packed a lunch and we drove to Santa Cruz in our 1927 Studebaker with the pull down side curtains and running board. It was great! Dad's fair Irish skin burns easily, so he wore his sweat shirt and pants, then fell asleep on a towel. We played all afternoon in the water. The sun burnt Dad so badly, through his clothes, he could not bend his legs. We had to spend a week in a cabin at the beach because only Dad could drive. In the evenings we would pop his blisters and see who could peel the biggest piece of skin off his back and legs.

I gave up my Post-Enquirer paper and got a job delivering sixty four Tribunes in a four block area. Thirty dollars a month was a lot of money, except now I couldn't get all the Sunday papers in my bag in one load. I kept the Tribune Route for one year, then Charlie **Hunt** sold the Shurfine Market to George and Evelyn **Regalia**. I went to work as a bag boy at age thirteen after school, then stock boy, produce and cashier. By age sixteen I used to drive to the Richmond Produce Market before school for produce in the red 1938 Ford pick-up and came back after school to work produce and stock.

Up to this point I was "Buddie" to my parents and in-laws, Bud at work and to my friends. Bud was a nickname from my godfather, Boucher **Snyder**. In high school, I became George.

About age fifteen or sixteen I joined DeMolay on the recommendation of my uncles Bill **Speer** and Ed **Dunbar** who were Thirty Third Degree Masons. Bob **Breckenridge** and I started through the chairs of DeMolay together. We also discovered our counterpart of girls; Jobs Daughters who were reserved and Rainbow Girls who were rowdy! We had a lot of activities and parties together as a group.

I learned to drive in Don **Jewett's** 1931 Hupmobile, Indestructable. We could put it in low gear going across the San Francisco Bay Bridge, step out of the car, throw our watermelon rinds over the side of the bridge, catch up with the car and step back aboard. At age sixteen, I bought my first car, a 1936 NASH for $250.00 with a burnt out interior and bald tires. It was the only car available to me in my price range! I put in a new seat and with the help of a neighbor, Olga **Weiking**, who had a sewing machine, we put in a liner and side panels made of blue awning material striped with red, white, green and black. I then spray painted it orange peel blue. It was beautiful! "The Blue Beetle". The first time I drove over the railroad tracks on Shattuck Ave. in Berkeley, I blew two tires, and no spares.

Don, Bob and I were all doing well in school at this time as we challenged each other in our classes. Mrs. **Ford** taught me Art and Posters, Miss **True** thought I could do no wrong, Edith **Crank** knew I was doing wrong but could not prove it! Bert's Dad was a chemist and we found his book of formulas. We made all sorts of good stuff for rockets and bombs. I used XXX dynamite to fire the cannons I made on the $50.00 model makers lathe I purchased from Orville **Smith.** I would take one inch brass stock and turn cannons, and cut and bore for steel bearings from bicycle parts. Bert and I mixed a chemical liquid, dipped in paper towels and put them on top of the lockers. Two periods later when the afternoon chemistry class came in and slammed a door, it caused a chain reaction of explosions around the room. She couldn't prove we did it. We didn't do it again.

As the President of the Honor Society I had assigned Ina to get a plaque engraved. She had to take the "F" train to San Francisco to get the job done. I don't think she forgave me for that assignment for a long time; because I had the Blue Beetle!

At a high school rally I was up in the stands checking out the girls down below as I needed a date for the invite I had for a senior graduation party. I spotted Ina **Hopkins** with her 'cello. I knew her from the Honor Society assignment I had given her, so I asked her to go out to the Senior party and she accepted. I didn't know her father was a Mormon Bishop and the Hopkins and Layton families had an agreement that Ina and Herb were meant for each other - Disaster - it was smoking and drinking. I was familiar with both as my parents were chain smokers and family gatherings started with a nip of scotch and burbon with wine for the ladies. I had a complete aversion for both. First date, and I had to ask Ina if we could leave. She accepted! I took her to her home and we had ice cream. We dated for the next two and a half years while I learned about the Church and its activities.

I met my first prophet, George Albert **Smith,** at a conference in Santa Rosa California. I attended church with Ina and her family. I was asked to give the closing prayer in a Sunday School class. The only people I knew that prayed in meetings were ministers and pastors. Fortunately, the Sunday School Teacher did not let me off the hook. He helped me pray. I remember the first assigned talk - something about frogs! The teacher (Joe Roy **Hilton)** helped me there. By this time I was attending all the meetings and had asked my parents if I could join the church. Tears from Mom and a loud no from Dad. Again, and again and again.

On 1 January, 1949 I was baptized and confirmed by Ina's Dad, Arthur Lorenzo **Hopkins** at the old Mosswood Church Park in Oakland.

The next day as I was talking to my Dad, he told me that when he was sixteen, his best friend was a Mormon. His Dad was named Smith and he was the Bishop at Mosswood Chapel.

I graduated from El Cerrito High School in 1949, the last January class of thirty six students. I continued working at Shurfine Market that spring and summer, then enrolled at San Jose State College in pre-architecture. I carried eighteen units and did okay, except in French and English. I went to work at the Department of Disability as a janitor from five in the afternoon until twelve midnight for $180.00 per month. I bought an English Raleigh four speed touring bike and rode with the American Hosteling group for one month. I left San Jose one morning and pedaled three hours on Highway 101 to Lux College in San Francisco to have lunch with Ina. We were in love. I stayed that afternoon in San Francisco with Don **Jewett**, played chess and cooked spaghetti for dinner then pedaled back to San Jose in the starlight for five hours to cover the sixty miles.

My second semester did not go too well. My French teacher would only allow written and spoken French in class. I got behind when I got bronchitis, then the flu, due no doubt to my moving into the garden shed complete with hot plate and an outside hose bib. I dropped out of college, moved home and went to work as a purchasing agent for Richmond Steel Company at $120.00 a month. At least I was closer to Ina.

My work at Richmond Steel, entailed being on the phone all day. I stayed there for the entire summer. We had set a marriage date and I knew I needed a better paying job so I went to work for the Pacific Lumber Comapny as a purchasing agent and mail boy. My boss, Bessie **Bendorf** loved me like a son and would send me out to pick up her cough medicine, "Brown's Best," twice a week. I asked the druggist once if it was doing her any good and he said it should, as it was eighty proof. The $150.00 a month wasn't much but was the starting pay at the time.

On 6 October, 1950, Ina Grace **Hopkins** and I were married in her home by Bishop Ward **Green**. My parents were not members of the LDS Church and were able to be at this wedding. We honeymooned our way down to Mesa, Arizona where we met Ina's Mom and Dad and were married in the Arizona Temple on 10 October, 1950. We "flew" home in our 1941 Nash to our third story apartment on Benvenue Avenue in Berkeley. Ina went to work as a dental receptionist for Dr. **Alder** and I continued in San Francisco.

During these first months of our marriage some bad reports were coming back from a place called Korea. Some of our high school friends were coming back shot up. Charlie **Norton** came back in a box. I decided I had better find out where I stood in the draft, and called Betty at the draft board. My draft papers were all made out. Report to the Army by 15 January. After talking it over with Ina, I decided to enlist in the Air Force or Navy. The Navy had an opening! On 4 January, 1951 I went to see the world. My world started out as Barracks Company #120 in San Diego. After boot camp, Ina came to San Diego while I was waiting for my assignment. I was sent to Korea aboard the 350 foot USS Union AKA 106. We had the landing craft loaded with jeeps and supplies and six hundred Army troops. Next stop Inchon, Korea. My special sea detail was helmsman; in force when entering any port or at General Quarters which was always at sunrise, man

overboard, collision and fire drills, daily. We landed troops and equipment at Inchon, Korea. Going between some islands we were fired at and bracketed by field guns. The "Limey" (English) cruiser Belfast was our escort and slipped between us, fired three broadsides and the top of the island and the guns disappeared. We made several trips delivering troops and supplies out of Pusan. I participated in the ten year reunion at Iwo Jima and headed for the great circle route to Bremerton, Washington. We loaded supplies and delivered them to the Pribloff Islands, off Alaska, then to Okinawa and Hong Kong where I heard about my daughter Pamella being born at Oak Knoll Hospital in Oakland, then Korea, Japan, Midway, Hawaii and home.

By this time I had my third class Crow as a Fire Control Technician and transferred to the USS Catamount LSD 17. We had an apartment in San Diego at $32.00 a month. Ina was having labor pains when I was sent back to Korea. Allen was born in San Diego while I was in the Phillipines at Subic Bay.

The Catamount carried boats, tanks and supplies to Korea. This Landing Ship Dock was a slow, flat bottom drift and thirty five feet from bow to water line, but we went everywhere. Ron, Herb, LaMont and I were the only LDS on board and we got to know each other well.

My last ship was an ARL-41 based in San Diego Bay. I had a complete machine shop, electrical and wood etc. Those last months were great as I had every weekend off to be with Ina, Pam and Allen in San Diego. After four Navy years we moved in with Ruth and Dave **(Yancey)** on Tamalpias in El Cerrito. I got a job with Pacific Telephone at $48.00 a week as a frameman. We bought Ina's old girlfriend's home at 1228 Everett Street for $5,500.00 while I worked at the forty fifth street office "Piedmont-Humbolt" Building in Oakland, then the "Bancroft" Exchange in Berkeley as a switchman. I finished my Associate of Arts Degree at this time. We moved to 1361 Juanita Drive in Saranap (Lafayette) and filled that home with children and a TV shop. We moved to 162 Whitman Road, Concord, 1961 Chateau Court, Walnut Creek (eight children by now) the farm at 18 Fertado Lane, Byron, 790 Peachwillow and we're now at 40 Pippo Place in Brentwood, california. These last twenty years I was a chief equipmentman for the telephone company and taught technical schools for two and a half years. I worked in New York twice and retired at age fifty five after thirty years with Ma Bell.

I have had many church callings. Sunday School Presidency and Elders Quorum President in El Cerrito; Scoutmaster, Explorer Advisor in Walnut Creek; Young Mens Presidency, Teachers Advisor, Executive Secretary for two Bishops, Committee Chairman and Sea Scout Skipper in Concord; Teacher, and Explorer Advisor, Elders Quorum President, High Councilman, First Counselor in Bishopric, Activity Committee Chairman and Seminary President in the Brentwood Wards.

Being retired now gives us a chance to really enjoy our children and twenty one grandchildren.

THE PAMELLA ELDREDGE FAMILY

PAMELLA JEAN SPEER 1.2.3.1

Pamella was born 27 November, 1951 in Oakland, Alameda County, California. She is the first child and daughter of Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer.** Pam was born while her father was overseas in the Navy.

She is an excellent pianist and talented in making clothes and many other things. She lived her childhood years in the Walnut Creek/Concord California area. Following high school she went to Brigham Young University. Her Uncle (Tom **Hopkins)** was there and his First Counselor in the Elder's Quorum was Dee LaMar **Eldredge** (1.2.3.1s divorced).

Pam and Dee were married 20 December, 1969. Dee was from Twin Falls, Idaho, born 29 March, 1948 to Clarence **Eldredge** and Esther **Brunsdale.** Pam was a faithful, devoted, hardworking and loving wife. She assisted her husband with his studies for a B.A., M.A. and almost a PhD. throughout at least ten years of schooling. She is raising the four youngest of the six children. Each of the children have their stories included next, written by their mother. In these stories, you can see Pamella's own past sixteen years of devotion. (Pam and Dee were divorced in 1987).

KRISTINA RUTH ELDREDGE 1.2.3.1.1

Kristina Ruth **Eldredge,** the first child and first daughter of Dee LaMar **Eldredge** and Pamella Jean **Speer,** was born on 3 January, 1971 in Provo, Utah County, Utah. At the time of her birth, her father was attending Brigham Young University working on a BA Degree to enable him to work as a social worker with Spanish people. Kristina and her parents were attending a Spanish Branch of the Mormon Church and were very involved with their Spanish friends. Due to the language spoken in church and with friends, Kristina learned to speak Spanish in addition to English.

When Kristina was two years old she moved to Mexico to live while her parents participated in a special project through BYU. It was during these years that Kristina was nicknamed "Tinita" which is Spanish for "Little Tina."

During one of the arguments Kristina had with her brother LaMar, she hit him over the head and bruised her arm. A few weeks later, because she kept complaining that her arm hurt, Pamella took her to the doctor to have it checked. While the doctor examined her arm, Kristina commented that during volleyball games in P.E. she could feel her bones crack. "Crack?" questioned the doctor. "Yes, you know like when you crack your knuckles," replied Kristina. The doctor had Kristina's arm X-rayed, and sure enough Kristina's arm had been broken when she hit LaMar!

During the summer of 1985, Kristina was able to dance in the Multi-Regional Dance Festival held in the Rose Bowl in Pasadena, California. There were approximately fourteen thousand dancers and a number of TV/Entertainment celebrities who participated in this spectacular event. Of this experience, Kristina recorded the following: "On Friday, July 20th we practiced all day from 9:00 a.m. until 10:00 p.m. I wore some brand new moccasins and I got five deep blisters.



Pamella

and

Dee
Eldredge

Eldredge

Pamella and Jonathan
Grace Hopkins

L – R
Adam, Lamar,
Kristina, Richard
and Heather

This picture was taken as Grace (Grandma Hopkins) was returning home from her Mission in Fort Lauderdale, Florida.



Saturday was the big day. We had a testimony meeting. I have never heard such great testimonies in my life. That's probably because they were all my age. There was a pre-show at 6:30 p.m. and the Dance Festival started at 7:30 p.m. In the Dance Festival we danced to "Singing in the Rain." My costume was blue satin with a clear plastic raincoat. I had an umbrella with spangles on it. I thought our dance was neat, but I was getting kind of tired of it. I was really glad I participated in the Dance Festival. It was really spiritual."

At the time of this writing (1985) Kristina is almost fifteen years of age. She enjoys reading, swimming and playing the piano. Her favorite piano song is "Paradise" from the movie Footloose. She is somewhat of an at-home person in that she likes to stay at home. She likes to cook and is a very good bread maker. Kristina would like to be an accountant when she is older. She lives with her father in Riverside, California.

DEE LAMAR ELDREDGE JR. 1.2.3.1.2

On 14 September, 1972 the second child and first son of Pamella Jean **Speer** and Dee LaMar **Eldredge** was born in Provo, Utah County, Utah. Although they had planned to name him Timothy Paul, Dee, being so excited about having his first son, named the baby after himself. It wasn't until three days later that Pamella realized there had been a change in names! Meanwhile, because of the noises the baby made while nursing, his grandmother (Ina **Speer**) nicknamed him "Squeaky Pete." His great grandfather George **Speer Sr.** liked to call him "Dee Two." No matter what he was called; Timothy, Squeaky Pete or Dee Two; all that really mattered to Pamella was that she had a nine pound baby boy with carrot red, curly hair.

Now thirteen years later, Dee LaMar **Eldredge Jr.** responds to the name of Dee or LaMar. LaMar has a talent for memorizing facts. He enjoys science and would like to be a scientist. At times, because of his love for animals, he would like to be a farmer. LaMar likes to read. He is very creative and likes to make things. One of his favorite Christmas presents was an electronics kit that gave instructions on how to make radios, lights, generators etc. LaMar really enjoys sports. His favorite games are soccer, basketball and baseball. Although he isn't shy, LaMar tends to be very independent and quiet.

LaMar has been active in Scouting since he was eight years old. After he graduated from Cub Scouts he became a "Den Chief." As Den Chief he worked with his Mother (who was the Den Leader) in the den his younger brother, Adam was in. LaMar is currently a Boy Scout with a First Class Rank. He lives with his father in Riverside, California.

ADAM BENJAMIN ELDREDGE 1.2.3.1.3

On 15 June, 1974, just the day before Father's Day, Adam Benjamin **Eldredge** was born in Provo, Utah County, Utah. He is the third child and second son of Pamella Jean **Speer** and Dee LaMar **Eldredge**. Within two weeks of his birth, his father received his Masters Degree from Brigham Young University and the family moved to Los Angeles, California wnere Dee planned to attend UCLA.

In January of 1976, Adam had a close brush with death. The family had been wandering around the garden of the Huntington Library when Pamella decided to sit by the edge of a pond to nurse her week-old baby (Heather). Dee had taken the older children to the other side of the pond and unknown to him, one and a half year old Adam had toddled after him. As Dee and the older children returned to Pamella, Dee noticed something floating in the murky pond. Reaching down, he grabbed a small hand and pulled out the limp body of his son.

One day, as the family was discussing the value of missionary work, the children started expressing where they would like to go on their missions. When Pamella asked Kristina where she would like to go, Adam interrupted saying, "Girls don't go on missions - they go on **diets!** That profound statement has been a family joke ever since.

Adam is a very well rounded boy. He is a competitive athlete, shows a great deal of creativity in arts and crafts and is a high achiever in academics. He loves math and for the past two years in school has been on an individual math program that allows him to advance at his own speed. He is a goal setter which accounts for his high achievements. Adam would like to use his math ability and love of computers to become an astronaut. Like all the other Eldredge children, he loves Mexican food with enchiladas being his favorite.

HEATHER GRACE ELDREDGE 1.2.3.1.4

Heather is the fourth child and second daughter of Pamella Jean **Speer** and Dee LaMar **Eldredge** (divorced). When it comes to due dates and birth weights, Heather started a new tradition in the Eldredge family. Instead of "being on time" like her three older siblings, Heather decided to see what it would be like to be "late." And so...after three weeks of false labor, and being rushed to the hospital, Pamella was finally admitted into the hospital labor room and told she would be induced the following morning. Dee left to return home with the promise he would return in the morning and Pamella settled down for a good night's rest. Heather, however, had her own ideas. Whether it was the fear of being induced, or the atmosphere of a busy labor room, only Heather can know why within a twenty minute period, Pamella went into labor and delivered a dainty ten pound girl in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California on 17 January, 1976. At the time, Dee was home sleeping soundly, never dreaming of the night's events. It wasn't until late the following morning that the hospital was finally able to reach him and tell him that his daughter, Heather Grace **Eldredge** had been born earlier that morning.

At nine and a half years of age, Heather is a beautiful, blue eyed blonde who is still very loving and extremely feminine. She is a child who shows a great deal of compassion and sensitivity to other people's feelings. Heather is a voracious reader and is highly praised for her own creative stories and poems. She likes to dance, draw, swim, embroider and crochet. Heather really enjoys school and works hard to get good grades.

The following poem, entitled "Spring" was written by Heather when she was nine years old.

SPRING

Spring is pretty above
She has pretty flowers, birds and doves.
Lots of lovely trees,
And lovely green leaves.
I love it during Spring.

RICHARD GARDNER ELDREDGE 1.2.3.1.5

Richard Gardner **Eldredge** was a made-to-order baby. One Sunday, his six year old sister told her Sunday School teacher that she had prayed for a baby brother. Kristina went on to announce that in answer to her prayers, she would be given a blond, blue-eyed brother for her birthday. From that naive announcement the gossip started to travel...literally. The Sunday School teacher told a friend of Kristina's request. That friend told another, who told another, who told...and on down the lines the news traveled to different states. While visiting friends in Utah, Pamella was congratulated on her forthcoming arrival. Needless to say it was quite a surprise to hear the news, for Pamella had just realised she was pregnant!

Although Kristina had every intention on receiving a baby for her birthday, Dee and Pamella had their own concern. The pregnancy was more difficult than any of the others and the doctor was concerned that it would terminate with a miscarriage. Kristina's prayers were heard though, and on 10 January, 1978 (one week after her birthday) Richard was born at the UCLA hospital in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California, the fifth child and third son of Pamella Jean **Speer** and Dee LaMar **Eldredge.**

When Richard was three years old he fell backwards off a swing set and broke his collarbone. Later, when he was in Kindergarten, he fell out of a tree and broke the two bones of his right arm. It was after this second accident that the X-ray technician gave Richard an "official" membership in the Broken Bone Club.

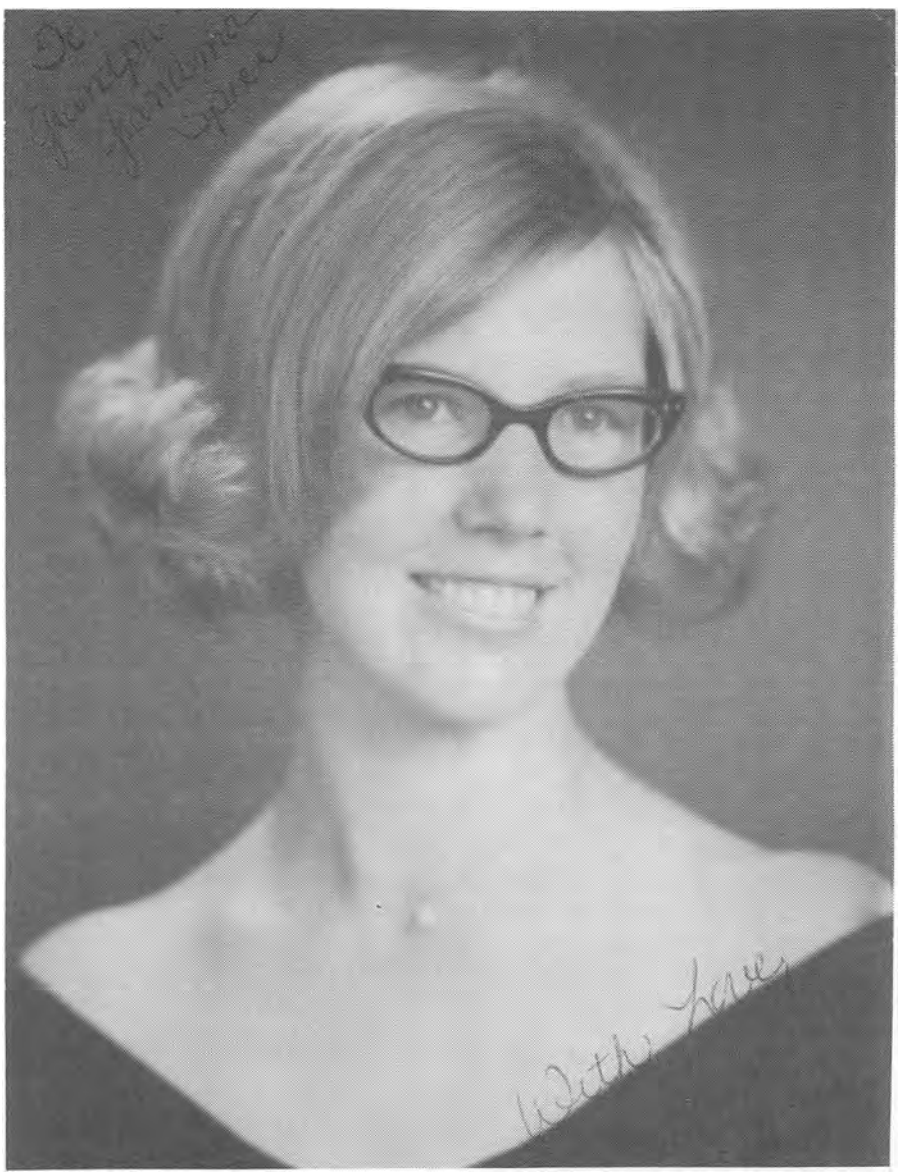
When Richard was four and a half years old, his family moved to Sunnymead (now known as Moreno Valley) California. The area was rapidly growing and due to the overcrowded schools, Richard was unable to attend Kindergarten at the school closest to his home. During his Kindergarten year, Richard attended three different schools even though his family never moved. It was a family joke that Richard was such an excellent student, the school district couldn't find a school good enough for him!

Richard's favorite part of school is "recess, lunch time and math." His favorite foods are "ice cream, frozen yogurt, cake and all kinds of fruit." In his free time, he likes playing in the sandbox with transformers, riding Grandpa's cows, swimming and going to the park.

JOHATHAN ANDREW ELDREDGE 1.2.3.1.6

Jonathan Andrew **Eldredge** is the sixth and last child born to Pamella Jean **Speer** and Dee LaMar **Eldredge.** He was born in Riverside, Riverside County, California on 30 September, 1980.

Jonathan is a blue-eyed blonde who tans quite easily. He is highly competitive and desperately tries to keep up with his older brothers and sisters. At five years of age he is still the "spoiled baby" of the family. He sucks his thumb passionately and loves to be cuddled by his mother.



Pamella Jean Speer

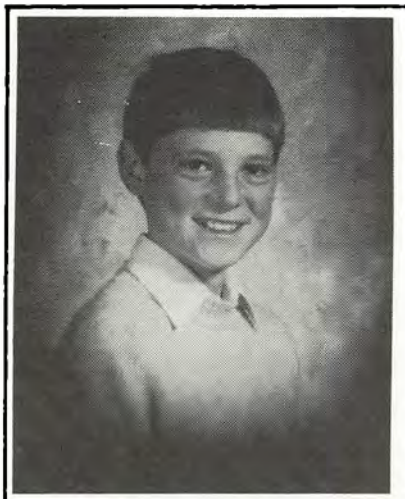
ALLEN DOUGLAS SPEER 1.2.3.2

Allen was born 25 August, 1953 at the San Diego Naval Hospital, San Diego County, California to Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer.** He is their second child and first son. Allen continues: Fortunately for those who like to tease, and unfortunately for myself, the Naval Hospital was across from the San Diego Zoo. Kids being what they are (and even some of us adults) seemed to poke fun at my "true origins". Being thirty three years old at this writing, and having a very short memory - the first thirty two and a half years of my life are quite foggy. However, I do have fond memories of sliding down the dry grass hills of Juanita Drive, Walnut Creek, California as a boy of five to ten years old. It was a great place to grow up, with hills to slide down and roads to ride down on a four wheel, four foot steerable cart which my father had made me. I guess things got a bit too populous so we moved to the country - Concord at age ten. I started playing violin soon thereafter and again was the tease of the sixth grade - I mean after all - a boy violinist! Pam, my older sister relieved me of this burden by carrying my violin for me as I got older and wiser. While in Concord I became a boy scout and earned the eagle rank at age thirteen. I can't help but think that achievement helped me obtain my first good paying joy of a paper boy for the Oakland Tribune earning about $30.00 a month or about $1.00 an hour. Oh, I hated that job - all those fussy customers that had to have their paper "porched". I've threatened someday to get vengance by requiring the same of my paper boy.

Around the age of fifteen or sixteen, I built a kayak out of fiberglass with my Dad's guidance and floated many rivers in that trusty craft. Sixteen or so retired me from the paper route and on into the swimming pool chlorinator building business with our neighbor Dan **Tucker.** As automatic as turning sixteen in California, the license to drive my parents insane and to financial ruin occured. I was so good. I soon wrecked Mom and Dad's car and thus became an insurance company supporter with my own earnings. I didn't let that daunt me though as I promptly shelled out all the money I made on owning two cars for a short period of time. Pennyless at the later part of my senior year at Ynacio Valley High School, I accepted my parents offer to pay room and board as I earned my way through BYU.

In a race against time, I wasn't able to go to my graduation, as I had to be in Provo, Utah that same day to register for college. Aspirations to become an Electrical Engineer only lasted one semester, that first summer of 1971. I didn't do fantastic, overall, at college but in my field of study (Electronics Engineering Technology) I did quite well, with a lot of study. It took me three years to get a two year degree. I like to attribute that to working twenty to forty hours a week while going to school. I met my wife Merlene **(Sorensen)** in that first summer semester in a math class, we were both taking. She was aspiring to be a politician, but I guess my foreign affairs were enough to get her to leave her family in Boise to join me and my gypsy blood (inherited from Mom - Ina **(Hopkins) Speer.**

Our first son David Roderick was born on 10 April, 1974 and very soon thereafter, moved to Renton, Washington for my first "career" job with Boeing Airplane Company. After eleven months, of what seemed eleven years, I changed jobs to servicing computerized photo typesetters for Mergenthaler Linotype Co. Soon after that, on 17 April, 1975 our second son, Brian Caleb was born to us. We lived in Renton for two years and were transferred to Westminister, Colorado (Denver area). After a short one and a half years, we were again transferred to Tracy, California, where we lived for three years. While in Tracy, I changed jobs to repair computers for Data General Corp.



David



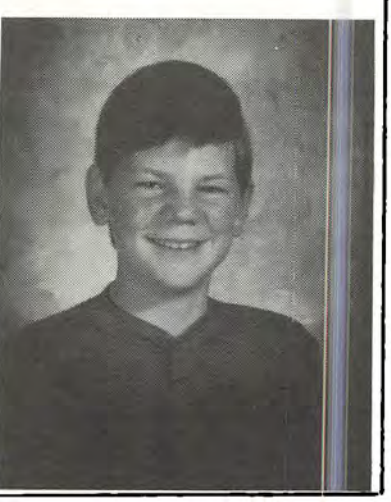
Alene



Allen
and
Merlene
Speer



April



Brian

On 28 February, 1979, two days after making this job change, Merlene's father passed away leaving us torn with emotion. Just six months later we were surprised to deliver twin girls, Alene Celeste and five minutes later, April Corinne on 22 August, 1979. We were very surprised that night to be proud parents of twins, and wonder to this day, if Merlene's Dad knew our daughters in the pre-existence. However, being a proud parent of twins only lasted a short while before I would have paid to be relieved of the frustrations two infants conjure up. Living through the next two years was, to say the least, trying but now our lives with these twin girls are happy and precious ones.

I believe it was sometime in 1980 when I allowed the overwhelming desire to own land compel me to move to Roy, Utah near Ogden. There we managed three quarters of an acre and tried our hand at quite a variety of animals. I am proud of the variety, a cow, sheep, goats, pigs, turkeys, geese, ducks, chickens, a peacock, a wounded seagull in the bathtub, and a snake that got loose somewhere in our basement, never to be found. We had some joyous times in Utah, but also came across financial hardships, which we attribute to an unjust justice system. Both Utah residencies left a sour taste in my mouth and as a result, I wish never to return as a resident.

In 1984, we jumped at the chance to leave Utah and now reside in Missoula, Montana. In looking back I'd have to say turning thirty was a trying time in my life. I was nearly thirty and felt I had "not lived". I vowed to get a sports car, become a pilot and learn to snow ski. I soon satisfied the sports car desire with a modest Pulsar NX Turbo Spourt Coupe in 1983. I have since retired it. I miss it dearly, however the appetite was whetted. I now drive a rather drab car. The urge to fly gnawed at me for a couple more years until Merlene couldn't take the constant talk and semi-depressed state of her husband, and begged me to fly. So in September of 1985, I started pilot lessons and forty two hours later in January of 1986 I got my Private Pilot's License. It's probably the worst addiction I've had, as I can't get enough of it. By now I've let the skiing desire go by the wayside. I have been fortunate in my jobs to travel, which has helped ease the yearning of moving more often. We have yet to live anyplace longer than four years since being married. The kids are growing up, and life seems to teach me more about why we have to do what we do. We've lived here in Montana three years now and the itch to move is beckoning to a warmer climate. But as it's put so aptly on a billboard here, "God's area code is 406" and I like the ring of that!

MERLENE SORENSEN **1.2.3.2s**

Merlene was born 4 December, 1953 at Boise, Ada County, Idaho. Her parents are Alma Tolley **Sorensen** and Ruth Ellen **Lyons.** She comes from a large family.

Merlene married Allen **Speer** on 13 April, 1973. She is very talented in many areas. In Roy, Utah they had a house that had a large window in the front. Merlene would decorate the window for her children depending on the season. People would come from miles around, to see her decorations. Not to be outdone, Allen had a beautiful garden that produced beautiful vegetables. People would stop and look at the beautiful garden and window and know that there were six beautiful people inside this home.

DAVID RODERICK SPEER 1.2.3.2.1

I was born to this nuclear-missile filled world on 10 April, 1974, during a blizzard at Provo, Utah County, Utah. I am the first son and child of Allen **Speer** and Merlene **Sorensen.** I like to play all sports with my friends and play video games. I have taken trombone in band and I am pretty good. I also play the piano, but it is not a pleasure, more like a predicament. I like to read and I have won second place in reading in the third and fourth grades. I read fiction, especially the Hardy Boy Series, and books about motorcycles and boxing.

I have broken my wrist once and I have had a bed frame crash down on my head. I especially like to play soccer, baseball and basketball with my friends. I like to listen to the radio and tapes through my stereo walkman. I like to write computer programs and invent things, but probably won't ever make them. I am twelve years old and almost six feet tall. I usually know what kind of food is in the house within ten minutes of getting home from school.

BRIAN CALEB SPEER 1.2.3.2.2

Hi! I am Brian Caleb **Speer** the second child and son of Allen **Speer** and Merlene **Sorenson.** I was born in Renton, King County, Washington in 1975. I have lived in five states. I don't remember anything about Washington. The second state I lived in was Colorado. I can remember playing with my toy lawnmower. In California, I remember one main thing, getting stitches between my toes. In Utah, I remember lots of events. I clearly remember cutting both of my wrists open and getting a total of thirty stitches in them. In Montana, where I presently live, I was diagnosed as being diabetic in February of 1985. This has changed my life a lot.

I equally love drawing and cooking, they are my most favorite hobbies. I enjoy almost any kind of sport. I enjoy collecting bits of "junk" along the side of the road. During winter I like to make snowmen and sled down steep hills. During the summer I enjoy fishing, camping, backpacking, sleepovers, swimming, skateboarding, and listening to rock music. I also enjoy playing video games, watching movies, and pretending I am a detective. I like to play the saxophone in the band and the piano at home.

ALENE CELESTE SPEER 1.2.3.2.3

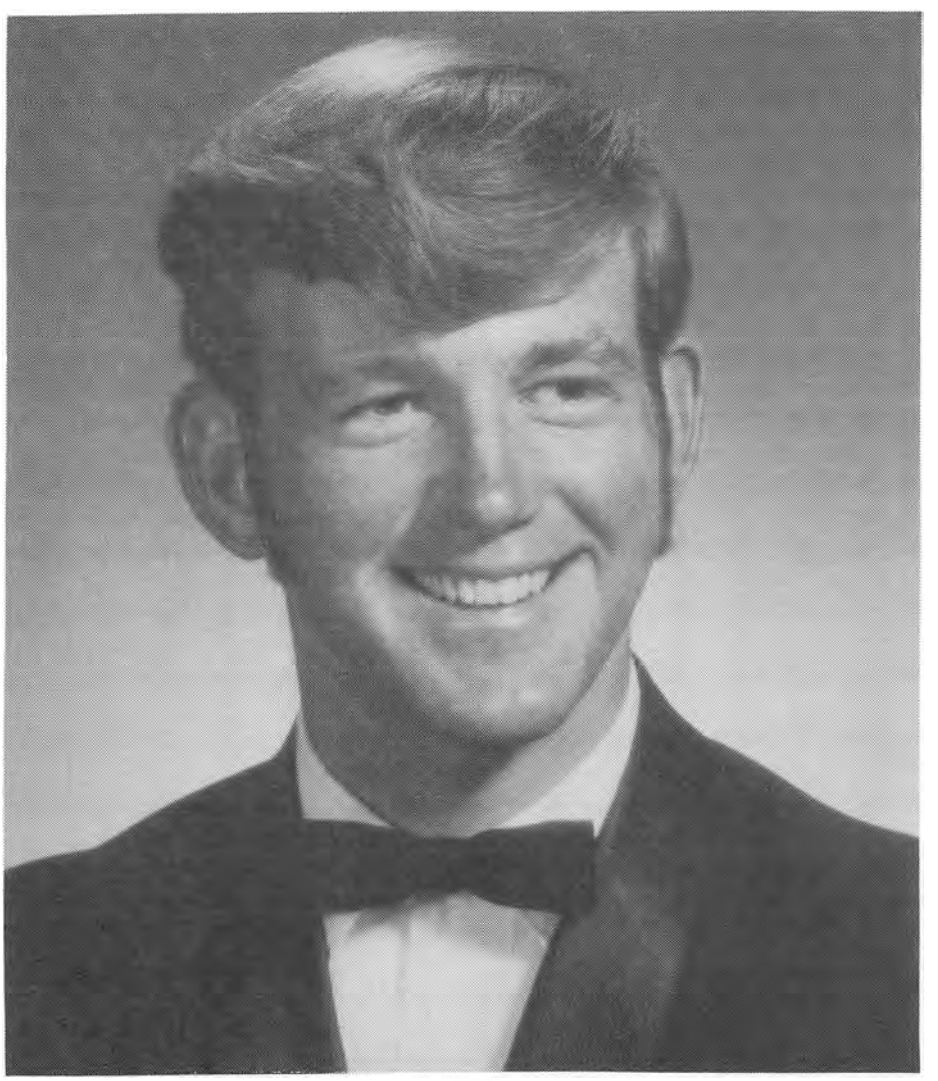
I am Alene Celeste **Speer.** I was born in the summer on 22 August, 1979 at 11:00 p.m. in Livermore, Alameda County, California. I was the first girl in my family, but my sister was born just five minutes after me. My parents, brothers and Grandma **Speer** (Ina) were in the delivery room to witness the miracle of a GIRL becoming part of the Allen Speer Clan.

The best thing I did in my life was going to the Wild Waters with my family. I have blonde hair and brown eyes. I love all my relatives. I'm in the second grade and in a few months I will be baptized. I like to play with our dogs. I'm glad I have a hamster. I've had a nice life in Missoula. I remember living in Utah. I play the piano. My favorite holiday is Easter.

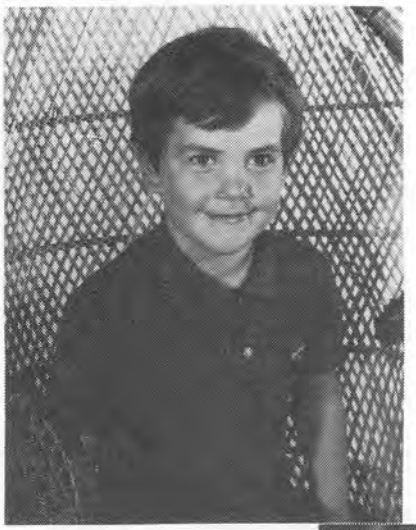
APRIL CORINNE SPEER 1.2.3.2.4

My name is April Corinne **Speer.** I'm special because I was the second twin. I was a surprise because my Mommy didn't know I was in there. (She received the nickname "The Surprise". Since no one in the delivery room was expecting her, she immediately sent everyone into shock. At 2:00 a.m. the next morning, Allen, dead on his feet, was still exclaiming, "There are two babies in the Nursery that say Speer on them".)

I was born on 22 August, 1979 in Livermore, Alameda County, California to Allen **Speer** and Merlene **Sorenson.** My favorite colors are yellow and pink. When I was three or four our family went to Lagoon in the summer. Our family goes to movies sometimes. I like them. When I was six I took piano lessons. I will be eight soon and will be baptized. When I grow up I'm going to play the flute. I like my sister. We play together a lot.



Allen Douglas Speer



David



Nathan

Laura

and

Dave





Matthew

Jeremy



DEBRA ALICE SPEER 1.2.3.3

(INFANT CHILD OF INA AND GEORGE SPEER)

Debra was born 3 February, 1955 in Albany County, California. She is the third child and second daughter of Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer.** Debra had a heart defect and died three days later on 6 February, 1955.

THE LAURA AND DAVID TOOMEY FAMILY

LAURA NOREEN SPEER 1.2.3.4

I am the fourth child and third daughter born to my parents Ina Grace **Hopkins** and George Presley **Speer.** I was a very much wanted baby girl as my parents had just lost my older sister Debra. I was born 8 July, 1956 in Albany, Alameda County, California.

I have many fond memories of my family going camping, hiking and touring different places. We used to go on family outings to the chocolate and cheese factories, San Francisco Aquarium and Japanese Tea Gardens etc. My parents spent a lot of their time and energy educating their children in the things around us.

After high school I attended Ricks College and graduated with a secretarial degree. I then went on to working as a secretary in the big city of San Francisco. I had a great desire for travel, and as a graduating present from high school, my grandmother (Grace **[Davis] Hopkins**) took me with her to Spain and France. I have also been able to visit twelve states.

I fell in love with my brother's best friend, David Mark **Toomey.** Even though I grew up with Dave as a family friend, I never paid attention to him. Our families used to go on fifty mile hiking trips together, and we have many fun memories of our families doing things together.

Dave and I were married on 6 August, 1977. We then bought our first home in Clayton, California and began our own little family. We have four handsome boys; David, Nathan, Matthew and Jeremy. We now live in Antioch, California where I spend much of my time driving the boys to their different activities. On the side I enjoy doing handcraft projects and decorating my home. I also love taking pictures and keep photo albums of almost every event in my family's life. I very much enjoy being a wife and mother, and hope to be able to make fun memories for my children. We are expecting our fifth child in April of 1987. We hope it's a girl!

DAVID MARK TOOMEY SR. 1.2.3.4s

I am David Mark **Toomey** Sr. I was born 2 July, 1953 in Provo, Utah County, Utah to Donald Eugene **Toomey** and Lorraine **Beardall.** My brothers and sisters are Phil, Melodie and Sharyl. I am the first born of my parents. After living in Utah for the first three years of my life, we moved to California where I spent the rest of my childhood growing up.

My interests as a teenager were; camping, hiking and bumming around with my friend Allen **Speer.**



This picture appeared in the Antioch Newspaper entitled

"Bumper to Bumper Traffic"

Laura (Speer) Toomey, Jeremy, Matthew, Nathan and David

I attended BYU for two years, then served a full time mission in the Minnesota-Wisconsin mission field. After my mission I attended Saint Mary's College and later fell in love with my wife, Laura Noreen **Speer**, who was the younger sister of my best friend Allen **Speer**. Even though I had know Laura all my life, I never paid attention to her. After all, she was just my friend's bratty little sister! After realizing that Allen's bratty little sister had grown into a beautiful young woman, I fell in love. We were married on August 6, 1977.

I am now working in the Pest Control Business. I am very much involved in the Cub Scouting Program. I am the Cub Master. I figured since I have four sons that I should start getting involved in the program! I enjoy being a husband and father.

DAVID MARK TOOMEY II 1.2.3.4.1

I am the first son born to my parents Laura **Speer** and David **Toomey.** I was born on 23 May, 1978 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. I was named after my father. When I was born, my Dad took one look at me and told my Mom that my name was going to be David Mark, just like his!

I am now seven years old. I like to swim, play with transformers, and play soccer. I am on the Antioch Soccer Team. My parents say that I am a compassionate child and love to help take care of my baby brother. I like arts and crafts. I am good at helping my younger brother make paper airplanes. When I grow up I want to be a Dentist.

NATHAN GEORGE TOOMEY 1.2.3.4.2

I am the second son born to my parents Laura **Speer** and David **Toomey.** I was born 13 June, 1979 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. I was named after my grandfather, George **Speer.** I am now six years old. I like to swim, play with cabbage patch dolls, ride my hot wheel and play soccer. I am on the Antioch Soccer Team with my brother David.

My parents say that I am a very bright child. I love to read and write, and have a talent for learning things very easily. I love to draw. When I was only three years old, after watching a TV show with a helicopter in it, I sat down and drew the helicopter with a man inside flying it. When I grow up I want to be a Daddy and a man who sells stuff....

MATTHEW LEVON TOOMEY 1.2.3.4.3

I am the third son born to my parents Laura **Speer** and David **Toomey.** I was born 22 December, 1980 in Concord, Contra Costa County, California. I was named after my grandfather Levon **Beardall.** When I was still in the hospital the nurse brought me to my Mom in a Christmas stocking, because it was Christmas Eve when we came home.

I am now four and a half years old. I like to swim, ride my hot wheel, play with cars and trucks and transformers.

My parents say that I am a fun, sensitive child. I like to laugh and be tickled. I like to play with my brothers. I also like to color and cut things out. When I grow up I want to be a fireman.

JEREMY DON TOOMEY 1.2.3.4 .4

I am the fourth child and fourth son born to my parents Laura **Speer** and David **Toomey.** I was born 8 November, 1983 in Concord, Contra Costa County, California. I was named after my grandfather Don **Toomey.** I am almost three years old. I like playing with my stuffed animals and dolls. I call them my babies. I like to be snuggled and suck my finger while I twist my ear.

My parents say that I am good natured. I like to play with my brothers. I like it when they carry me on their back like a horse. I am very attached to my Mommy. I don't know what I want to be when I grown up.

JULIANNA NOREEN TOOMEY 1.2.3. 4.5

Julianna was born on 2 April, 1987 in Pittsburg, Contra Costa County, California. I am the fifth child and only girl of my parents Laura **Speer** and David **Toomey.** I too was a very much wanted girl. I have four older brothers and my parents wanted a girl. I will be living in Medford, Oregon as I grow up. My parents moved there just before I was born. My mother came back to California to be with her own doctor and that's how I came to be born in California.



THE SHAUN SPEER FAMILY

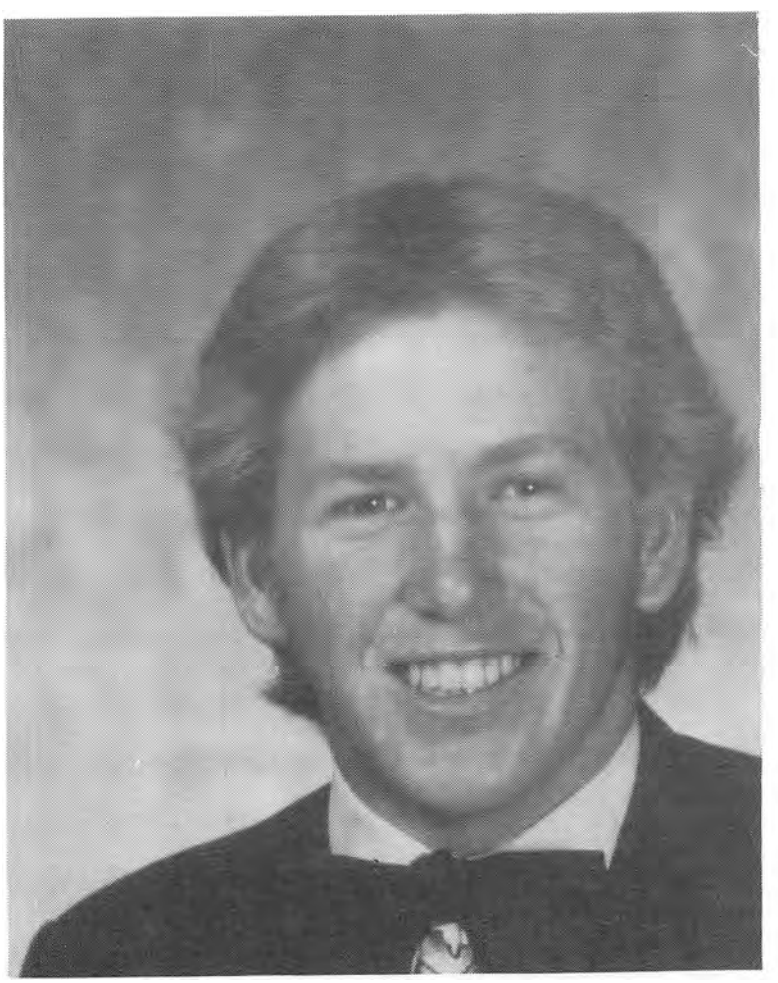
SHAUN HOPKINS SPEER 1.2.3.5

Shaun Hopkins **Speer** is the fifth child and second son of Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer.** He was born 24 December, 1956 at Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. In 1976 he went on an LDS Mission to Denver, Colorado. Following his mission he went into the U.S. Coast Guard.

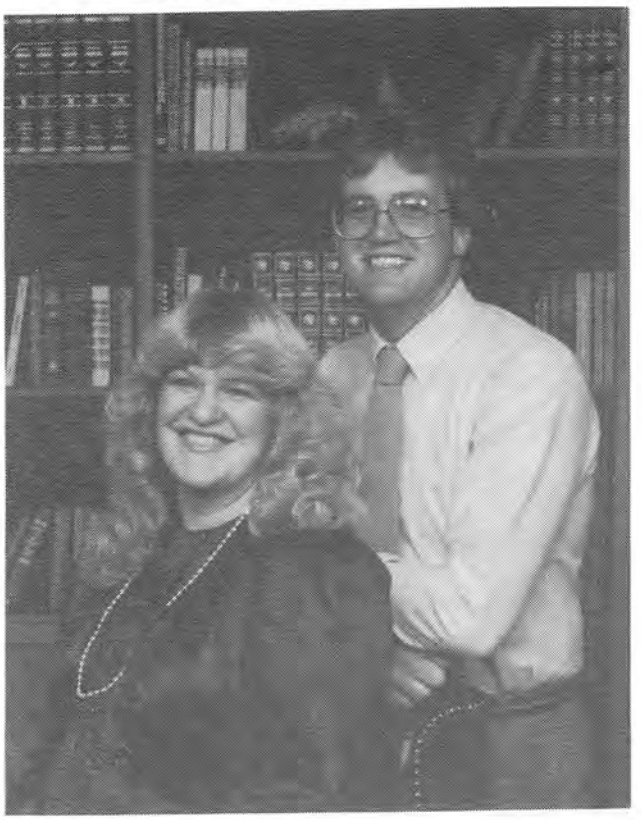
Shaun is still in the Coast Guard and currently lives in New York City. He has also been stationed in California, Washington and Florida.

During the 1984 Olympics in Los Angeles, he was involved in policing the harbors for terrorism, other problems and keeping people away from a Russian "Supply Ship."

On July 4th, 1986 he was on Governor Island in New York Harbor. As traffic controller he watched and directed traffic with the tall ships, tugs and other boats in the Liberty Procession. He said that the boats were so thick, that the radar blips converged into one big mass.







Chris and Aaron Speer



Heather

Nephi

Michelle

THE AARON AND CHRIS SPEER FAMILY

AARON DALE SPEER 1.2.3.6

Aaron was born 28 April, 1960 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. He is the sixth child and third son of Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer.**

Aaron wed Chris Heather **Neeley** 13 October, 1979. They were sealed 18 October, 1980 in the Oakland Temple. He is the father of three wonderful children, Aaron Nephi, Heather Christine and Michelle Elizabeth **Speer.**

Aaron is a very good father. He spends a lot of time playing and teaching the children and making them feel very special knowing that he loves and cares for them. He is also very loving and understanding with his wife, crazy as she may be. A good hubby, he takes time to be a couple with our weekly dates. He is a very good leader for our family and sets a good example for us all to follow.

Aaron is a Plumber, although he is an all around handy-man. He has been doing new houses from blue prints for several years and is getting ready to supervise the building of a new home. Aaron is making a very good living for his family.

Aaron's other talents include working on cars, doing body work, painting and ceramics. He played Trumpet and Baritone Horn in school and has a very lovely bass singing voice.

Oh yes, Aaron still likes girls, girls, girls - Chris, Heather and Michelle! Of course his son Nephi is very special too! Aaron is very fun loving and easy going. He makes friends easily and enjoys talking to people. Aaron is the "Varsity" Boy Scout Coach leader in his ward in the LDS Church.

During 1984 the following happened to the Speer Family. December 1 we moved into our first - very own home. A lovely four bedroom, two bath home. We love it. In May 1985 we went as a family to Disneyland. Fun was had by all. Wonderful memories were formed too. Camping on Mt. Diablo was interesting for the children. Realizing its real name is Devil's Mountain worried Nephi and Heather a little. The whole Speer Clan enjoyed surprising Mom and Dad for their thirty fifth wedding anniversary in 1986. We had fun planning and having a big secret. The big day was Labor Day and was spent having a luau. At that time the seven children and their spouses gave Mom and Dad an all expense paid ten day vacation to the Hawaiian Islands.

CHRIS HEATHER NEELEY 1.2.3.6s

I was born 8 January, 1961 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. I enjoy sharing my birth with Uncle Bud **Hopkins.** I am the oldest of eight children! Aaron and I were married 13 October, 1979 and sealed to each other and our twins Nephi and Heather 18 October, 1980 in the Oakland Temple for all eternity.

My talents are playing the guitar and singing. In High School I played the Trombone and Tuba and sang in many different groups including the men's Barbershop Quartet. I enjoy sewing and crafts when I'm in the mood.

Pam **(Speer) Eldredge,** myself and another friend are currently singing in a trio. We are doing well and having a lot of fun. I have the calling of Counselor in the Primary Presidency and also a Visiting Teacher.

My favorite calling is that of being a mother and wife. Aaron and I have three children. Nephi and Heather are six years old and Michelle is one and a half. We are proud of our family. I'd just like to let everyone know how proud I am to be a part of the Hopkins Family Tree! Love ya all!

AARON NEPHI SPEER 1.2.3.6.1

Nephi was born 17 July, 1980 at San Francisco, San Francisco County, California to Aaron **Speer** and Chris **Neely.** Nephi is our first born. He has a twin sister, two hours younger, Heather Christine. They were very good babies and to this day, Nephi is still a good boy.

Nephi is a big helper in the family. He is very good with his baby sister Michelle. Nephi is going to be an excellent Daddy. He says his hobbies are "hugging and playing with his friends."

Nephi has just finished Kindergarten. He has made lots of new friends and loved it when his Mommy came to help in his class. His teacher said she wished all her students were as kind and helpful as Nephi was. His most favorite part of school is riding on the bus. Nephi started gymnastics class and does great sommersaults and can stand on his hands.

He loves to sing and dance and go camping with his Dad. He says the most fun part is climbing the big rocks. He also loves to swim. He would like to learn to play baseball and soccer.

Nephi loves Michelle, Heather, Mommy and Daddy. He loves to put puzzles together and does a very good job of it too. He is a very organized person. When he grows up he wants to be a Missionary, build houses and plumb like his Dad, be a teacher and a Daddy.

He is four feet one inch tall right now. I hope he grows to tower over his Daddy. He will be someone we can look up to both physically and spiritually! We love him very much and <u>always</u> will through good times and especially the bad. We are your friends as well as your parents! We love you. Mom and Dad.

HEATHER CHRISTINE SPEER 1.2.3.6.2

Heather was born 18 July, 1980 at San Francisco, San Francisco County, California to Aaron **Speer** and Chris **Neely.** Her twin Npehi, was born at 11:01 p.m. on the 17th and Heather was born at 1:06 a.m. on the 18th. Heather is our second child, our B twin! Sometimes Heather wishes she was born first, but most of the time she is glad to have a big brother.

Heather was a very good baby and I'm glad to say, a very good girl now. She loves to help with our baby Michelle and can hardly wait until she has her very own baby. She is very excited about motherhood. Heather's hobbies are taking Sally,

our dog, for a walk and playing with her friends.

She too has just finished Kindergarten. She was in a different class than Nephi. Her teacher said that she is very outgoing and makes friends very easily. Her favorite part of school is riding the bus and learning to write. She is taking tap and ballet. She is having lots of fun and looking forward to being in the Homecoming Parade.

Heather also enjoys camping with Daddy. Her favorite part is sleeping in the tent. She says she loves singing in the rain and she does have a very pretty singing voice.

Heather loves Michelle, Mommy, Daddy and Nephi. She loves to talk, just ask anyone! She'll talk your ear off! When Heather grows up, she wants to be a Nurse and a mommy and have babies. She also enjoys being Daddy's plumber helper. Heather's other talents are coloring and helping her mommy.

Her Mommy and Daddy love her very much. They know she will go far if she will always stay close to her Father in Heaven. We will always be your friends through everything that happens in your life. Make us proud. We love ya! Mom and Dad.

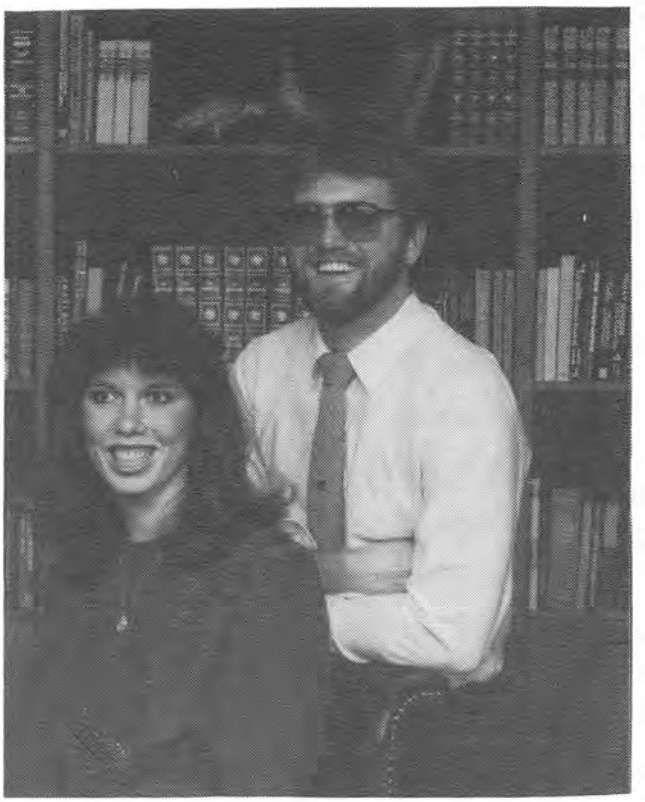
MICHELLE ELIZABETH SPEER **1.2.3.6.3**

Michelle was born 2 January, 1985 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. She is the third child and second daughter of Aaron **Speer** and Chris **Neely**. She weighed eleven pounds, seven ounces at birth (born two months old!) We feel so very lucky to have her as part of our family. She is a very good baby and is a joy to take care of. She is almost always smiling and very active.

Michelle's hobbies are eating and turning everyone she meets into babbling idiots. (You know how it is with babies. Everyone has to make faces and silly noises to make them laugh). Well, she laughs, "Ah ha! I got another one to make a fool of themself."

Her talents are being cute, making messes and jabbering. She enjoys playing patty cake, clapping for herself and swinging. She loves her brother and sister to play with her. The best part of the day is when Daddy comes home and gives everyone big hugs and kisses. **[Editor's Note:** Michelle is now running all over the place and is a very active toddler.**]**

Michelle, your Mommy and Daddy love you very much. One day we hope you know just how important and special part you have been in our lives this part year and a half. We want you to know we will always love you no matter what may happen in your life. We are your friends as well as your parents! Make us proud. We love you. Mom and Dad.



Teresa and Dan Speer



Ellisa and "Geoy"



Kurtis

THE DANIEL AND TERESA SPEER FAMILY

GEORGE DANIEL SPEER 1.2.3.7

My name is George Daniel **Speer** and go by the name of Dan. I am the son of Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer.** I was born 16 October, 1962 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. I lived in the Concord-Walnut Creek area until I was fifteen. Our family then moved to Byron, California. Soon after I met my wife to be.

When I was seventeen I accomplished the requirements to receive my Eagle Scout Award. I like to do things with my hands and am really into VW's so I built a car and a boat, when I was a teenager. I have worked at building boats, house boats, canoes and hydro planes using fibre glass. I am now a Machinist and work in an all thread shop setting up machines.

My wife is Teresa Lynne **Pringle.** We were married 25 June, 1982 in Brentwood, Contra Costa County, California. We have three children, Ellisa Michelle, George Daniel (Geoy) and Kurtis Thad.

For fun I like to play with cars, explosives and to play baseball.

TERESA LYNNE PRINGLE 1.2.3.7s

I was born 4 February, 1963 in Pittsburg, Contra Costa County, California. My parents are Charles Frank **Pringle** and Judith Marie **Pedersen** (or my birth mother's name is Helen Faye **Osborn**). Judy raised me. She is who I call Mom. I have lived in Brentwood most of my life.

While I was growing up my interests were mostly music. I took piano lessons for five years and have played the flute in band since the fourth grade and continued through my senior year in High School.

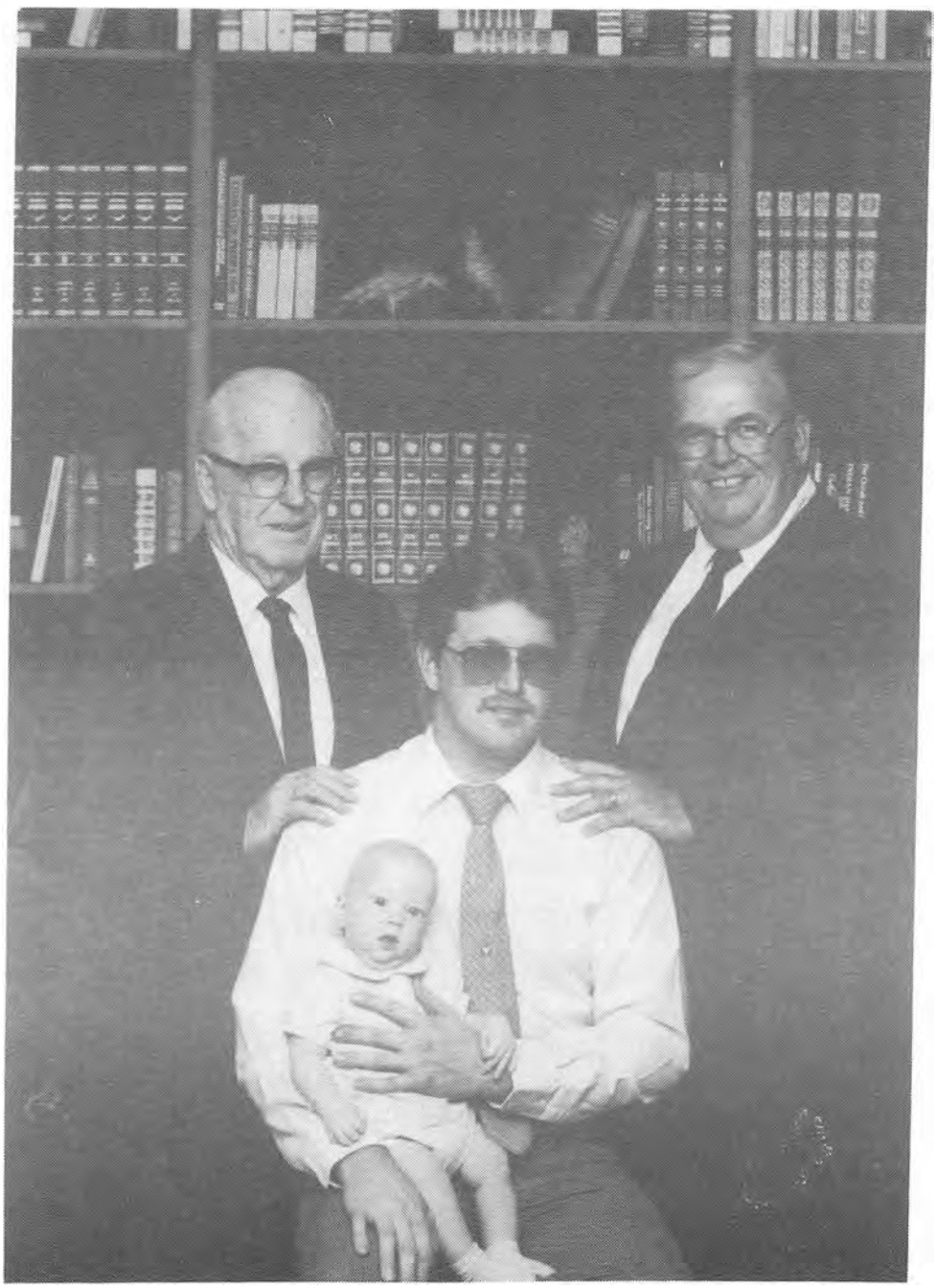
Dan and I met through Church. We started dating in our Sophomore year and were married a year after graduation on 25 June, 1982 in Brentwood, Contra Costa County, California.

Dan helped me through school so I could get a degree. I finished school and passed my State and National tests for Dental Assisting. I am now a registered Dental Assistant, but am not working at the present time.

We have three children, Ellisa Michelle, George Daniel Jr. and Kurtis Thad. In the future I would like to get into our own house and be able to start decorating the way I want.

ELLISA MICHELLE SPEER 1.2.3.7.1

Ellisa was born 17 November, 1983 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. She likes to giggle, play ball, read books, play with Mommy and Daddy and loves her little brothers Geoy and Kurtis. She is the first child and daughter of Dan **Speer** and Teresa **Pringle.**



FOUR GENERATIONS

Standing: George Presley Speer Sr. and George Presley Speer Jr.

Seated: George Daniel Speer Sr. and George Daniel Speer Jr.

GEORGE DANIEL SPEER 1.2.3.7.2

George (Geoy) was born 6 May, 1985 in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California. He is the second child and first son of Daniel **Speer** and Teresa **Pringle.**

There isn't a whole lot I can write about him. He's only three months old. 'Geoy' is a cuddly baby. He has a cute smile and makes our family more complete.

KURTIS THAD SPEER 1.2.3.7.3

Kurtis was born 16 October, 1986. He is the third child and second son of Daniel **Speer** and Teresa **Pringle.**



Georgina and Shaun Speer



Georgina at three years old.

THE INA AND GEORGE SPEER FAMILY (Continued)

GEORGINA SPEER 1.2.3.8

I am Georgina **Speer**, the eighth child and fourth daughter of Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer** who both gave me my name. I was born in Walnut Creek, Contra Costa County, California on 14 February, 1970.

When I was nine years old I was actively involved in the Brentwood Swim Team. This meant daily swim practice and meets every Saturday. I was busy taking care of my horse Lucky and the animals on our farm. I always got good grades on my report card and received the Principal's Award. By earning this I could go to Marriott's Great America (an amusement park near San Jose). During school I collected the attendance folders to take to the office. This was a great responsibility to me.

When I was in the fifth grade I loved to roller skate. I had my birthday party at the Roller Rink. I began to play the flute that year. Once again I earned the Principal's Award and we went to Frontier Village. I took my two nephews David and Brian **Speer** with me.

In the sixth grade I became a Cheerleader. I was still in the band and at one of the concerts I did a dance with some of my other classmates. Our class wrote letters to the President of the United States, Mr. Reagan. I was one of the few that got a letter back from him. During the summer months, I was involved in the 4-H Club. I had dairy cattle, rabbits and arts and crafts. I also took a sailing class and took second place in my division.

In seventh grade I was a Cheerleader again. In church I participated in a Speech Festival and won first place. I was still involved in 4-H and won County, Regional and State Awards for the demonstrations I gave. I was also on a softball team that tried to win, but always came in last. Our Ward put on a Roadshow and my friends and I were Robin Hood and did a dance. The girls also participated in Volleyball against other teams in our Stake.

In eighth grade I was really busy. I was the Head Cheerleader, in the band and in G.A.T.E. (Gifted and Talented Education). At graduation I was the Salutatorian and won Bandsman of the Year. It was really special.

My Freshman year was really fun. I was elected Freshman Secretary. I was very busy with the band and private flute lessons and I was also working at the hospital as a Candy Striper. At the beginning of 1985 our Ward started practicing for the Dance Festival. We did the Charleston and Swing. During the summer I went to Girl's Camp and finished my fourth year there. We went to New York City to visit my brother, Shaun, and toured as much as we possibly could.

Who's Who

Answers on p. 372

18.



19.



20.



21.



Chapter Two

Section 2.4

Son of Arthur~

Arthur~

(Bud)

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
and
INA GRACE DAVIS

Chart 1.2.4

Ruth

Joyce

Ina



Thomas

Mark

THE BUD AND FREDDIE HOPKINS FAMILY

ARTHUR (BUD) LINCOLN HOPKINS 1.2.4

Arthur (Bud) Lincoln **Hopkins** was born 8 January, 1937 at the home of Arthur **Hopkins** and Grace **Davis** at El Cerrito, Contra Costa County, California. He is their fourth child and first son. He was named Arthur after his father and Lincoln after his maternal Grandfather (Ransom Lincoln **Davis**). He received his nickname "Bud" from his sisters who called him "Buddy" instead of "Brother".

Bud was active in scouts, church, Future Business Leaders of America and band while in high school. As a little boy, Bud told his Dad he was going to "be just like you and grow whikkers and drive a truck." After achieving these goals, Bud discovered driving Volkswagen and Porsches were even better than a truck. He enjoyed many gymkhanas and sport car rallies while gathering mostly first, second and third prizes at these events. In 1962 he was featured in Motor Trend and Hot Rod magazines for a conversion kit he designed for placing a Corvair engine in a Karmann Ghia. Bud's enthusiasm for driving is not only limited to land. He also likes water and air! While in high school, he built a hydroplane. Later he built a small ski boat. He also helped his two nephews Terry **Leavitt** and Kieron **Yancey** and his son, Loren build ski boats. In 1963 he sold his boat in order to take flying lessons and earned his Pilot's License. For several years he enjoyed flying, but had to make a choice between his various fields of interest due to lack of time to participate in all of them. He chose boating, as that was something he, as well as his whole family, could participate in and enjoy. Clear Lake, Lake Berryessa and the Delta waterways have all been enjoyed by the family.

Bud began working with his father in 1960, continued in charge of the business after his father's death in 1968 and purchased it from his mother in 1970. In 1975 he served as President of the Plumbing Heating Cooling Contractors (PHCC) of Contra Costa County, 1976 - 1979 on the Board of Directors of the California State PHCC, in 1980 as President of the State PHCC, then as Chairman of the Board of California PHCC Medical Insurance Trust through 1985. After much deliberation, Bud decided to phase out Hopkins Plumbing. In March 1986, Porsheaven came into existence. Bud and his partner, Al **Uejo**, dismantle wrecked Porsches and sell the parts. They also sell new parts and Porsche related items.

Bud married Frederica Merle **Bauman** on 26 May, 1962 in the Los Angeles Temple. They have three children; Arthur Loren, Janine Gail and Frederick Ryan.

FREDERICA (FREDDIE) MERLE BAUMAN 1.2.4s

Freddie is the daughter and only child of Fred Wilbur **Bauman** (deceased) and Ruby Merle **Thompson**. She was born 2 February, 1939 (Ground Hog Day) at Richmond, Contra Costa County, California. The next year her family moved to Alhambra, California in Los Angeles County, where she lived until she started college in Berkeley.

In high school she was active in debating, service clubs, tennis and the Senior Honor Society. At the University of California, Berkeley, she was a member of Zeta Tau Alpha Sorority and earned her Bachelor's Degree with an Italian major and Speech minor. During her senior year, she joined the LDS Church and started


PHCC of California Annual Convention Issue
Bud Hopkins (Cover)
April, 1979
PLUMBING

attending services at the Institute, where she met Bud.

In addition to being a home-maker and raising three children, she was active in the Rodeo Ward Relief Society and the Women's Auxiliary of the Plumbing Heating Cooling Contractors of Contra Costa County. She was instrumental in organizing a parents' booster club for beginning a soccer team at Pinole Valley High School and for the funding of the team. Freddie's hobby of tennis has changed to photography (much better for the arm and shoulder). She also enjoys doing embroidery, needlepoint, sewing, and cooking (special occasion kind, not three times a day kind!).

She began working at Hopkins Plumbing five years ago, and is now working part time at Porsheaven and at Kaiser Permanente Regional Patient Education and Health Promotion in Oakland. Freddie began learning how to ski and how to use a computer two years ago and is continuing to learn more about both.

She has observed that there are two kinds of adults: those who are actively interested in life and those who reach a certain point and stop. She has always liked being around the former kind of person and admires her father and his mother, Ella May **(Goodrich) Bauman;** her husband Bud and his mother Grace **(Davis) Hopkins** for being this kind of person. Freddie refuses to become a stodgy Senior Citizen!

ARTHUR LOREN HOPKINS 1.2.4.1

Loren is the first child and son of "Bud" (Arthur) **Hopkins** and "Freddie" Frederica **Bauman.** His grandfather is Arthur Lorenzo and father is Arthur Lincoln making him the third A. L. Hopkins.

Loren was born 28 April, 1966 at San Pablo, Contra Costa County, Califoria. He graduated from high school. Following in his father's footsteps he has built at least one boat. He is a gifted artist. He is currently using his in Graphic Arts and works in a Hotel in Isleton, California doing miscellaneous work similar to engineering.

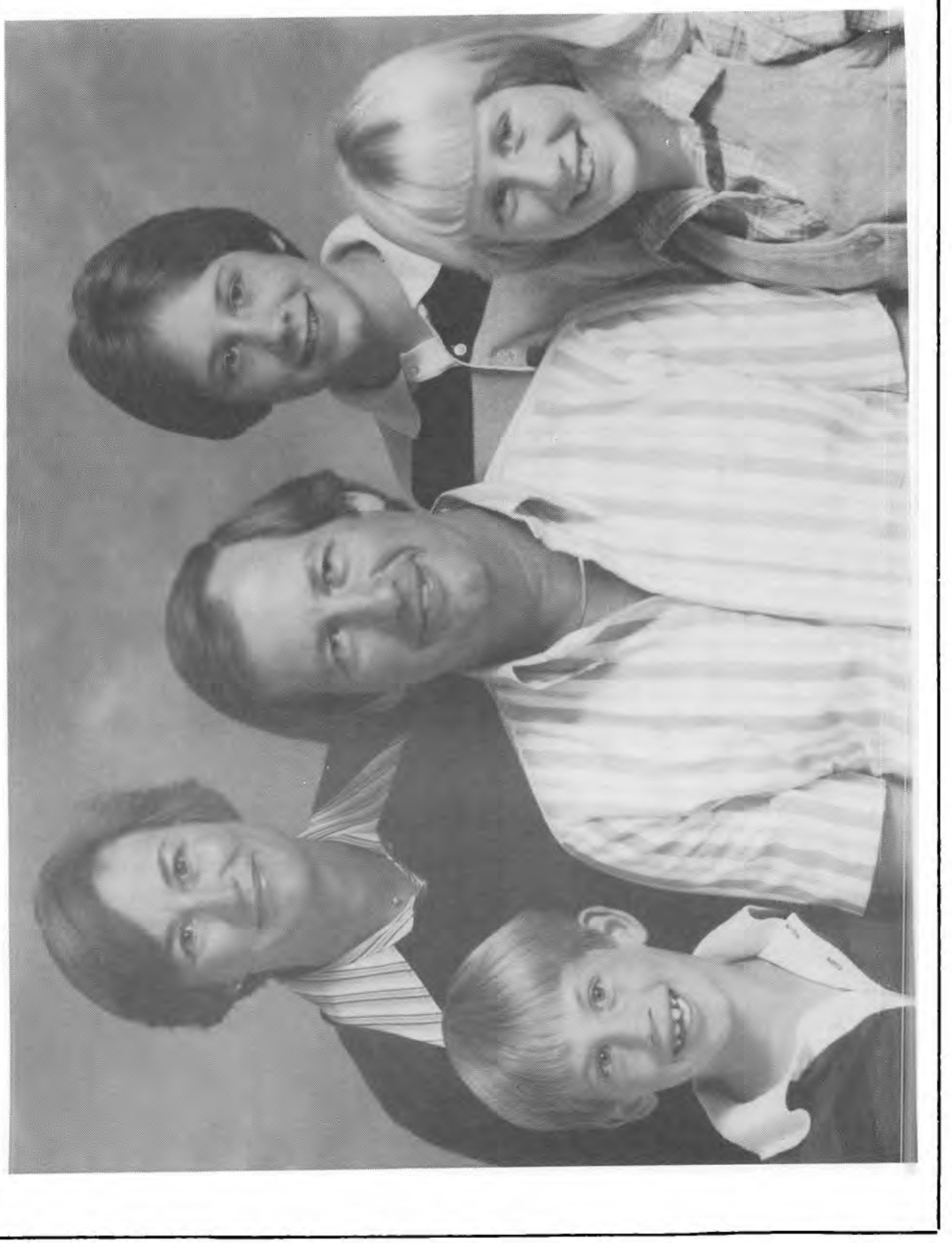
JANINE GAIL HOPKINS 1.2.4.2

Janine is the second child and only daughter of Bud (Arthur) **Hopkins** and Freddie (Frederica) **Bauman.** She was born 12 August, 1968 at San Pablo, Contra Costa County, California.

I think I am much, much more than a list of accomplishments - what happened to taking the bad with the good? The following biased version is from the point of view of an outspoken college student.

I attended a small elementary school in Pinole, where I did quite well. I remember third grade as my favorite year. Mrs. **LeFebvre** let everyone work at their own pace. Since then I have been frustrated with being held back from going beyond regular schedules, until I met up with enlightened high school honors teachers who were really encouraging.

In the seventh grade, I went to Juan Crespi Junior High where I totally bombed. I was afraid of people and not going to class affected my work. I



straightened out enough to ace eighth grade, but learning to deal with people has been a painful process.

Kristen **O'Connor** and David **Chan**, very close friends, encouraged me to participate in sports. We stuck together for the last three years of high school, and it is to David that I owe a large debt. They were prime examples of the scholar/athlete which encouraged me, but even more importantly, I learned to have fun.

Christmas of my sophomore year, Dad moved out because of some problems at home. I absorbed myself in school and sports to avoid these problems. The summer after my junior year, I studied chemistry at Harvard. My senior year was a blast. By then I was involved with a great bunch of people and did my best to avoid being around the house. When Dad moved back in, we didn't get along. The tension continued to grow until I left home in early May. I graduated from high school with honors, and a few awards and scholarships.

During the summer I kind of lived at my grandmother's and kind of at my boyfriend, Yukon **Maryyama's** place. I love my family, but it is with Yukon and Pierrette, his mother, that I feel accepted. They helped me to like and accept myself, as well as dealing with the entire stressful situation.

I am now at Caltech in Pasadena, California majoring in Electrical Engineering and Economics. I was the 'best frosh player' on the men's polo team, and I am playing on a national team. I like where I am and where I'm heading life is only getting better.

FREDERICK RYAN HOPKINS 1.2.4.3

Ryan was born 10 August, 1971 at San Pablo, Contra Costa County, California to Bud (Arthur) **Hopkins** and Freddie (Frederica) **Bauman.** He is their third child and second son. He loves boating, as does the rest of the family, and handles them with great skill.

Currently he is on the Water Polo Team at Pinole Valley High and is teaching swimming at Contra Costa College. He also shows signs of excellence in Art.

Family Picture

Back Row: Freddie and Loren

Front Row: Ryan, Bud and Janine

Who's Who

Answers on p. 390

22.



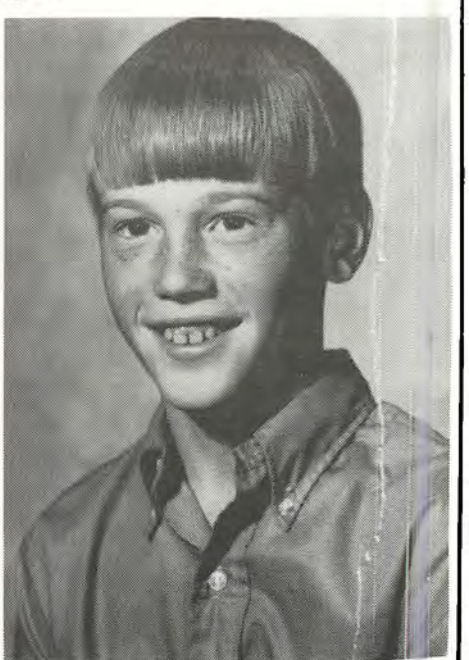
23.



24.



25.



Chapter Two
Section 2.5

Son of Arthur

Thomas

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
and
INA GRACE DAVIS

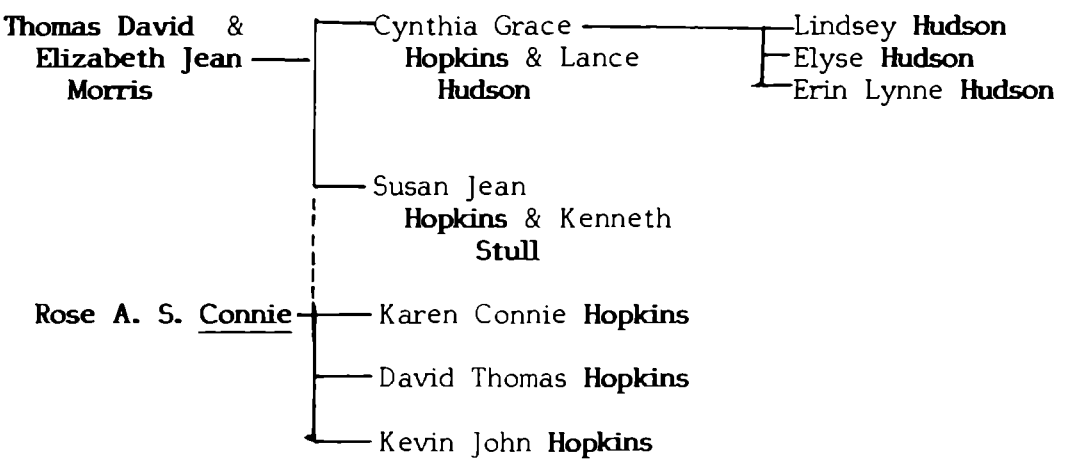
Chart No. L.2.5

Ruth

Joyce

Ina

Arthur



THE TOM AND ROSE HOPKINS FAMILY

THOMAS DAVID HOPKINS 1.2.5

I was born 15 January, 1939 at El Cerrito, Contra Costa County, California. I am the fifth child and second son of Arthur **Hopkins** and Grace **Davis.** I am grateful that my Heavenly Father has blessed me with a love for family. Being named after a Grandfather, Great Grandfather and Great Great Grandfather is an honor to me. In fact I used to hate being called Tommy as an adult, until not too many years ago. At that time an Uncle told me "that's what they called your Grandfather (Thomas John **Hopkins**)." So now it's an honor.

As a child I enjoyed school and church. My big sister used to leave her Algebra book out and it was intriguing to me. I advanced through elementary school with honors and was advanced by one grade in Junior High which isn't always good for students. But by my senior year, I was back up to par.

During the third grade, I joined the school band. I played Clarinet for the remainder of my school years ending up as second chair. I never could beat the guy who plays with the San Francisco Symphony! El Cerrito High School Band was for several years, the top band in California and won National Honors. I love all kinds of music, having been brought up with classics played in our home and enjoying jazz in school.

I also played Bass Clarinet, Sax and String Bass. We were often treated to special clinics by famous musicians. Some came to our school and taught us Jazz, such as Dave **Brubeck** and Cal **Tjader.**

These experiences led me to study music at Brigham Young University. I went there at age seventeen. While at BYU I often enjoyed a weekend trip to Soda Springs to visit my uncles, aunts and cousins. These people have always been so special to me from the earliest times when my parents would take us for a visit.

After a year, I decided I needed to grow up, so I went into active duty in the Navy. September of 1957 found me at Treasure Island. I was hoping to go into submarines, so I could be close to home. I had also decided not to go into music. In October I was auditioned on Clarinet and sent by order to Washington, D. C. as a musician. I played with the band there, completed a nine month course in five months and was assigned to a band which was touring overseas.

From 1958-1959 I was in such exciting places as New York, Boston, New Foundland, Morocco, Gibraltar, Spain, France, Crete, the Agean Islands and Malta. We performed for President Dwight D. **Eisenhower,** Vice President Richard M. **Nixon,** former President Harry S. **Truman,** Princess Grace of Monaco, The King and Queen of Greece, The Premier of Turkey and many other European and American officials. I enjoyed a trip to the Swiss Temple in 1959 and also visited Uncle John and Aunt Kathryn **(Hopkins)** in Florida.

In January of 1950 I was transferred to Seattle, Washington to put in my last few months. The band from Washington D.C. went on a seven month tour of duty around the world, but I was not allowed to go due to my coming discharge. In March, the band crashed at Rio de Janeiro and there was only one survivor. During my stay in Seattle, I enjoyed very much getting to know my Aunt Emma and Uncle Howard **Yerkes** (in Portland) and cousins June (Jay) and Mary **Blackburn** (in Seattle).



FOUR GENERATIONS

L-R: Almira Mae (Alice) [Sheridan] Davis
Grace (Davis) Hopkins and Karen
Arthur and Tom Hopkins



FOUR GENERATIONS

Grace (Davis) Hopkins, Tom
Almira Mae (Alice) [Sheridan] Davis
and David Thomas Hopkins



Left to Right:

David, Tom and Kevin

Rose and Karen

Hopkins

In June 1960 I returned to BYU after thirty three honorable months in the Navy. I met Elizabeth Jean **Morris** and we were married 12 September, 1960 in the Logan Temple, where my grandparents had been sealed. Jean was born 1 June, 1940 in Nampa, Caldwell County, Idaho to Orville Gerald **Morris** and Grace Elizabeth **Leonard.** I completed four years of school in three years and graduated with a BA in Music Education in 1962. Cynthia Grace was born 27 August, 1961 while I was working in El Cerrito.

In August of 1962 we moved to Ephraim, Utah where I taught Band and Chorus. Susan Jean was born 2 January, 1963 in Mt. Pleasant, Sanpete County, Utah. I enjoyed my family and loved them dearly. Putting in very long days and then doing homework to build up a music program took a toll on my health and my marriage.

In 1964 we moved to Grantsville and under a great deal of stress caused by medical problems (which were diagnosed several years later) I was advised to go to California and try to find another job for a time. I was in California two days when Jean took my daughters and left. This was a complete surprise to me.

Two months later I returned to teaching and completed the school year. I also returned to BYU each summer and began an MA in Music Theory and Composition. All the while I yearned for my little family but to no avail.

In 1966 I moved to Coalville, Utah and taught there for two years. During the summer of 1966, about totally devastated and still hoping to reconcilliate, I met someone who changed my whole life and literally saved me from devastation, Rose Annie-Smith **Connie.** Rose was the music librarian at BYU and I saw her all of that summer but didn't know her name.

I was frightened about asking anyone out on a date and confused by the hurt that I felt over my former family. My two little girls were nine hundred miles away and I was allowed very little visitation rights even when they were living close by in Utah one summer. From 1970 to 1977 they visited us for a two week visit each summer when I flew them to California.

This is what Rose faced and without any personal regard for herself she kept me going through the Fall of 1966. I was walking down a hall at BYU when she stopped me and we met officially. Lonely and wanting someone who might share a little real companionship, I asked her to a fireside meeting. There was another on and off girlfriend, but she was not the right one. Rose and I dated on and off through the Fall. She could have just dumped me because she knew of my concern and love for my former family and about the other girlfriend.

I was very flattered by Rose's attentiveness. Even during my first marriage I had not been cared for as much as Rose took care of me. We were not dating seriously, but all this attention, at my need, not by her initiation, kept nibbling at me. I decided if she could possibly be the one, I would have to meet her parents. So Rose and I drove to a family reunion at the Leavitt's in Las Vegas. From there we drove to Los Angeles and I met her folks. My parents loved her right from the start. Her folks were the nicest people with their Scottish customs, brogue and all. This time I knew I could be a part of her family and she felt the same about mine. This was important to both of us.

Back at BYU we were off one week and on the next. I was driving one hundred twenty miles round trip each weekend from Coalville. On December 10th we went on

a Temple trip to Manti. We boarded the bus from another Ward and didn't know anyone. In the hurry to get on, we were mistaken for Brother and Sister Hopkins. In the Temple, a warm feeling came over me that she was the one. That evening in Provo, I gave her an "interview". We had never discussed marriage, so my questions were rather abrupt and pointed. There were some things I needed to know. She asked in some embarrassment over my question, "What am I going to do with you?" I had a quick answer, "I guess you'll have to marry me!"

We were married 26 January, 1967 in the Los Angeles Temple. She became a part of the Hopkins family and I took a beautiful Scottish bride and her family. Our love has grown so deep and our family belongingness to each other cannot be topped the world over.

We finished the year in Coalville and attended BYU that summer (1967). We both wanted to be closer to our families in California so we sought work and moved to Stockton in August of 1967. We moved only once more to our home of twenty years on October 31, 1967.

Rose taught first grade and I taught music. We had worked hard to get Rose through her BA. During the next year I completed my Symphony Number One and received my MA in Music Theory and Composition from BYU in 1968. I have written extensive instrumental music and quite a few vocal works as well. I have directed and performed in many large musical productions. I have played all the woodwinds professionally and even played limitedly on the strings, brasses and percussions.

Karen Connie was born 16 September, 1968 in Stockton. On 13 August, 1970 David Thomas came to us. I couldn't help myself from giving him my name in reverse and carrying on those two family names. Karen's name Connie is Rose's maiden name. We discovered in the 1970's that our Scottish Connie's had changed the name from the Irish Cooney! In fact Rose's whole maiden name includes two middle names, Annie Smith. With a middle name Smith and a surname Connie, she really had problems over 'last-name-first!'

Kevin John was born 5 October, 1971. His name John came from his Grandfather John **Connie** and as Kevin's the biggest tease in two generations, you all know he was also named after our Uncle John **Hopkins!** Cynthia Grace was named after both of her Grandmothers and Cynthia came from my jokingly planning to name her Symphony. Susan came from being told not to name her Susan because "Suzie" was a nickname her Grandmother used for every little girl.

The fact that my great great grandfather (Thomas **Hopkins**) was one of the first teachers in Soda Springs is special to me and also that Grandpa **Hopkins** (Thomas John) was a violinst. Over the years from 1962 to 1977 I taught Band, Orchestra, Guitar and General Music. I also taught private Clarinet at BYU and assisted as a tutor in Music Theory there. In Utah I taught Art, US and Utah History and Geography. I started a DMA (Doctorate of Musical Arts) in 1969, then quit.

In 1973 I began an Ed.D. (Doctorate of Education). I almost quit, but the Lord blessed me with a GI Bill which was activated, after thirteen years of being out of the Navy, a Sabbatical Leave from my teaching assignment and a job at the University of the Pacific in 1975. I taught Teacher Training and Audio Visual for one year. In 1977 I completed my Ed.D. in Education Administration. My

dissertation was in Music Administration, including survey information from 2.3 million students in one hundred thirty six California School Districts.

The California Music Educators placed me on a committee in 1975 for two years. I helped organize the Music Administrators of California. I also worked for the State Department of Education in Arts and Music and prepared the evaluation forms for the School Improvement Program. I have written articles and books in music instruction and performance.

While on Sabbatical, the schools had huge cutbacks in music. This coincided with tearing down the school where I taught Orchestra. On my return to teaching I accepted a position in Math. This led to being Chairman of the Math Department and being on committees for improving math instruction in the schools. I have written several books in this field. Currently I am still in Math and I do Educational Research and Consulting in Arts, Math, Vocational Training, Educational Administration, private schools and investment planning.

In 1976 I was offered membership in a prestigious educational organization, Phi Delta Kappa (PDK). In 1977 I was elected to the executive board for the University of the Pacific Chapter of PDK. I am in my ninth year on the board where I have served as Newsletter Editor, Historian, Vice President, President and now Past President and Delegate. In October 1985 I was sent as the delegate to the Fortieth International Biennial Convention in Toronto, Ontario, Canada. So Rose and I returned to the home she lived in from 1947 - 1963.

While there we had a honeymoon in Niagara Falls for our up and coming nineteenth anniversary. We also went to Palmyra, which reminds me of a story.

In 1959 we were both at Palmyra for the LDS Hill Cumorah Pageant. We did not know each other until 1966. In 1970, after three years of marriage, her father (John **Connie**) was talking about the 1959 Pageant. It was his custom to place a flashing red light on the top of his car to guide the small children back to the car in the dark and big parking lot. As soon as he said that, I remembered seeing the light and stopping to talk to the people who were in front of the car bearing the Ontario license plate. Rose then said that she remembered a young sailor in uniform stopping by. She told her boyfriend, at that time, that she would never marry a young cocky sailor. But look who she got!

Somehow the Lord has blessed me to keep going in the face of medical problems. I've learned to overcome depression caused by a chemical imbalance that can't seem to be corrected by medicine. I had back surgery in 1973, gall bladder removal in 1974 and kidney stones in 1975. These had caused problems since I was fourteen, but no one knew what the problems were until I was thirty four. In 1978 some things had improved and I remained well for several years. Then in 1984, some new ones came on. In June 1985 I was diagnosed with serious liver, blood, blood vessel and angina problems.

However, I am alive and happy to have a family. Each child I am proud of very, very much. Cindy and Lance **Hudson** are married. They have three beautiful daughters. Their story and pictures follow in this section. Susan has started her Ph.D. at the University of Missouri in Immunology and Microbiology. Susan will be married on 28 July, 1987 to Kenneth **Stull** in the Seattle Temple. Karen has completed her Freshman Year at BYU and is an exemplary young lady in church, school, girls camp and all she does. David almost has his Eagle and Kevin is not far

behind him. Both boys have been outstanding in Scouts and Aaronic Priesthood Leadership. These three youngest are all excellent backpackers who I have enjoyed as my companions in the High Sierra while Rose sewed at home.

Most importantly, let me relate my church experiences. It would be nice to be known as a musician, mathematician or other things. But my goal is to be remembered as a father, family man, husband and one who tries to follow the guidance from our Savior, Jesus Christ.

As a boy, I went through the Aaronic Priesthood and served as a leader in the Deacon's, Teacher's and Priest's Quorums. I completed my Eagle, but due to a poor leader I did not receive it until it was decided I had earned it prior to age eighteen and should have been awarded it. I love the mountains and hiking in them. Camping and swimming are my favorites. I can still swim a couple of miles today (if I take it easy). It was through church, scouting and my parents that I achieved these talents and interests.

From BYU (1956) to Stockton (1967) I served in church callings including Choir Director, Stake Music Chairman, Genealogy Committee, Young Married Stake Leader, Teacher in Sunday School, Priesthood and MIA, Elder's Quorum President and a very active Temple-goer. Jerry **Ottley**, who directs the Tabernacle Choir, and I worked together at BYU as two Ward Choir Directors who put on concerts together. Robert **Cundick** was my theory teacher and serves today as Tabernacle Organist. I was a Home Teacher to Sidney **Sperry**, a church historian and theologen and attended the same ward with President Ezra Taft **Benson** in Washington D.C. for several months (1957-1958). As you can see I have been blessed with good people to guide me in my life.

Since arriving in Stockton, I have served in many callings. I served two Stake Missions, was Seventies Group Leader and in the Stake Mission Presidency, teacher to the Investigators, Friendship/Fellowship Coordinator and Stake Music Director. In 1978 I was in the Stake Sunday School Presidency. From 1979-1985 I served on the High Council in two Stakes. I am currently serving as Ward Clerk.

My High Council duties included Temple, Genealogy, Extraction, Music, Single Adults, Sunday School, Welfare and Finance, Realignment Committees, Regional Music Director, Advisor to the Spanish Branch, Education, Know Your Religion, Education Week, Seminary and Institute. These experiences have been beneficial to my own personal development and I am grateful to the Lord for entrusting these to my care.

I am grateful for parents who guided and directed me toward successs. When I was asked by the Arthur Hopkins Family to research and bring together the Thomas John Family, I was delighted. But more so, I have been thrilled to meet and or hear about all of you who are my family. I love each of you and know we are a choice and blessed family. I am thankful to God for all of us.

ROSE ANNIE SMITH CONNIE 1.2.5b

I am Rose Annie Smith **Connie** eldest daughter of John **Connie** and Evelyn Jean Taylor **Pegg.** I was born on 7 August, 1940 at Glasgow, Lanarkshire, Scotland. I have two sisters Evelyn Jean **(Connie) Sprague** and Lillias Neil **(Connie) Armenta** and two brothers Albert Edward and John **Connie.**

Some of my earliest memories of Scotland are; going to Sunday School with my Aunt and participating in an air raid drill when we had to use gas masks. I was terrified about having to put on the mask. My mother says that event never occured, but I remember how ugly everyone looked and I know that it did happen. I remember going outside to the wash house and seeing my mother doing the wash in the great big kettles full of boiling water. It took her all day to do this.

Our kitchen was quite large. It had the old coal stove in it and had to be blackened on a regular basis. I remember using a very long fork (like a barbecue fork that we use today for the grills) and toasting our bread on it over the open fire. We also had a bed in the wall in the kitchen and another wall bed in the living room. The living room had a fire place in it as well. There was no central heating in those days. Coal was delivered on a regular basis and this was used to heat the house. We lived in a "close" (an apartment building) where the halls and stairways were open to the outside. We had a man come around every night to light the gas lamps (just like the song "The Old Lamplighter"), and every morning to put them out.

Going to school in pea soup fogs was quite common. Discipline was very strict. My first day of school was very eventful. My friend and I registered and waited for things to get started. All we did was sit and wait while everyone was registering, so we decided that school was not all that it was supposed to be and we got up and walked home. Needless to say, our mothers were more than upset, and took us back.

Just after I started school in August, my Aunt Rose took me with her to visit my Uncle Peter and Aunt Evelyn **Connie** in Ireland. We flew! This was very exciting. The war had just ended, and to fly in an airplane, no matter how small, was an adventure. We had no pressurized cabins in those days, so I had a piece of Barley Sugar Candy in my mouth to keep my ears from popping. I was really excited and scared all at once, especially when I couldn't see the houses, but I was reassured when we started to land and the houses reappeared. I really enjoyed my visit, but it was lonely too, as my cousins were at school. I remember Ireland as being very green. Shortly after I returned to Scotland, my father's mother (Rose **[Smith] Connie**) died. I was really upset about that. We lived right next door to her and I visited her every day. It was a great loss to me.

My parents didn't want to stay in Scotland after the war and we emigrated to Toronto, Ontario, Canada in 1947. My sister Evelyn and I resumed our schooling there. Our neighbors were shocked at our going to school in the winter without snow pants (our first year there) but we really weren't cold because we were used to the cold weather in Scotland.

We joined the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in April of 1950. We really had an interesting time our first few years in Canada when it came to religion. We went to the Mormon Church at 10:00 a.m., the Mission Sunday school at

2:00 p.m. and the Mormon Church again at 7:00 p.m. We had a lot of fun during those days. Our Branch was small and we were very close knit. We had to travel fifteen to twenty miles one way, on the average, for all who were in the Branch in order to get to Church. Everyone that needed a ride got one. We went miles out of our way to pick up, or drop someone off, in order that they might get to their meetings. Many times our car was full to overflowing going to and coming from church. Everyone helped the other out. My father (John **Connie**) organized the yearly bus and car pool trips to the Palmyra Pageant in Rochester, New York each August. I really miss being able to attend that each year.

We attended MIA every Tuesday night. Our parents had to bring us and so a class was held for them. We had a dance once a month. Our parents were there and they taught us how to dance. We really had fun. My father and mother (John and Evelyn **Connie**) are excellent ballroom dancers and they put together the floorshows for the Gold and Green Balls. As ours was the largest Branch in Ontario (at that time) we took our floorshows to the smaller outlying Branches. Remember that the roads were two lanes and not too good at that. We had to travel fifty to one hundred miles to these branches, so we would not get home until three or four o'clock in the morning. Many men had to get up and go to work on Saturday as well. The word sacrifice was not even thought about. We went so that others could have pleasure, and we got to stay up late.

All of my elementary schooling was in Toronto. I started High School there and really enjoyed the experience. When I was seventeen we moved one hundred miles east to Trenton, an Air Force Town. This was a very small community. We had a total of five Mormons in the high school. I graduated from there and attended the Toronto Teachers College for one year. In Canada you go to high school for five years (to the thirteenth grade). This last year is equivalent to the first year of College here. It was nothing but solids in all areas. We took eight to ten solid subjects during this time. The courses were so hard that very few passed the first year. Our grade was determined by one test taken in June. If you passed, great, but if you failed, none of your other grades that you had made during the year counted. It was a very hard time. Part of my student teaching was done in a one-room, eight grade school, just like Bailey Creek.

After graduation from Teachers College, I went back to Trenton and taught First Grade for two years. I really enjoyed that time. I didn't realize it then, but either I had the very cream of the crop as far as students went, or else it was because the parents really made their children toe the mark, but my students did very well in all areas. I couldn't give them enough work to do. I would fill the blackboards with work and they would have it all done in a very few minutes and all correct.

In 1963 I came to the U.S. My parents preceded me in 1962. I was told I could teach here, but upon arrival found out that this was not so. I obtained a job as a secretary in a paper manufacturing firm. We manufactured paper sleeping bags that were used by the U.S. Forest Service as they were fire retardant.

I worked there for three years. The weekend before my acceptance to BYU the firm burned to the ground in a freak accident. A spark from a bumped lightbulb caught a roll of wadding and the fire spread to the inside walls. Since I was now out of work and accepted at BYU, I went to Utah and was admitted as a Junior (all my credits from Canada were accepted). Having been out of school for awhile was rough, but I eventually got back into the swing of school and enjoyed it.

I applied for a job on campus. As I was an "International Student" (I didn't have US citizenship at that time), I was given a job as a music librarian in the music library. It was here that I met Tom, but I didn't know who he was, just a patron.

We became acquainted when I introduced myself to him one Sunday night as he was walking down the halls of the Wilkinson Center. We went to a fireside and he told me later that evening, he was divorced with two little girls. That statement didn't upset or bother me.

After an up and down courtship, we were married on 26 January, 1967. I moved to Coalville, Utah where I finished up one semester by correspondence and then a ten week summer course in Provo and graduated in August of 1967.

We came to Stockton, San Joaquin County, California and I taught first grade for one year. Being pregnant, I resigned in June. Karen Connie **Hopkins** was born on 16 September, 1968. In November of 1968 I was called into the Relief Society Presidency in our Ward. I served there for two years and became the first Relief Society President of the new Fourth Ward in 1970. Our son David Thomas **Hopkins** was born on 13 August, 1970 and I assumed the Presidency of the Relief Society in November. Five months later we learned that Kevin John **Hopkins** was coming and he arrived on 5 October, 1971.

I was very ill during that pregnancy and for some time after that. I then served in the Primary for several years and then on the Stake Relief Society Board as a teacher and leader.

In 1980 I became a genealogy librarian in our Stake and in 1983 I was called to serve as one of the members of the Board, where I still serve. I've also been the Organist in our Ward for the past twelve years.

I like to knit, crochet and do most kinds of handwork. I love to read, but don't have too much time for that pasttime anymore. One thing that I like to do is make Persian Rugs. Tom designs them and I do all the handwork on them. Each knot is hand tied and we think they are very beautiful. I like to cook and make Scottish treats at Christmas for the family. One tradition the children love is making a gingerbread house each year. The rest of the family likes to backpack, but when they're gone, I like to sew.

All in all it's been a very interesting life being a part of the Hopkins family. Best of all has been meeting and getting to know the members of this wonderful family. Long before I met Tom, I had decided that when I got married I would have to like and get along with the parents. I had gone with other boys and for some reason or another, the parents and I did not jell. I knew that when I married, I was not marrying a son, but in reality was marrying into a family. I have never regretted that decision that I made at that time. I hope that our children will do as well when it comes time for them to leave our home and start one of their own.



Cynthia Grace Hopkins

THE CINDY AND LANCE HUDSON FAMILY

CYNTHIA GRACE HOPKINS 1.2.5a.1

Cindy is the first child and first daughter of Thomas **Hopkins** and Jean Elizabeth **Morris.** Cindy was born 27 August, 1961 at Albany, Alameda County, California. She was a bright alert, very wiry and agile child. At the age of nine months she ran. She never walked. When she was one year old she stole the show at a Band Concert when she called out loudly "Da Da Da" when her Dad walked onto the stage to conduct the Band. She cried as he left the stage. She and her sister Susan had a very special closeness with their father as young children. At age three she went to Washington with her mother and lived in Moses Lake and Everett.

Cindy was baptized and has led an active Church life. She served in all the positions of the Young Women's programs and received the Young Women's Recognition Medallion. She was the Ward Organist while living at Port Angeles.

She is an excellent musician and plays French Horn and Piano. She played keyboard in the Stage Band in high school and French Horn in the school band, orchestra and in community music groups including the Port Angeles Symphony. Her hobbies include sewing, cooking, reading, basketball, snowshoeing, swimming and "sleeping."

After high school, Cindy attended Nursing School and almost finished as a Registered Nurse. On 19 March, 1982 she married Lance Martin **Hudson** in the Seattle Temple. They moved to Bellingham, Washington after their marriage. In January, 1985 they moved to Port Angeles, Washington. Lyndsey Grace was born in Bellingham and Elyse Margery was born in Port Angeles. In July, 1986 they moved to Lynwood (near Seattle) Washington. These two beautiful children live with their parents in Lynwood. They are a great little family and make any parent proud. **New child 4/87.**

LANCE MARTIN HUDSON 1.2.5a.1s

Lance is the son of Charles Jack **Hudson** and Joyce Bell **Sipe.** He was born 19 June, 1959 in Bremerton, Kitsap County, Washington. Lance's parents joined the LDS Church when he was three years old. He was sealed to them in November of 1963 in the Los Angeles Temple.

His father sells insurance and his job moved them from Seattle to Lynnwood to Port Orchard and back again.

On 1 July, 1967, Lance was baptized a member of the LDS Church. Lance and Cindy met when he and a friend crashed a slumber party. They were married three years later on 19 March, 1982 in the Seattle Temple.

Lance managed a Sprouse-Reitz store in Port Angeles. In July of 1986 they moved to Lynnwood where he is now managing his father's insurance agency. He enjoys photography and helping the young men in the ward achieve their goals. Lance is active in the Scouting Program of the LDS Church and enjoys collecting various insignias of the various camporees that he has attended and trading them with others. He has quite an interesting collection of pins and memorabilia.



Lyndsey Grace Hudson Erin Lynne Hudson Elyse Margery Hudson



Elyse, Cindy, Lance and Lindsey Hudson

LINDSEY GRACE HUDSON 1.2.5a.1.1

Lindsey is the first child of Cynthia **Hopkins** and Lance **Hudson.** She was born 1 May, 1983 in Bellingham, Kitsap County, Washington. She came into the world raring to go and conquer any obstacle in her path. She is very headstrong, and independent person. Lindsey likes her Daddy very much and enjoys music and the outdoors. She carries on a great conversation on the telephone, knows her colors, shapes and numbers as well as helping her Mommy take care of her sister.

ELYSE MARGERY HUDSON 1.2.5a.1.2

Elyse is the second child and second daughter of Cynthia **Hopkins** and Lance **Hudson.** She was born 3 February, 1985 in Port Angeles, Clallam County, Washington. She shares her great great grandmother's (Almira Mae 'Alice' **[Sheridan] Davis**) birthday. On March 9, 1985, after catching a cold, Elyse developed severe, viral and bacterial pneumonia. This was all complicated by numerous heart defects. She spent four and a half weeks in intensive care in the Children's Orthopedic Hospital in Seattle hovering between life and death. With lots of prayers, personal strength and help from Heavenly Father, Elyse is thriving today. She will eventually need heart surgery. Elyse brought a lot of love with her and gives it to everyone.

ERIN LYNN HUDSON 1.2.5a.1.3

Erin was born 14 April, 1987 in Lynwood, King County, Washington. She is the third daughter of Cynthia **Hopkins** and Lance **Hudson.**

THE TOM AND ROSE HOPKINS FAMILY (Continued)

SUSAN JEAN HOPKINS 1.2.5a.2

Susan is the second child and second daughter of Thomas **Hopkins** and Jean **Morris.** Susan tells her story: "I was born 2 January, 1963 in Mt. Pleasant, Sanpete County, Utah. I was baptized and confirmed a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints on 2 January, 1971. I have been Beehive and MIA Maid Class President. I have played violin in the Everett Youth Symphony and College String Ensemble. I also play piano and was on the Stake Seminary Scripture chase team while attending Seminary. I have served as a Stake Missionary.

I graduated seventh in a class of five hundred with honors in June 1981. I was awarded several scholarships for college. I attended four years of college at the University of Washington and received a BS in Microbiology and Immunology in June of 1985. I am attending the University of Missouri in the Ph.D. program of microbiology and immunology. The University of the National Institute of Health awarded me a training grant to pay for five years of graduate school.

Her father writes: Susan was a cuddly, loving little baby and a real sweetheart. I could sit and watch her for hours with her pretty, long fingers and dark hair. She is a joy to me. A few years from now I'll call her "my daughter the Doctor," then we can stand together and be a pair o' Docs! **See p.208 for Ken.**



Susan and Cindy Hopkins

Susan Jean Hopkins



KAREN CONNIE HOPKINS **L.2.5b.3**

On the morning of 16 September, 1968 at 9:16 a.m., a tiny girl named Karen Connie **Hopkins** was born to Thomas David **Hopkins** and Rose Annie-Smith **Connie.** The birth was not an easy one and both mother and daughter nearly died. Both survived, and though neither of the two parents will often admit it, she lived to terrorize them for eighteen and a half years.

At the age of eight months, Karen was "swimming" underwater, under the close supervision of her father, "the whale." When she was about thirteen months old she started walking, thanks to her mother's ingenuity. Because Karen refused to walk alone, Rose came up with a wonderful trick. She took her daughter's favorite pillow and stood at one end of the kitchen, while Karen stayed at the other. In order to get her "Lovey" back, Karen had to walk to get it. Then came the famous day when she started talking. At sixteen months the first sentences slipped out, and she hasn't stopped talking since.

At the age of four, Karen started taking ballet lessons. For some unknown reason she'd been walking pigeon-toed, and the bones of her arches were dragging on the ground. Somehow her parents had heard that ballet might solve the problem. It did. Nine years later, their little girl who couldn't even begin to make her feet and legs to the simplest of steps was walking almost normally. It took a lot of effort on Karen's part to do the most simple steps. Other girls could grasp it very easily, but for Karen, it meant a great deal of concentration and very hard work to do those steps. Her first ballet recital at age four, ended up with her "stealing the show." She didn't realize this and just kept on going as any normal four year old would do. She still has a severe pronation (rolling in) problem with her feet, but compared to what might have been, had she not had ballet, we feel very fortunate.

Karen entered school just before she turned five. Before the year was out she'd turned into a four-eyed freckle-faced monster instead of just a freckle-faced monster. Glasses became an integral part of her life. Her parents quickly learned that she liked (no loved) to read and absolutely hated to do math. Her parents tell the story of coming into her room when she was in the first grade and Karen had the Bible on one side of the pillow and Hurlburt's Story of the Bible on the other and was cross-referencing the book to the Bible to make sure it was correct. To this day, she loves the Scriptures.

At the age of eight the reading paid off when Karen took third place in an International Poetry Contest in the children's magazine Cricket. Her prize-winning poem was entitled "A Bedraggled Duchess." Karen joined a few other nine year olds in the school band. Although she considered herself to be a super whistler, she wasn't prepared to get a sound out of the flute on the first try. Neither was her Dad. She continued in different school bands until the eighth grade, when she became "Tinsel Teeth" (braces). She also plays piano and directs music at Ward and some Stake Meetings.

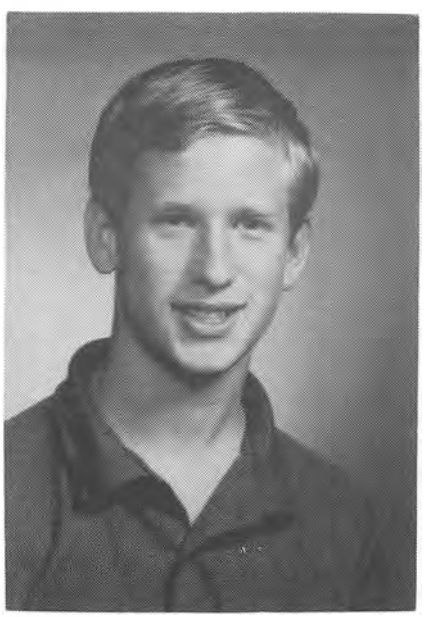
High School has come and gone. She graduated from Edison High School and from the LDS Seminary in June of 1986. Karen ran on the cross-Country Team in the ninth grade. She had to drop out because of knee problems that made running very difficult. She was on the Honor Roll for four years, took various classes in English, Math, Science, Social Studies and Spanish and is a member of the Spanish Honors Club, life member of the California Scholarship Federation and National Honor



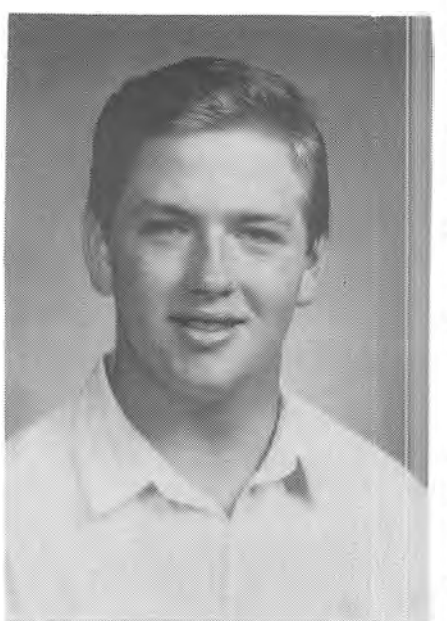
Thomas David Hopkins



Karen Connie Hopkins



David Thomas Hopkins



Kevin John Hopkins

Society. She was invited to register for the Who's Who Among American High School Students. However, the applications came at such a time that we could not meet the deadlines. A great honor just the same. She received the Bank of America Award in languages, having completed five years of high school Spanish in four years. She received the President's Recognition for Academic Fitness (President **Reagan**) and recognition from the State and County for her Academic Achievements. She also received her letter from school in Academics. She is currently enrolled at BYU with a possible double major in Elementary Education and Spanish.

Karen was baptized by her father and confirmed a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints by her maternal grandfather (John **Connie**) on 6 November, 1976. She graduated from Primary on 24 August, 1980 and entered MIA on her birthday that year. Karen is a certified Adventurer in the Camp Liahona Program and is working on a project for the Summiteer Hike. She still likes reading, especially science-fiction and fantasy books, biking, backpacking, swimming and running. She enjoys languages immensely and is almost fluent in Spanish. As a Freshman at BYU she was admitted at the second year, second level in Spanish, her only weakness being conversation. She is now taking courses to cover that deficiency. She reads and writes Braille, is learning sign language and writes poetry constantly and occasionally writes short stories. Fascinated with even language-like things, Karen will also spend hours writing backwards, upside down, or in cipher. (This is really frustrating to the entire family).

Karen enjoys almost anything musical. Rock, progressive jazz and opera are usually not considered to be music in her opinion. She has participated in the Dance and Choral Festivals and the Roadshow sponsored by the Stake. She occasionally plays her flute and piano and sings like crazy. She is currently a member of the BYU Chorale, singing alto, but will occasionally sing tenor to drive people nuts and also makes her two younger brother climb the walls by singing camp songs.

Whether you have guessed it or not, that tiny baby, that isn't nearly so tiny anymore, is me. There are many more interesting (and not so interesting) things about me that it would take hours and even years to tell you about. So you'll just have to wait until: a) my books get published, b) there's an update to this book, c) I die and you read my journal, or d) you come and meet me yourself. Oh--and by the way--I claim one third of the responsibility for all my parents' gray hairs. I'll give the other two thirds to my brothers.

DAVID THOMAS HOPKINS 1.2.5b.4.

My name is David Thomas **Hopkins.** I was born on 13 August, 1970 at St. Joseph's Hospital in Stockton, San Joaquin County, California to Thomas David **Hopkins** and Rose Annie-Smith **Connie.**

Some of the things I remember about my childhood are as follows: I remember walking out into the living room of Christmas 1972 and seeing a jeep and boat set that I had wanted. I had it for a few years and thoroughly enjoyed it. One summer, we went up to Lake Commanche and I left the boat at the lake. Soon I lost the trailer, and about a year later I gave the jeep away. Also from that Christmas, I remember Dad having a potted Christmas tree wheeled out of the house in a wheelbarrow and being planted in the front yard, where it still stands today.

The first doughboy swimming pool I remember in the backyard was white with blue Rust-O-Leum sprayed on the sides. But it wasn't painted any old way. Dad (Tom) sprayed love notes to Mom (Rose) on the side of the pool. I think we have a picture of the pool with Dad standing next to it, spray can in hand.

Then there was the garden. It was the family project. There is a picture of me 'pushing' the rototiller in the garden. We would all go out in the garden and help plant the seeds, then run the water down the furrows for the first time. Mom and Dad had a fence put up to keep us out of the pool area, and one to keep us out of the garden. But soon, the fence was not a problem and we came and went as we pleased. Dad also has a picture of me sitting on the air conditioner, watching him work in the garden. I look somewhat like the "Thinker."

Another thing I remember was the trailer. Dad was backing it under a tree at Lake Comanche and there was a loud scraping noise. He had backed it under a heavy branch, and it scraped along the trailer's top. I think he dented it.

I learned to read when I was in Kindergarten too, like Karen. When I was seven, I had Nephritis and was in the hospital for a week. I enjoyed getting out of school. I have broken one toe, one finger, had five stitches in my leg and four in my chin, twice in the same spot.

Some of my hobbies are drawing and building and flying model rockets. I especially like to build models of ships and fighters. I like to read books and I go through them like water. I like to sketch things or draw plans for things, but I especially like backpacking in the High Sierras. Karen and I are "Trekkies" but even still, we like watching Battlestar Galactica the most; we call it our soap opera.

I am a Life Scout, and I need to earn four more badges toward Eagle. I also have to do my service project, which entails the planning and carrying out our plans. I have been a Patrol Leader and the Senior Patrol Leader. I am also the Varsity Captain in the Varsity Program (similar to Senior Patrol Leader in Scouting).

I also earned my Faith in God and On My Honor Awards. I plan to go on a Mission for the Mormon Church at age nineteen, before my second year of college. I have been the Secretary, First Counselor and President of the Deacon's Quorum and First Counselor in the Teacher's Quorum and also Second Counselor in the Priest's Quorum. I have been to the Oakland Temple twice to do Baptisms for the Dead and I look forward to going there again.

Mom reports: David is a straight A student in school. He too has been invited to register with the Who's Who Among American High School Students and has received the National History and Government Award. He works hard for his grades and has been on the Honor Roll all through his schooling. He suffered badly from Asthma and Allergies as a very small child, but he has almost grown out of them and leads a normal life. He is a very special child and has an active interest in serving in the military, after his mission. He's not sure which service he wants to be in, but he does want to be a fighter pilot. He has evidenced a desire to be an Astronaut and has the grades and desire to do it, if he wants it badly enough. He has just been given the honor of representing his high school at Boy's State (sponsored by the American Legion) this summer. He was also on the winning team in the Tri-Stake Seminary Super Saturday Scripture Chase this year (1987).

KEVIN JOHN HOPKINS **1.2.5b.5**

I am the fifth child and second son of Thomas **Hopkins** and third child and second son of Rose **Connie.** I have two half sisters, (Cindy and Susan) a sister Karen, and a brother, David. I was born 5 October, 1971 at Stockton, San Joaquin County, California.

I was a very active baby. I loved to get into things that my brother and sister didn't. I taught them things they never dreamed of, much to my parents' dismay. When my parents had a swing and slide set put in the backyard, I was fifteen months old. I went out the back door, climbed up the ladder and slid down the slide, and promptly banged my head on the base of the slide. That didn't stop me. Soon I was climbing up the ladder and going hand over hand, from one side to the other, when I was a little older. My Mom used to panic every time she saw me, but I still kept on going. I never walked, as a baby, I ran. Most parents get a little respite between crawling and walking, I never crawled. I ran at eight and a half months and haven't stopped. I was the smallest of my mother's babies, but am now the tallest of the three.

When I was in grade school, I broke my wrist falling off the monkey bars. The doctors put a routine cast on. I didn't like it and did everything I could to get it off. After three additional casts, the technician (at my Mother's insistence) put on a cast that I couldn't get off. One day, Mom came to school to pick me up and found me at the tether-ball equipment having a grand time winning. I was using my right hand, cast and all, to hit the ball. She nearly fainted. I wasn't supposed to be using that arm. The Doctor wasn't too happy either. I wonder why. Two years later, I broke the other wrist. This time they didn't fool around. They put on the strongest cast available. However, it was in the early spring, and it was hot. After going down for a routine examination, I came home and started scratching it. I couldn't reach down as far down as I needed, so I used a pencil. I didn't tell my folks that the pencil didn't come out. My Mom gave me Aspirin and everything she could think of, as it was painful. When it was time to get the cast off, as the technician pried open with his tool, something flew out of the cast. You should have seen the look on their faces. What I didn't know was that the lead in the pencil was begininng to cause an infection. I'm lucky that all I have left to show of this episode is a scar. This was so bad that the Doctors took pictures to show other children what not to do.

I too, was reading in Kindergarten. I love to read. I am in Scouting and have received the Faith in God, and the On my Honor Award and am a Life Scout. When I was seven, I started backpacking. My Dad would take David, Karen and I into the High Sierra wilderness, so camping is one of my hobbies. I have been on the Cub Day Camp Staff for three years and hope to be a Scout Camp Worker in 1987. At Cub Day Camp, I got all the most active and difficult boys to handle. Perhaps I get along with them so well is due to the fact that there isn't anything that they can come up with that I hadn't done myself to Staff. Anyhow, we get along very well.

I love swimming and have many ribbons from competing on my Swim Team. I like football, basketball, baseball, tennis, running, archery, rifle and shotgun shooting. Someday I would like to try or even work in scuba diving, canoeing, archaeology or the Armed Forces. Some say that I'm a really good writer. **[Editor's Note"** He is! He is currently enrolled in "The Institute of Childrens Literature" which is by invitation, after being screened**]**.

At a Priesthood Camporee several years ago, I was getting ready to work on ropes. We were working from a platform twenty feet up from the ground. As I started off the platform, the knot on the rope slipped and I went straight down, landing on my bottom. Needless to say, there was a lot of concern for my back and other parts of me. After receiving a Priesthood Blessing and a thorough going over by the camp doctor and chiropractor, I am happy to say that the only injury I sustained was to my shoulder. Some of the muscles were pulled and to this day, if I over do, that shoulder still gives me problems.

My Dad says I was named John after my Mom's father (John **Connie**) and my Great Uncle, John **Hopkins**. Dad says the name fits, because I do love to argue, tease, compete and give people a hard time.

I listen to the radio and play a little piano. I enjoy amusement parks, especially Disneyland. I collect pennants, posters and ribbons and put them on my bedroom ceiling and walls. My parents brought me some souvenirs from their trip to Niagara Falls and Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Some of my things come from family trips to Oregon and Washington. Other places I've been to are Utah, Nevada, Idaho, British Columbia and Mexico.

My Dad thinks I am a good leader. I have been a leader in Scouts and in my Deacon's and Teacher's Quorums in the LDS Church. I was on the football team this past fall (1986).

Ultimately, I'm going to graduate from high school, attend BYU, join one of the services, then work in a profession involving water, such as sailing or lifeguarding but probably something in Marine Science or Industries.

KENNETH LEE STULL **1.2.5a.2s**

Last Addition! Susan Jean **Hopkins** will be married on 28 July, 1987 to Kenneth Lee **Stull** in the Seattle Temple, King County, Washington.

Ken was born 16 February, 1962 at Columbia, Boone County, Missouri. His parents are Thurman Louis **Stull** and Nancy Louisa **Grabe**. He has lived in Columbia all of his life. He is an excellent wrestler and played football. Currently he is attending the University of Missouri and will graduate in December of this year. Susan and Ken plan to remain in Columbia while Susan finishes her Ph.D. and Ken will teach history and coach at a high school.

Chapter Two

Section 2.6

Son of Arthur

Mark

ARTHUR LORENZO HOPKINS
and
INA GRACE DAVIS

Chart 1.2.6

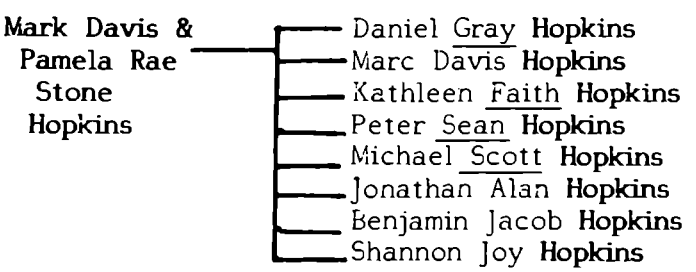
Ruth

Joyce

Ina

Arthur

Thomas



THE MARK AND PAM HOPKINS FAMILY

MARK DAVIS HOPKINS 1.2.6

Mark is the sixth child and third son of Arthur **Hopkins** and Grace **Davis.** He was born 5 April, 1947 at Berkeley, Alameda County, California. During his school years he was active in band, sports and academics. He grew tall (six feet, three inches) and always dressed up and looked very handsome. His instrument was Trombone and he assisted with sports.

Mark received his Eagle and was very active in Church and Seminary. In 1965 he graduated from El Cerrito High School and then attended Brigham Young University. From 1966 to 1968 he served a Mission in the Franco-Belgian Mission in Brussels and North France.

Returning to BYU he met Pamela **Stone** and they were married in Richmond, Contra Costa County, California on 5 April, 1969. Later they were sealed in the Temple.

For three years 1969-1972 Mark worked in landscape installation and planning. He was very talented in this work and produced nice gardens. Gray was born 25 October, 1969 at Eugene, Lane County, Oregon while Mark worked in Cottage Grove and Eugene. Marc was born at French Camp (near Stockton) San Joaquin County, California on 7 October, 1971.

At this point they moved to Salt Lake City where Mark had employment and training in computers. He did programming, software programs and computer technology and established his own business. Faith, Sean, and Scott were born in Salt Lake in 1973, 1975 and 1978.

Since then he has returned to California and has lived in Hercules, San Bruno and San Jose. In San Jose he continues in the computer industry working in San Francisco and other Bay Area communities. Jonathan was born in 1979 and Benjamin in 1981 in Richmond, Contra Costa County and Shannon in San Jose, Santa Clara County, California, 1982.

Mark's work has taken him all around the United States and overseas. He is a Scout and Youth Leader and has served in an Elder's Quorum Presidency. He currently is trying to break into the photography business. His still life pictures of flowers are absolutely beautiful. He has sold one rose to Hallmark and has an agreement for several more. He really enjoys this hobby and hopes to turn it into a more lucrative effort.

PAMELA RAE STONE 1.2.6s

Pamela was born 15 June, 1948 at Fresno, Fresno County, Califonria. She is the daughter of Dan Norman **Stone** and Norma Jean **Salmon.** Her family has lived in Fresno, San Francsico, and Eugene, Oregon. She married Mark Davis **Hopkins** on 5 April, 1969 in Richmond, Contra Costa County, California.

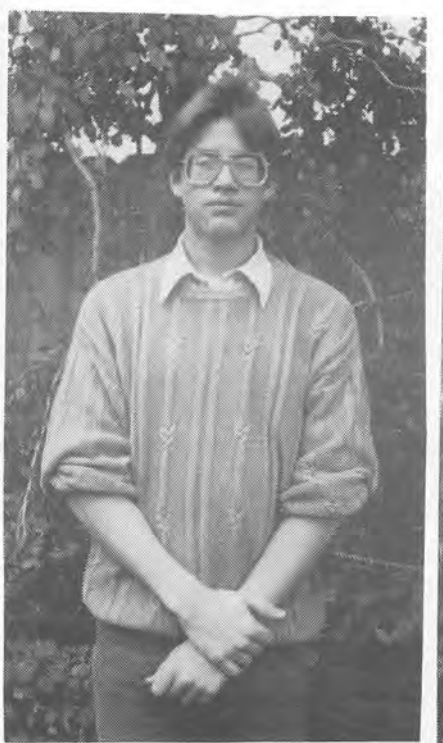
Pam is the busy mother of eight very loving and beautiful children. She is very talented in sewing. It is fun to have her around at the family gatherings as she has such clever ways of saying things. We all enjoy her sense of humor. Currently



Back: Marc, Mark, Gray, Faith, Pam
Front: Sean, Scott, Shannon, Ben, Jon



Gray Hopkins



Marc Hopkins



Faith Hopkins

she is writing a romance novel for publication.

Pam has been active in church callings and involved with the public schools. She joined the Mormon Church at age seventeen and has worked in Primary, Relief Society, music and with youth programs for both boys and girls. She has a great deal of sensitivity in all she does. We are all proud of this family and the loving nature of each of them.

DANIEL GRAY HOPKINS 1.2.6.1

Gray is the first child and first son of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He was born 25 October, 1969 in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon. Gray is attending high school in San Jose, California. He has a job, is busy in church youth programs and enjoys rock and heavy metal groups. Gray and his brother Marc are organizing a rock band "Sapphyre." He plays guitar. He plans to be a commercial artist and is gifted in art. He is also interested in child psychology. He is in the gifted program at school.

MARC DAVIS HOPKINS 1.2.6.2

Marc is the second child and second son of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He was born 7 October, 1971 in French Camp, San Joaquin County, California. (French Camp is just south of Stockton). He also is in the gifted program in school. He plays drums in the rock band "Sapphyre." Recently he placed second in the Santa Clara County wrestling program. He is very proud of the medals that he won there. He is the only Freshman on the Varsity Wrestling Team in his high school - no small feat.

KATHLEEN FAITH HOPKINS 1.2.6.3

Faith is the third child and first daughter of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** She was born 25 June, 1973 in Murray, Salt Lake County, Utah. Faith is in the gifted program in school. She has natural rhythm and enjoys dancing. Working with small children and other homemaking skills are among her talents and interests. She is a shy and very loving young lady. Until three years ago, she was the only girl in a house of six brothers.

PETER SEAN HOPKINS 1.2.6.4

Sean is the fourth child and third son of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He was born 28 September, 1975 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. In school he is in the gifted program and enjoys army games.

MICHAEL SCOTT HOPKINS 1.2.6.5

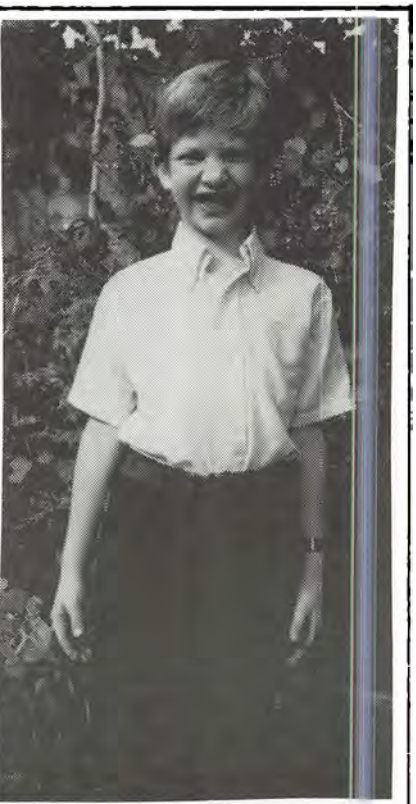
Scott is the fifth child and fourth son of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He was born 13 January, 1978 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. Music seems to be his main interest.



Sean Hopkins

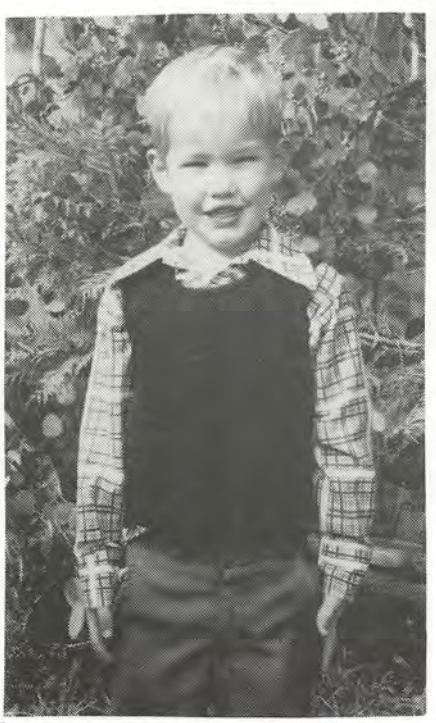


Shannon Hopkins



Scott Hopkins

Benjamin Hopkins



Jonathan Hopkins



JONATHAN ALAN HOPKINS 1.2.6.6

Jonathan is the sixth child and fifth son of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He was born in Richmond, Contra Costa County, California on 21 August, 1979. He is described as being very tenacious, determined and very bright.

BENJAMIN JACOB HOPKINS 1.2.6.7

Benjamin was born 27 March, 1981 in Richmond, Contra Costa County, California. He is the sixth son and seventh child of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He is a very cheerful, loving and bright boy.

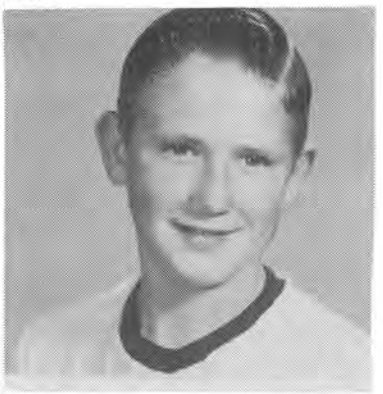
SHANNON JOY HOPKINS 1.2.6.8

Shannon is the eighth child and second daughter of Mark **Hopkins** and Pamela **Stone.** He was born 15 October, 1982 in San Jose, Santa Clara County, California. As all these children are very bright, so is Shannon. Making friends and being a charmer is a description of her loving personality. She loves music and picks it up quickly.

Who's Who

Answers on p. 390

26.



27.



28.



29.



30.



Chapter Three

John

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.3

Keziah

Arthur

John Brace Hopkins &
Kathryn Lund Nelson

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil

JOHN BRACE HOPKINS 1.3

I am the third child and second son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** On the 5th of February, 1899 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho, I came into this world, in a little log cabin, when it was thirty six degrees below zero. There are ten boys and five girls and I have one older brother and one older sister.

I grew up on the farm and worked when I was really young with my brother Arthur, whom I loved a great deal. We worked together until Arthur left home. No one could have been a better brother than he. He has been an example to the whole family. I missed him when he left.

Father built that little log cabin on the ranch. It was built in the willows and the creek ran by the house. Arthur and I grubbed bush for a long while. A little way from the house was a pile of buffalo bones that we buried. It must have been an old Indian campground. We found several arrow heads and broken arrows, which we should have kept, but didn't. (Gaylon **Hopkins**, Nephi's son [Chapter 12,] has some Indian artifacts from the ranch).

We were not active in church for a long while until a branch was formed there. We became active then, but I missed the Aaronic Priesthood and was ordained an Elder. One time I almost got to go on a mission, but things needed to be done at the ranch.

The Mount Sherman Branch was organized in 1918 and lasted until 1935. George **Wood** was the first Presiding Elder in 1918. Joseph Hyrum **Foster** held this position from 1919 until 1929. [**Editor's Note:** The Church Historian's Office records that Thomas John **Hopkins** was First Counselor to Hyrum **Foster** from 1919 to 1924].

I was the first Branch Clerk. Then on 2 June, 1929 I was sustained as Presiding Elder of the Mount Sherman Branch of the Idaho Stake. I was set apart in that calling on 17 November, 1929 and served for two years. Joseph Fielding **Smith** ordained me a High Priest on 20 May, 1934. I served for many years on the High Council in the Bancroft Stake. I have also had opportunities to do assignments in our Ward in Florida and St. George. I was on the Miami Stake High Council and Sunday School Superintendent. Being in St. George, I have been able to do a lot of Temple Work. My duties in the Mt. Sherman Branch were similar to a Bishop's today.

On 29 November, 1922 I married Kathryn Lund **Nelson.** During 1928 we moved onto the ranch where we lived until the late 1950's. We have no children, but we were involved in raising our nephew, Ernest **Martinson.** We were also very close to Gaylon and other nephews and nieces.

[**Editor's Note:** Uncle John is loved by all youth, whether family or friend. He is well known as a tease, mostly to the girls. However, his relationships with youth go so much deeper than teasing. He has been a true friend and gives great support to young people and others].

John moved to Florida in the late 1950's. He and Kathryn had a nice little home there. They were active in their ward and loved by their neighbors. I know of two children that I (Thomas D. **Hopkins**) met there (in November of 1960) when I visited them) that were helped so much by John and Kathryn.



Kathryn Lund Nelson and John Brace Hopkins

When they got tired of the hurricanes and humidity, they returned to the West. This time they settled in St. George, Utah (around 1970 I think). They live there still today and are the same good loving people they have always been.

In 1979 they attended the family reunion, but due to Kathryn's health, they were not able to attend the 1982 or 1985 reunions. John is almost as healthy as ever at age eighty eight. When Nephi died, he drove all the way from St. George to Soda Springs, through the winter cold, by himself (1983). He took good care of Kathryn while she was still alive, as she always took care of him. We are all grateful for our Uncle John and Aunt Kathryn. They have been an example and great part of the Hopkins legacy.

KATHRYN LUND NELSON 1.3s

Kathryn Lund **Nelson** was born 5 July, 1893 the daughter of John Wallace **Nelson** and Karen Jensine **Lund** in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. She was raised in Preston and then attended Utah State University in Logan. Later she attended Southern Utah State College in Cedar City where she graduated in Education. She worked as a teacher for several years prior to and after her marriage to John **(Hopkins)**. She taught in one room schools. Among the places she taught were Humphrey (near Montana), Aberdeen, Grays Lake, Eight Mile, Bailey Creek, Geneva, Montpelier and China Hat. All of these are in Southeastern Idaho, but she also taught and worked in schools in Montana, Wyoming and Florida.

She married John Brace **Hopkins** 29 November, 1922 in the Logan Temple. They had no children of their own, but as noted in John's story, they were substitute parents and special friends to many children. Kathryn's half sister, Isabelle **Lewis** lives at Huntington Beach, California (1986).

Kathryn worked hard on their ranch at the end of Bailey Creek Road. All the family and many friends remember breakfasts, dinners, family gatherings, trout fishing and the bubbling brook that flowed through the ranch there. We remember her in their home and out on the farm. She milked the cows, fed the pigs and did everything at John's side. She had one pig that she saved as a runt and raised it to a huge size. It was named "Feather".

In Soda Springs, Florida and St. George, she has been seen as a busy and faithful worker. She served as Relief Society President, Ward Pianist and in her early years, played on the girl's basketball team as well as being a teacher in Sunday School, Primary, MIA and Relief Society. She loved everyone and was loved by everyone. She resided in St. George and after a long illness, (Alzheimer's Disease) died on 27 October, 1986. We have all been blessed to have Kathryn in our family.



John and Kathryn at the Ranch



John and Kathryn, Grace and Arthur Hopkins

at Arthur's home in El Cerrito



John and Kathryn

at the 1979

Reunion

at Vernal's Home

Chapter Four

Parley

THOMAS JOHN and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.4

Keziah

Arthur

John

Thomas Parley &
1) Seerah Wood
2) Alice (Bienz) Stoor
3) Nancy Jean (Lind) Gagon Hopkins

Arlo Thomas Parley & Afton **Gunnell Hopkins**

2 Children
5 Grandchildren

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil

THOMAS PARLEY HOPKINS 1.4

My name is Thomas Parley **Hopkins.** I was born 20 May, 1900 about two miles north of Hooper Spring near Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. I was the fourth child and third son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** I was one of fifteen children; five girls and ten boys including three sets of twins.

My paternal grandparents David Robert **Hopkins** and Keziah **Shore** came to the United States from South Wales (England). Their first child, my father was just one year old. My maternal grandparents Christian **Christensen** and Marie Sophie **Jensen** were from Denmark. Mother was twelve years old when they emigrated to the United States.

I was named and given a blessing on 5 July, 1900 by my Grandfather David Robert **Hopkins.** I had a loving mother and a strict father. With fifteen children, father had to have control.

Although I was not quite three years old, I remember the day Harry and Harriett were born. It snowed so much that morning on 10 April, 1903, that only the levers on the mowing machine were visible. Father and Mother were parents of seven children in eight and a half years of marriage.

We were always happy when Father would bring out the violin and play. It was a time when we could all relax. Father tried to teach me to play the violin. I did not pick up the knack as easily as Harry, my younger brother, so Father decided he should have lessons. Mr. **Tueler** from Montpelier, was his teacher. Harry's twin sister Harriett, learned to play it also. When Father died, Harry inherited the violin.

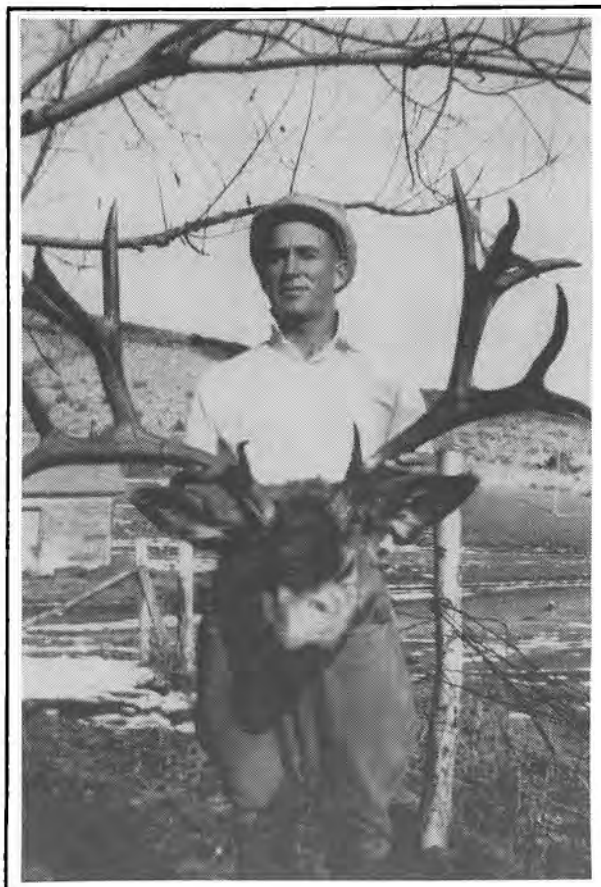
My sister Emma and I were baptized on 5 October, 1909 and confirmed members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints on 6 October, 1909. A. F. **Lau** baptized me and T. Harry **Horsley** confirmed me. We were baptized in Soda Creek a few hundred feet south of Hooper Spring. We wore bib overalls, instead of the little white gowns used nowadays.

I spent my childhood on the family farm in Bailey Creek. I attended the Bailey Creek School through grade eight. I did not attend high school. I have lived my entire life in Bannock/Caribou County.

As is normal in any family we had our childhood squabbles. I remember one fight I had with my older brother Arthur. Art had been out with the girls until the wee hours of the morning. He overslept and came out to the barn where we were doing the chores. He started giving orders. Since I had done all his chores and mine too, I became angry and tackled him. I rubbed fresh manure all over his face. To my surprise, Father was not mad at me. He said Arthur deserved it; he was too bossy.

As a young man, I worked in a flour mill in Grace, Idaho. I stayed with my sister Harriett and her first husband (Charles **Martinson**). I also worked for the local sheepmen, tying fleeces and hauling the wool to the freight yards. Father, Harry and I jointly owned a threshing machine. We worked together each Fall and early winter threshing wheat for the farmers in the county.

When I was about nineteen years old, I began courting the girl next door. We



Parley



Parley

liked to dance and together, with members of both our families, attended all the community affairs. We walked to these activities in warm weather and drove a sleigh with horses in the winter.

After a five year courtship, Seerah **Wood** decided she knew me well enough to marry me. On 27 November, 1926 we were married at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho.

It was the custom to be shivareed when a marriage took place. The purpose was to keep the newly-weds apart on the wedding night. I successfully evaded the group of shivareers by hiding my car near Geyser Hill awaiting Seerah's departure from work. Much to my dismay I saw about twenty fellows (among them Ike and Homer **Blackburn** and Fox **Thorpe**) carry Seerah away. I took after them in my Model A Ford car. Buzz **Smedley** followed me in hot pursuit in a Hudson. My Ford was much smaller and could take the curves better, so I out-ran him. I headed toward Alexander but noticed that I was running low in gasoline, so I stopped. It cost me fifteen pints of moonshine, that I had purchased earlier for just such a bribe, to get the fellows to let me go and get Seerah back.

At the time of our marriage, I was working at the Enders Cafe in Soda Springs for a Japanese man and Seerah was a telephone operator. We each earned ten dollars a week, and we lived fat.

I applied for a homestead on eighty acres of land adjoining Seerah's parents farm, but I failed to prove up in the required time, so I lost it. We then bought her father's farm and it became our happy home. We raised a few head of cattle, sheep and some turkeys. Coyotes would come off the nearby hill, attack and kill the sheep and turkeys. We grew many tons of irrigated wild hay every year.

We were married five years before our only child, Arlo, was born. He brought much happiness to us and made our family complete.

During our married life, I served as a Trustee for the Bailey Creek School District and was Water Master for many years. I enforced the decreed irrigation water rights for the Eight Mile-Bailey Creek area. I maintained the telephone lines into Bailey Creek. There was no climbing equipment then and I had to climb to the top of the poles using only my leg muscles to grip them. I assisted in remodeling the school house into a nice home for us on the main road. On one vacation trip, during the Christmas holidays, I assisted my brother Arthur in plumbing the Richmond Ward, LDS Chapel in California.

Shortly after our first grandson, Chet, was born we learned Seerah had cancer. She died sixteen months later on 3 July, 1951. I was devastated and very lonely. Although Arlo and his family were living with me, to ease my loneliness and help me with my work, I thought life was not worth living.

A year after her death, I married Goldie Arilla (**Skinner**) **Chugg** on 11 June, 1954. She was a widow with five children and insisted on keeping her job as a telephone operator. I was still lonely. The marriage ended in divorce on 2 October, 1962.

During those eight years of marriage, I sold my cattle and leased the farm. After the divorce, I sold my land and machinery to my brother Nephi, who also owned Father's ranch. It made him a nice place, joining the two acerages together. I also sold my house and moved into the Enders Hotel in Soda. I soon

found out an idle mind is the devil's workshop.

I began working as a night clerk at the hotel. It was there I met my beloved Alice. She was a widow with grown children. She reminded me of Seerah in many ways. She was kind and gentle and most importantly, she cared about me.

She consented to be my wife, but first she made me ask permission of my son, Arlo. He approved and Alice **(Bienz) Stoor** and I were married 17 July, 1967 at Paris Bear Lake County, Idaho. We spent our honeymoon in Yellowstone National Park.

We moved into her home on North First East in Soda Springs. We quit working at the hotel. She continued to cook for the Soda Springs School Hot Lunch Program and I worked for the Caribou County Road and Bridge Department. We were very happy. Alice was a good church member and insisted that I do my Temple Work. On 11 July, 1979 I received my Endowments. Alice stood as proxy for Seerah and I was sealed to my first wife for Time and Eternity. I am presently a High Priest in the LDS Church.

On 5 January, 1982, Alice suffered a stroke. Seventeen days later she passed away. Again, I was alone. I lived with my son for four months until the nights became shorter and I felt more comfortable at home. I continue to live in Alice's house; a gift to me in her will. I keep the lawn tidy and plant a large garden each year. I've tried to keep her beautiful flowers alive.

I enjoy excellent health, although at the age of eighty six, I finally surrendered to wearing eye glasses. I have never had surgery in my life. I am five feet, six inches tall, weigh between one hundred fifty and one hundred eighty pounds (depending on the cook). I have blue eyes and had dark brown curly hair before the years turned it to a much lighter shade. I've always enjoyed fishing. I've spent many enjoyable days fishing the river with my brother, Vernal. My leg aches occasionally so I can't walk as far as I'd like. Until last year, I was able to chop the winter wood my son gets for me. I like to tease and joke with people. I enjoy dancing and I can still sing a few of the "oldies."

Alice and I attended the Senior Citizens Program. Since her death I have continued to attend. At least five days a week I partake of their delicious meals and travel by bus to neighboring towns for special activities.

At the dinners, I met a nice lady named Nancy Jean **(Lind) Gagon.** She is a widow also. On 7 August, 1986 we were married at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho. The Senior Citizens baked us a wedding cake and had a party for us. We hope we can enjoy many happy years together.

SEERAH WOOD 14a

Seerah **Wood** was born 26 October, 1904 at Wayan, Bannock County, Idaho; the third child of Charles John **Wood** and Mary Dorcas Howard **Creger.** She had five sisters and four brothers: Mimmi, Olly, Edna, Leah, Charles Wilford, Carrie, Elmer Island, Clifford F. and David J. Each child had a nick-name. Seerah's siblings affectionately called her "Soxie".

As a child she lived with her family near Wayan on Eagle Creek. Every spring

her father moved his family into a small log cabin on an island in Grays Lake to trap. Many of Seerah's brothers and sisters were born on this island. Her baby sister, Carrie is buried there. Her brother Elmer is named for the island. The day he was blessed, Mr. Wood slipped the "Island" name in; much to his wife's surprise. A feud between them lasted a number of days.

The family lived on the money they received from the sale of the muskrat and beaver pelts. Seerah helped with the trapping and could skin a muskrat before the average fellow could get out his knife. She could shoot a gun and if needed could bag and dress out her own venison for the winter meat. She did her share of the family chores; never complaining.

She was baptized a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints on 15 August, 1913 at Gray, Idaho by James **Muir**. She was confirmed 19 August, 1913. Her father did the blessing for all his children. When times got tough, he would seek the shade of a tree and study the scriptures. He bought a small farm in Bailey Creek, south of Soda Springs. It was on this farm that Seerah was to spend the remainder of her life.

Seerah attended school at Wayan and later in Bailey Creek. She attended one year of high school and then got a job as a telephone operator.

When she was fourteen, a neighbor boy started walking through the field to court her. This courtship continued for seven years. On 27 November, 1926 she became his bride. She and Thomas Parley **Hopkins** were married at Paris, Idaho. She was twenty two years old, Parley was twenty six.

They purchased Mr. Wood's farm after their marriage, when her parents decided to move to Sacramento, California. Times were hard and Seerah worked in the fields along with her husband. They raised sheep, pigs and cattle. They grew enough grain and hay to feed the animals and sold the surplus for added income. They raised a few turkeys to be sold at Thanksgiving. Seerah meticulously dressed the plump birds and delivered them to the customers.

A spring in the front yard of their home was used for culinary purposes. It was also an excellent pond for the tame ducks and geese she raised. When they were killed, she patiently sorted the down from the feathers. She made pillows from the feathers and beautiful down filled satin quilts for their beds. She also crocheted and embroidered.,

Five years after their marriage, their only child, a son Arlo was born. Seerah cherished him. She was a kind, patient and devoted mother.

She took pride in her home but she never made it a burden. She enjoyed camping out and cooked mouth-watering trout over the bonfire. She loved to fish and often caught more than Parley and Arlo. It would still be dark in the early morning hours when she settled herself on the bank of the Blackfoot River to await the bite of a huge lunker trout.

She was a good cook and many family members enjoyed the well planned meals and delicious pies she prepared. She canned fruits, vegetables, meat and fish. She was the family barber also.

Seerah

and

Arlo



Arlo

Seerah and Parley

Hopkins



She was five feet four inches tall, had big blue eyes and brown hair. She had a jovial disposition and was quite plump. The neighbor children enjoyed sitting on her lap. They would say, "Aunt Seerah, you're soft - just like a pillow." She enjoyed telling stories and laughed as she told them. As she laughed, tears would run down her cheeks, a trait inherited by her son. Her favorite flowers were the wild pink rose and hollyhocks. She was a member of the Rebekah I.O.O.F. Lodge.

She loved the companionship of her brothers and sisters. Although motion sickness plagued her on trips, numerous Christmas holidays were spent with them in California. Her mother passed away 12 January, 1937. Her father then moved to Highland, California where he resided until his death, at age ninety two.

When her first grandchild was born, she insisted on another trip to Vallejo, California to see him. She kissed, cuddled and lavished her love on Chet. A special gift was a satin, down-filled quilt for his crib and a pair of tiny red cowboy boots.

The following February, when her grandson was just three months old, she became ill. The diagnosis was cancer. She suffered immensely for sixteen months. Although the pain was often intolerable, she never complained. Her body wasted away, and on 3 July, 1953 she died at the age of forty eight. She is buried at Soda Springs, Idaho. On 11 July, 1979 her Temple Work was done and she was sealed to her husband for Time and Eternity.

ALICE LOVINA (BIENZ) STOOR HOPKINS 1.4c

EULOGY

President David O. **McKay** once remarked, "A happy home is a heaven on earth and it is made such by the presence of an intelligent, loving mother."

Such a wife and mother was "Alice **(Bienz) Stoor, Hopkins.**" Her parents, Rudolph **Bienz** and Anna Barbara **Meier** came to America from Switzerland in 1889 or 1890. When Grandma's parents arrived in this country, they were sent to Rexburg, Idaho and later assigned by the Church Authorities to homestead in the Bear Lake area.

The family established themselves on a dry farm at Bern, Idaho and it was here that Alice Lovina was born on 20 May, 1907, the youngest child in a family of ten - eight girls and two boys.

Times were hard as the land had to be cleared first before the farm could produce crops. Often, especially in the winter, there was not as much food as they would've liked, but they managed and never went without anything. Luxuries were few. Grandma told us that raisins were a special treat to the children, but as they were hard to come by, they were only to have them as a special treat. One day, when Grandfather and Grandmother Bienz left to go to Montpelier, the children decided it was time to get into the raisins-Grandma eating her share. As the day progressed, Grandma developed a toothache. When her father looked at the aching tooth, what should he find, but a raisin seed. She wasn't very popular with her brothers and sisters that day.

In spite of the hard hours of work and going without, the family was a happy, close family, always honoring their father and mother. The children spent many happy evenings listening to their parents yodeling and singing songs in Swiss.

Sorrow too came into this family as they lost a son and brother, Albert, two and a half years old who died of pneumonia. Mary, age thirteen, also died of pneumonia following the measles.

In 1912, Grandfather **Bienz** (Rudolph) was called on a mission back to Switzerland, leaving Grandmother and the children to manage the home and farm while he was away. He loved the gospel and taught his children at an early age to love the gospel. He always taught his children the importance of prayer and insisted on kneeling family prayer. Grandma (Alice) was baptized in the Bear River by her father on 21 May, 1916. From that day on, she was an active devoted member of the LDS Church, holding many different positions in her life, among them Primary and Sunday School Teacher, Relief Society President of the Grays Lake Ward and serving as a Visiting Teacher for many years.

Grandma (Alice) learned early to be an industrious worker. As she approached her teen years she worked for other families, cleaning, cooking and taking care of children. She taught her children the value of work and often remarked that anything worth doing, was worth doing well.

She was educated in the Bern School District, later graduating from Bear Lake High School in Montpelier, Idaho.

She met a shy young man who was visiting his sister in Bern and after a period of courting, she and Emil W. **Stoor** of Wayan, Idaho were married on 28 November, 1930 at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho.

They moved to Wayan and there this young wife began making a heavenly home for all of us that were to know and enjoy her for the next forty four years.

During the winter time of 1934, their first born son, Don Jay, got pneumonia and passed away on 24 January, 1935. Virijean, who was a year old, was also sick at this time, but was able to recover.

This was a time of great sadness for our Grandma (Alice), and she often talked of her little three year old son and never neglected his grave over the years. Friday, she had a happy reunion with him. Three more children were born to this union; Darlene, IlaRae and Ralph Emil.

The family lived on the ranch at Wayan enjoying many happy times together. The Grays Lake area and the people there were always very special to her and she'd take every opportunity she had to visit there. Grandma ruled her children with great love and occasionally with a little help from a special fly swatter. They knew of her devotion to her husband and to her children. Just the touch of her hand could make you feel better and she knew just what to say to wipe away your fears.

During this period of time, Grandma and Grandpa (Alice and Emil) took four nephews into their home to raise, Lew, Robert, Farrell and Johnny **Stoor**. She loved these boys, as if they were her own, and stayed close to them through the years. Robert and Farrell served in World War II and John in the Korean Conflict.

Grandma was always concerned about their welfare and prayed for their safe return.

She was a good neighbor and friend, always being among the first to see to the sick and trying to ease the sorrow of others. She was never too busy to fix food to take to a family she thought could use help and continued this practice throughout her life.

When Virijean was a freshman in high school, Grandma and Grandpa purchased a home in Soda Springs where she continued to live until her death. Grandma was determined to keep the family intact, so the school months were spent in Soda. As soon as school was out in the spring, the family would move back to the ranch at Wayan.

After Ralph started school, Grandma started working with the school lunch program. For over twenty years, she worked in the program receiving a certificate of congratulations from Governor Cecil **Andrus** upon her retirement in May 1972. She was very proud of this certificate and made life-long friendships with the ladies who worked with her.

Sorrow was to enter her life again as her husband, of thirty one years, developed cancer and passed away on 12 April, 1961. In spite of her own grief, she consoled her family and made sure our lives went on as before. On 8 June, 1962, she was sealed to Grandpa (Emil) **Stoor** for Time and Eternity in the Logan Temple.

When Ralph graduated from high school, she and Ralph moved back to the ranch for a few years. When Ralph married, she moved back to her home in Soda, where she worked in the school lunch program during the winter and in the office at the Enders Hotel, during the summer.

It was while she was working at the Hotel, that she met her present husband, Parley **Hopkins**. They were married on 17 July, 1967 at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho. They have spent nearly fifteen happy years together, adding Parley's son Arlo and daughter-in-law Afton, and their family to our already large family.

Grandma, most of all, enjoyed our family outings and was always ready to go on a picnic or have a family dinner. It seems that she ended up preparing most of the food, as she loved to cook. She loved being in the company of her family, especially her grandchildren and great grandchildren. They were all hugged and kissed each time she saw them and she was proud of their accomplishments. She never forgot a birthday. In some way, she would honor us; be it her children, grandchildren, great grandchildren or other relatives or friends. She loved to celebrate with her family a part of our special day, if she could. One of her traditions was to bake a deliciously frosted German Chocolate Cake for each of her children on their birthday. One of her favorite times, during the year, was Christmas when she had her family home. She would spend days preparing food, often arising at an early hour to begin. Children and granchildren alike will never forget Grandma's apple pie for which she was famous, as well as her hot rolls.

She enjoyed needlework of all kinds and quilting. Her nimble fingers were busy most nights making things for her family and friends. All of our homes are graced with the fruits of her labor. She and Parley raised a large garden, and each of us have enjoyed the vegetables, usually hand delivered to them. She and Parley enjoyed going to the Senior Citizen activities and she will be missed by her many friends there.

She enjoyed good health until the 5th of January when she suffered a stroke. This was a totally frustrating thing to the active independent soul she had always been. When one of her daughters told her, in the hospital, that many had called to inquire about her, she gave a little smile and said, "Well tell them I'm a MESS!" She passed away at 12:25 p.m. Friday, January 22, 1982 at the Saint Anthony Hospital in Pocatello, Idaho.

She was loved and will be missed by her devoted husband, Parley, three daughters; Mrs. Leith (Virijean) **Somsen**, Wayan; Mrs. Jay L. (Darlene) **Davis**, Soda Springs; Mrs. Raymond (IlaRae) **Van Vleet**, Grace; a son Ralph E. **Stoor**, Wayan; a step-son Arlo **Hopkins** of Soda Springs, devoted sons-in-law and daughters-in-law, three nephews Robert **Stoor**, Wayan, Farrell **Stoor**, Soda Springs; John **Stoor**, Pocatello; two sisters Mrs. Lillian **Perking**, Hazelton, Idaho; Mrs. Martha **Hicks** Clearfield, Utah and a brother Rudolph **Bienz** of Montpelier, Idaho.

Sixteen grandchildren and ten greatgrand children will miss their grandma's love. She was a special aunt to numerous nephews and nieces on both sides of the family and will leave a void in the lives of all who knew and loved her.

In closing, this poem by Jospehine **Wells** sums up what her children feel about their mother.

Just the thought of you, Dear Mother,
Fills my heart with tender love,
For to me you are as sacred
As an angel from above.

When at night I'm softly sleeping
All my dreams the whole night through
Are of someone pure and faithful
And I know it must be you.

Often when temptations falter
In my pathway, as they do,
My mind seeks help from someone
And it turns right back to you.

In my work when troubles gather
Seems my sorrow fills the earth
Then I look for consolation
From the one who gave me birth

Now I'm sure I'll never worry
How to tell the wrong from right.
For I've had a lovely mother
Who has been my guiding light.

May my Father up in Heaven
Lead me, So that I may say
Yes, My Mother always taught me
When in doubt, kneel down and pray.

May I live a life as righteous
Pure and true as any other
So that people may say proudly
SHE reminds me of her MOTHER.

This eulogy was written by her daughter, Darlene **Davis** and given by her Granddaughter, Connie Somsen **Lakey** at her funeral services on 25 January, 1982.

NANCY JEAN (LIND) GAGON 1.4d

Nancy married Parley on 7 August, 1986. She met Parley at the Senior Citizens Club in Soda Springs. She was a widow. We are glad that Nancy and Parley could be together during the twilight years of their lives.



← **Parley and Alice**



Parley and Nancy →



L – R. Christian Christensen, Thomas John, Arlo and Emma Hopkins



Arlo, Thomas John and Emma Hopkins

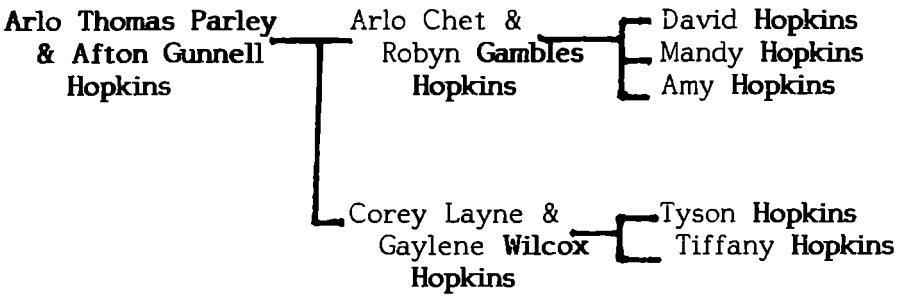
Chapter Four
Section 4.1

Son of Parley

Arlo

THOMAS PARLEY HOPKINS
and
SEERAH WOOD

Chart 1.4.1





Arlo and Afton Hopkins

THE ARLO AND AFTON HOPKINS FAMILY

ARLO THOMAS PARLEY HOPKINS 1.4.1

I am the first Hopkins grandson of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** My parents are Thomas Parley **Hopkins** and Seerah **Wood.** I was born at 12:00 noon on Saturday, 23 May, 1931 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho.

The house I was born in belonged to Grandma Boletta **Olsen.** She was no relation to me, but was affectionately called "Grandma" by the whole community. Her house was rebuilt into a beautiful home by her grandson William R. **Gentry.** It is located at 276 Donahue Avenue in Soda Springs, Idaho.

Uncle Harry and Aunt Edna **(Wood) Hopkins** were renting the house and as was the custom then, Mom went to her sister's home to get ready for my arrival. Dad stayed at home tending a flock of young turkeys and planting the spring crop.

Dr. Russell **Tigert Sr.,** Aunt Edna and Aunt Harriett **(Hopkins, Martinson)** were present when I finally arrived. Mom had a hard delivery, and under the doctor's advice, I became an only child.

My parents named me Arlo. They also gave my father's name. Because I was his first Hopkins grandson, Grandpa **Hopkins** (Thomas John) offered my parents a cow if they would name me after him. It was 1931 and during the Great Depression and my folks desperately needed a cow. Therefore, I became Arlo Thomas Parley **Hopkins.** What a handle for a seven and a half pound baby! I was baptized a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in a warm water spring near Bailey Creek, on 26 June, 1939.

I remember my first spanking. I took my little red wagon and went to the canyon for wood. I only got to the far end of the field before turning back toward the house with a few twigs, but it took most of the afternoon. Mom was frantic. She searched the spring and the irrigation ditches and was sure I had drowned in the big pond near our house.

For my fifth birthday I received a Sorrell horse as a gift. I named her Star. We were constant companions. I rode her bareback up Bailey Creek fishing and did chores and tricks with her. I taught her to run immediately when I jumped on. The trick backfired one day. My cousins, Ava and Marie and I led her to the board fence that surrounded the hog pen. The girls climbed on her back, but Star didn't wait for me. I lost my balance and landed head first in the pig manure. Needless to say, I soon broke her of that habit. She often carried me to school during the winter months when the roads were blocked with snow. When I was in high school I rode her through the fields to the school, slapped her on the rear and she would run the four miles back home. I would live with friends until the county equipment could get the snow drifts removed. Star lived to be thirty one years of age.

One Christmas, Santa Claus brought me a BB gun. I thought I had the world by the tail. I practiced shooting at tin cans, fence posts and lightning rod insulators. I became quite a marksman. We also had a large turkey gobbler that was also an excellent marksman. He zeroed in on me daily, pecking me and beating me with his wings. One day I decided I'd get even with him. A few days later he died. My mother felt awful. She could not imagine what ailed her prize Tom Turkey. However

upon closer examination she found the cause of its death; BB's in the head. I was threatened with my life, but I was rid of that turkey.

The house I grew up in was purchased from my maternal grandparents, Charles John **Wood.** He bought it from George **Rinehart** who built the huge barn nearby. We lived there until I was a ninth grader in 1945. My parents purchased the Bailey Creek School House and remodeled it. It is located on the main road to Bailey Creek about one half mile north of Grandpa Hopkins' home. Our farms adjoined. To the west, the old house still stands in the field, shaded by a huge black willow tree.

I attended my first two grades of school at Bailey Creek. Alice **Moore** was my first teacher. She taught me to write with my right hand. Otherwise, I am a southpaw. After the school districts consolidated, I attended the Soda Springs schools until I graduated from high school in May 1949.

I helped my father on the farm, starting at five years of age, leading a horse on a hay stacker. As I grew, my responsibilities increased. I ditched, mowed, raked, drove the buck rake and stacked the hay. It seemed that haying took up the entire summer. I milked the cows, operated the tractor and grain harvester as well. In the fall after high school classes and on weekends, I ran the combine for Ray **Cook** on his barley farm north of Soda Springs. After high school graduation I was employed at the Stockman's Supply Company, a dry goods store in Soda.

My parents gave me a snow-white heifer calf I called Beauty. I kept all of her offspring. In 1949 I traded my entire herd of cattle to Dad for his 1940 Chevrolet Sedan. I had it painted green, put two chromium swans on the hood, installed a moo-horn and chased the girls. One summer I wrecked my 1940 Chev, Dad's pickup truck and my brand new 1950 moonlight cream colored Chevrolet car. Shortly after in March of 1951 I enlisted in the Navy.

I went through Boot Camp at San Diego, California. Upon completion of Basic Training I was transferred to Mare Island Naval Training Center at Vallejo, California. A month later I married my high school sweetheart, Afton **Gunnell.** We were married 21 June, 1951 at five minutes past noon at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho. She and I made our first home in government housing just outside the Navy Base in Vallejo. I was a Boatswain Mate and assigned to Submarine Group 1. I had training as a Coxswain.

I served twenty seven months at Mare Island, then my folks asked the Red Cross for my release. Mom was suffering with cancer and Dad needed me at home. I was honorably dischared on 10 June, 1953 and assigned five years of Ready Reserve time. In a time of national emergency, a Ready Reserve member has twenty four hours to report for duty. With a pending Korean conflict, I felt like I was living on a time bomb.

On our return trip to Idaho, our little son Chet sang his favorite song. The words were: Got a penny for a poor little robin, walkin', walkin', walkin'. to Missouri? He can't afford to fly. Chet's wife is called Robyn. What a coincidence!!

Mother died 3 July, 1953. Afton, Chet and I lived with my father until the following spring. In December I began working for Anaconda, an underground phosphate mine at Conda, Idaho. In April of 1954 we purchased our home. Two months later the mines went on strike and I was unemployed. I worked at odd jobs all that summer; assisting my father with his farm work, operating a combine for

other farmers during the harvest season, poured cement, dug cess-pools and picked potatoes to keep our debts paid. On 3 December, 1954 I was hired by Monsanto Chemical Company, a phosphate processing plant at Soda Springs. That evening, Afton and I danced with happiness.

I advanced at the plant until I was made Training Foreman in the Burdening Department (kiln area). I was responsible for job training all new personnel and rewrote all the operations manuals for the ore processing in the kiln area. When my supervisor became ill, I accepted his duties which included being on twenty four hour call. I held this position until 1 December, 1985. At that time, Monsanto Company offered an early retirement incentive to their eligible salaried employees. At fifty four and a half years of age I accepted the offer. I retired two days short of my thirty first anniversary with Monsanto.

I am five feet ten inches tall, weigh about one hundred seventy five pounds, have brown curly hair (now turning grey) and gray-blue eyes. I have worn glasses since I was fourteen years old. I am the father of two sons, Arlo Chet and Corey Layne. I have five grandchildren; two boys and three girls.

I have been a member of the American Legion, a charter member of the Caribou County Sheriff's Jeep Possee, a long time member of the Caribou Field Archers and a licensed Idaho Emergency Medical Technician. Fishing and bow hunting are my favorite sports. I enjoy tying flies for fishing. I make all the arrows for me and my son's hunting adventures. I tie flies, make arrows, and reload ammunition for friends. I do farm work for my widowed mother-in-law. I am an outdoorsman.

I acquired pulmonary sarcoidosis in 1964. With medication, I enjoy good health. I am a victim of numerous kidney stone attacks and motion sickness, both of which have an uncanny way of disrupting my vacations.

It has been my lifetime dream to see Alaska. During June and July of 1986, Afton and I fulfilled that dream. We traveled over nine thousand miles through Canada, the Yukon Territory and Alaska. I was not disappointed in the majestic splendor of Alaska's mountains, glaciers, rivers and wildlife. It was magnificent.

I pray that I may live to fish
Until my dying day
And when it comes to my last cast
I then most humbly pray,
When in the Lord's great landing net
And peacefully asleep
That in His mercy, I be judged
Big enough to keep!

AFTON GUNNELL **1.4a.1s**

My name is Afton. I have been a member of the Hopkins family for thirty five years. My parents were William Poppleton **Gunnell** and Donna Anna **Fowler.** I was their first child and only daughter. I had one brother Owen. My paternal grandparents were Thomas Lewis **Gunnell** and Sarah Emeline **Poppleton.** I never knew my grandfather. He died when my father was nine years old leaving Grandma with thirteen children to raise alone. My maternal grandparents were John Calvin **Fowler** and Sine **Swensen.** Grandma Fowler came with her family from Denmark as LDS converts at the age of fourteen.

In 1931, a few months before my parents were married, Dad purchased a small farm on the south side of Alexander Reservoir from John W. **Lauritzen.** Their home was a borrowed sheep camp. Dad tilled the ground with small machinery pulled by the only possession he owned, a trustworthy team of horses. Mom carried water from the lake for laundry and cooking. Their first crops froze. Dad got a job for the winter as a janitor at the Alexander School for $30.00 a month and they moved into a house at Alexander, Idaho a small settlement four miles west of Soda Springs. The house later became the home of Lee and Marvel **Hayes Nelson.** In the 1950's it was moved to South First West Street in Soda Springs. All that remains at its former location is a huge irrigation pump.

I was born in this house on a cold wintery Saturday morning on 21 October, 1933 at Alexander, Caribou County, Idaho. Dr. Russell **Tigert Sr.** and his able assistant, Susie **Small** came to deliver me. Mom said it was the only snow storm of the winter. She dried all my baby clothes outdoors, something unusual for an Idaho winter. A three day deer hunt began that morning. Dad couldn't go due to my arrival. I'm sure venison would have been a welcome addition to their meager rations.

The next spring we moved back to the farm and a small two room house. We didn't have the modern day conveniences we all take for granted. We got our water from a small hand dug well. Our light was a kerosene lamp and the bathroom facilities consisted of a round wash tub and a path to the outhouse. Mom did the family wash on a scrubbing board in the same tub in which we bathed; heating the water on a coal burning stove.

We lived on the stock trail. Each spring and fall the cattle ranchers trailed their herds to and from summer grazing land. Before I started school, I knew the brands and the owners of all these herds. Our farm was an overnight resting place for them and I liked visiting the cow hands. Often they were invited to eat with us.

I knew how to count and learned the alphabet form the Corn Flakes on the cupboard shelf. I started school in September 1938, six weeks before I turned six years old. I was the only student in the first grade. The school consisted of two rooms with a gymnasium. Four grades were in each room. My teacher was Vivian **Lallatin.** She married during the Christmas holidays and I had a terrible time remembering to call her Mrs. **Thompson.** The first day of school I ate my lunch at recess.

I lived the farthest from the school so I was the first one the bus picked up in the morning and the last one dropped off at night. The school bus was a pickup truck with a covered box on the back. In winter, it was a canvas covered sleigh pulled by strong reliable horses. Many days in winter blizzards our safe arrival to

and from school, depended on the horses. I was out of bed at 4:00 a.m. to be ready for the bus and usually didn't get home until seven in the evening during the winter months. I did my homework by the light of a kerosene lamp. Despite these hardships, I received Perfect or Faithful Attendance Certificates nearly all of my school years.

I was the only student in the second grade. At the end of the year, I was promoted to the fourth grade. At the ripe old age of seven I entered the fourth grade and had three classmates. That summer I got a baby brother.

I helped with the farm chores, gathering eggs, getting in the cows for milking, feeding the calves and pigs, chopping wood for the stove, carrying water for the animals and the house. Our home had no electricity or indoor plumbing. I hated the outdoor path to the outhouse on cold nights! We had a dirt cellar to keep our perishable food chilled, instead of a refrigerator. I wish I had a nickel for every trip I made down those stairs for milk, butter, eggs, fruit, jellies, etc. The job I hated most was picking up rocks in the fields and pulling fan weed up the hollows. Dad payed me a penny for each rye plant I pulled and the same for each squirrel I trapped. He taught me the names of noxious weeds and how to identify them. In my spare time I quickly eliminated all the unwanted pests and had a little spending money too.

The year that I was a seventh grader, my parents bought a house in Soda Springs. We moved into town every winter thereafter. I completed the seventh grade at Alexander. All the small school districts consolidated and I entered the eighth grade in Soda Springs with fifty four classmates. I had never seen so many kids in one group before and I was petrified when the teacher asked me to stand and introduce myself.

I enjoyed being a city kid, especially the movie theatre and the luxury of a bathtub! City life had its disadvantages though. I caught two kinds of measles that winter.

At twelve years of age I registered for high school. I didn't realize I was so young, but when I think back, I can understand the bewildered expression on the principal's face when he okayed my class schedule. Scholastically I had no problems, but I was much too juvenile for my dating classmates.

My first date was near the end of my second year of high school. That date was the beginning of the rest of my life. Apparently a fellow in the grade ahead of me thought I was cute, or something. He had his mother ask my mother if I could go to the Prom with him. Mom consented and I was fitted out in a long white taffeta formal, much to my surprise. I think we loved each other from that day forward. Three years and four months later I became Mrs. Arlo Thomas Parley **Hopkins.**

I graduated from high school at sixteen. My parents didn't think I should leave home for college at such a tender age, so I stayed at home and helped with the farm work. A year later when Arlo and I married, we went immediately to Vallejo, California to make our home. He was in the U.S. Navy so we lived in Navy housing. We received $52.00 every two weeks. We didn't live in luxury. At home I was always Dad's helper, consequently I knew little about cooking. I nearly starved Arlo to death the first few months.

On 12 November, 1951 our first son Chet was born in the Mare Island Naval Hospital at Vallejo, Solano County, California. Government regulations prevented Arlo from being by my side during labor and delivery. Chet arrived at 4:46 a.m. Arlo telephoned the hospital in the morning and learned he was the father of a five pounds eleven and one quarter ounce, son. He couldn't visit me until that evening, so Chet was nearly a day old before Arlo finally saw him.

On 10 June, 1953 we moved back to Idaho. That summer we helped Arlo's father on the farm. Arlo's mother died of cancer less than a month after our return. Arlo started working for Anaconda Mining Company in December 1953. We bought our home in April of 1954. In June Anaconda went out on strike. Arlo worked for farmers, harvesting grain and we both worked in the potatoes that October. On 13 December, 1954 Arlo hired on with the Monsanto Company. I have never worked outside my home. I am very proud that my husband has been such a good provider.

Our second son Corey was born on 1 June, 1958 in the Bannock Memorial Hospital in Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He weighed five pounds, twelve ounces. He had dark hair and blue eyes too large, his lids couldn't close. That day his daddy caught a trout that weighed more than his newborn son.

Arlo taught the boys to fish and hunt. Our vacations are always campouts. I have been the most important part of their hunting-fishing excursions. Besides being the chief cook and bed maker, I was also their chauffeur. It was my responsibility to dump them off in one canyone and pick them up in another. I've always said I've spent one third of my life sitting in the pickup truck waiting for the tired men of the family. I've spent those lonely hours with a good book, my favorite past time.

When we bought a boat, I learned to fish. Many times I catch more than Arlo. I do not fish the streams. Mosquitoes and I make poor companions. If there is one mosquito in a fifty mile radius, it finds me.

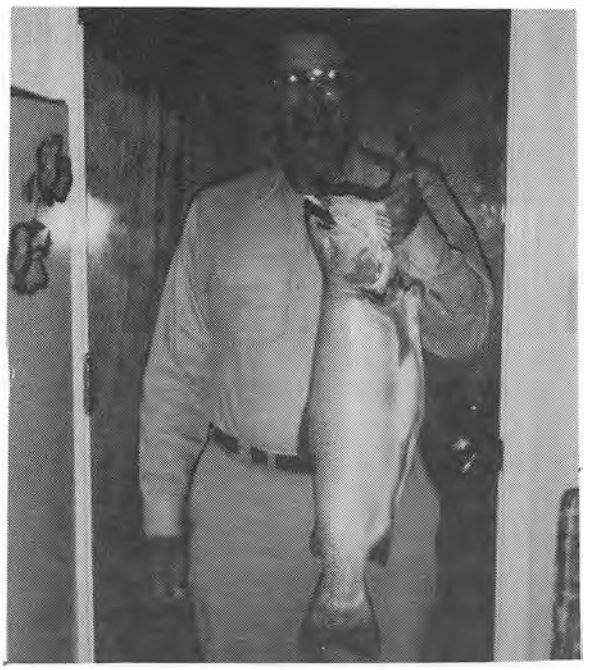
I am an LDS Seminary graduate. My favorite color is pink. I enjoy playing pinocle and canasta. Large jig-saw puzzles are my weakness. I love cats. During the winter months I feed the wild birds under our shade tree. A feeder attracts the hummingbirds near my kitchen window in the summer.

I drive the grain truck and do chores on my mother's farm since my father's death in 1963. Arlo has assisted her with her work also. In all of our endeavors you can truthfully call me the "gopher." (Go for this - go for that!)

I was secretary-treasurer of the local archery club for four consecutive years. The men in my family are archers. I was also the vice-president of the first Hopkins Family Reunion. I do not enjoy such assignments. I am not a leader.

I enjoy people, my home, the outdoors, flower gardening and reading. Although I am not a regular church goer, I've spent most of my life among God's creatures; the birds, animals, fish, flowers, trees and blue heavens. I believe God put His Tabernacle here in the form of the earth and all the beauty on it is to be nurtured and enjoyed by man. I believe I am very near my God.

Both of my sons have been married in the LDS Temple. I am very, very proud of that. Maybe someday I will be so privileged. I have a very special husband who wants me to be his constant companion, two fine sons, two lovely daughters-in-law and five fantastic grandchildren. Aren't I lucky!



Arlo
and
The one that didn't get away.



L-R. Maxine (Hopkins) Fields

Arlo and Afton Hopkins

Chet

and

Robyn Hopkins





Back Row: David and Chet

Front Row: Mandy, Robyn and Amy Hopkins

THE CHET AND ROBYN HOPKINS FAMILY

ARLO CHET HOPKINS 1.4a.1.1

Chet was born 12 November, 1951 on Mare Island, Vallejo, Solano County, California. He is the first child of Arlo Thomas Parley **Hopkins** and Afton **Gunnell.** Chet is the first grandchild of Thomas Parley **Hopkins** and Seerah **Wood** and William Poppleton **Gunnell** and Donna Anna **Fowler.** Chet has a younger brother Corey Layne **Hopkins.** When Chet was twenty months old his Dad was discharged from the Navy and his family moved back to Soda Springs, Idaho from Vallejo, California.

As a child, Chet really liked to wade in the mud and was always getting into trouble for it! He was very involved in Little League Baseball, and soon became an "All Around Athlete." Chet played every position but catcher.

In high school, he was very active in school athletics, lettering in baseball and track. Chet graduated from Soda Springs High School in May of 1970. He attended United Electronics in Phoenix, Arizona during the fall, winter, spring, and summer of 1970-1971. He finished his education in electronics at Idaho State University Vocational Electronics in Pocatello, Idaho during the fall, winter and spring of 1971-1972.

During the summer of 1973 he started dating Robyn **Gambles.** On 6 June, 1974 they were married in the Logan LDS Temple in Logan, Cache County, Utah. They are the parents of three children, David C., Mandy and Amy **Hopkins.** At the time they were married, Chet was employed at Monsanto Chemical Company in Soda Springs. Six months later, Chet was employed by Mountain Bell in Soda Springs, as an Installer Repairman. He has worked for Mountain Bell for eleven years. He is presently a Central Office Technician and takes care of the switching equipment in the Soda Springs, Grace, Thatcher and Bancroft dial offices.

Chet's hobbies are hunting, bow-hunting, fishing, gardening and all sports. He also enjoys coaching Little League Baseball in the summers. His favorite foods are turkey with all the trimmings, fried chicken, potato salad, german chocolate cake and lemon meringue pie.

Chet is a very active member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. He has had many church callings and has given service in the Elders Quorum Presidency, Young Men's President, Second Counselor in the Bishopric and is presently serving on the Stake High Council in the Soda Springs, Idaho North Stake.

ROBYN GAMBLES 1.4a.1.1s

Robyn was born 9 July, 1955 at Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. She is the second child of Milton B. **Gambles** and Ila Virgene **Knudson.** Her grandparents are George Roscoe **Gambles** and Thelma **Brim** and Virgil Gilbert **Knudson** and Leah G. **Nash.** Robyn had an older brother, Stephen K. **Gambles** who died three days after he was born. She has two younger brothers, Scott K. and Richard M. **Gambles.**

When she was little she took dancing and piano lessons. She also liked to sing and always had a Primary song book in her hand and would pretend she was leading the Primary songs and coax her dog to be the audience.

Robyn attended schools in Soda Springs. She was always very active and involved. In high school she was in the "Pops", Girls and Concert Choirs. She was in Drill Team for three years. She graduated from four years of Seminary in May of 1973. She also graduated from Soda Springs High School in May of 1973 with Honors. During the summer of 1973 she worked for Becker Industries in Soda Springs as a secretary. During the fall and winter she attended Ricks College in Rexburg, Idaho.

She married Arlo Chet **Hopkins** in the Logan Temple, Cache County, Utah on 6 June, 1974. They are the parents of three children, David C., Mandy and Amy **Hopkins.** In January of 1975, Robyn began working for City and Ranch Realty, in Soda Springs, as a secretary. She worked there until the end of August and then used the next few months to get ready for the birth of their first child.

Robyn's hobbies are; playing the piano, working in her yard, gardening and taking care of her flowers. She also enjoys being a wife and mother, and doing things for her family. Some of her favorite foods are fried chicken, potato salad and strawberry pie.

Robyn is a very active member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Since being married she has given service as a Junior Sunday School Teacher, a counselor in the Primary Presidency and Young Women's Presidency and a Primary Teacher. She is presently serving as chorister in the Primary in the Soda Springs Fifth Ward.

DAVID C. HOPKINS 1.4a.1.1.1

David was born 18 November, 1975 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the first child of Chet **Hopkins** and Robyn **Gambles.** He is the first grandchild of Arlo **Hopkins** and Afton **Gunnell** and Milton B. **Gambles** and Ila Virgene **Knudson.** He has two younger sisters, Mandy and Amy **Hopkins.**

From the time David was a baby, he was always really active and alert. He was always on the go and was just full of questions, wanting to learn all he could.

David likes all sports and wants to learn to play them all! He enjoys playing football, basketball, soccer and baseball. He has played Little League Baseball for the past two years and has his Dad and Uncle Scott and Uncle Richard **Gambles** for coaches. He enjoys going to Provo with his Grandpa **Gambles** to watch the BYU Cougars play football. David's big goal is to someday play football for Brigham Young University. David likes to play the piano and has been taking lessons for the past two years. He likes to shoot his bow and took fifth place among the eight, nine and ten year olds at the annual Idaho State Bowhunter Jamboree in Stanley, Idaho, this last summer.

David really enjoys doing things with his Dad, such as hunting and fishing. In September of 1984 he got to go Archery Hunting with his Dad for the first time. This was really exciting for David, and even more exciting as the morning progressed, because his Dad killed a cow elk and a buck deer within fifteen minutes of each other, and David got to see the whole thing.

David's favorite foods are fried chicken, mashed potatoes and gravy, corn, chocolate cake with mint frosting and sherbert.

David loves animals. He's got a dog named Whiskers and a cat named Snowball. He is thoughtful, especially tender-hearted and very independent. At the age of three, he felt he could do most anything. One day his mother was helping him get dressed. He needed the cuff of his levis rolled up. He objected and his mother said, "David, you'll walk all over your levis and ruin them if we don't roll them up." He looked up, half disgusted and said, "I can handle it.!"

David is a very "special" part of our family.

MANDY HOPKINS **1.4a.1.1.2**

Mandy was born 23 March, 1979 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the second child of Arlo Chet **Hopkins** and Afton **Gunnell** and Milton B. **Gambles** and Ila Virgene **Knudsen.** She has an older brother, David and a younger sister Amy.

As a baby, Mandy was such a "tiny little thing," but she certainly was born with a good set of lungs! Even now, she can scream louder than anyone.

Mandy is "all girl." She just loves clothes and really takes pride in her appearance. From the time she was just two years old, whenever she would see something cute in the store window, or get clothes as a gift, she would say, "Oh darling!" Then she would hurry and try them on. Maybe she'll be a model someday.

Mandy loves to color and draw and is very talented in this area. She likes to sing and is always singing some Primary song. Her favorite is "I Love to See the Temple." She likes to go to Primary and learn about Jesus.

Mandy likes to ride her bike and play with her Barbie dolls and baby dolls. She also likes dressing up in her Mom's and Grandma's old clothes and shoes and then playing house or school.

On 2 May, 1985 Mandy was riding her bike with her brother David, and some of the neighbor kids. As a car came down the road, Mandy lost her balance and ran right into the side of the car. She hit and flew up against the side of the car, rolled off the back and hit the road. This cut the top of her head and forehead requiring one big stitch on the inside, and seventeen stitches on the outside. We took her to the ambulance, as we didn't know what injuries she had sustained. Dr. **Kent** stitched her up and said that Mandy was a very lucky little girl. He said, "Had the car been going five miles per hour faster, it would have crushed her skull!" He also told us that she would have a bad headache for awhile because she had suffered such a blow to the head. We brought her home and her Dad and Grandpa **Gambles** administered to her. Our Heavenly Father blessed her so much, that she felt no pain during her recovery.

Mandy loves animals and our dog named Whiskers who follows her everywhere she goes. Mandy's favorite foods are fried chicken, corn on the cob and chocolate ice cream. Mandy is very giving and enjoys sharing with others. She is thoughtful, loving and especially tender-hearted. She is very "special."

AMY HOPKINS 1.4a.1.1.3

Amy was born 10 February, 1981 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the third child of Arlo Chet **Hopkins** and Robyn **Gambles.** She is the third grandchild of Arlo **Hopkins** and Afton **Gunnell** and Milton B. **Gambles** and Ila Virgene **Knudson.** She has an older brother David and an older sister Mandy **Hopkins.**

From the time Amy was little, she always been such a "cute little talker." She talks almost as if she has a 'Southern Drawl.' Whenever anyone would ask her where the swing set was, she would reply, "In the backa yad," meaning "In the back yard,"

When Amy was twenty one months old, her vocabulary was really growing. Her three favorite words were cookie, cake and pie. One day her Mom decided to make a cake. When the buzzer rang, telling her the cake was done, Amy came running around the corner, and looking through the glass in the oven door, jumped up and down several times and hollered, "Yippee!"

Amy is very strong willed and independent. She will do anything to help, as long as it is her idea to do it! She is really a big help around the house. She always helps clear the dishes off the table after meals, and helps load them in the dishwasher. She is very meticulous and fussy about her appearance and likes to keep her bedroom very neat and tidy.

Amy is very close with her sister Mandy, and they really enjoy doing things together. Amy likes to dress up in her Mom's and Grandma's old clothes and shoes and then play house and school. She also likes to play with her Barbie dolls and baby dolls and likes to color. Amy really enjoys riding her bike and last summer, at the age of four, was able to keep up with all the older children in the neighborhood on their bikes

Amy likes to sing, and is always singing or humming some Primary song. Her favorite Primary song is "I Love to see the Temple." She likes to go to Primary and really likes her Primary teacher.

Amy's favorite foods are fried chicken, corn on the cob and brownies. Amy loves animals, and loves our dog Whiskers. She is very timid and shy until she gets acquainted and then watch out! She is thoughtful, loving and especially tender-hearted. She is very "special."

THE COREY AND GAYLENE HOPKINS FAMILY

COREY LAYNE HOPKINS 1.4a.1.2

I was born on 1 June, 1958 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho to Arlo Thomas Parley **Hopkins** and Afton **Gunnell.** I weighed five pounds, twelve ounces and was nineteen inches long. My parents said, "I was all eyes."

I was blessed on 6 July, 1958 in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints by John B. **Hopkins** and was given the name Corey Layne **Hopkins.** I was baptized on 6 May, 1967 by Bruce **Anderson** and confirmed on 7 May, 1967 by Thomas D. **Tarbet.** On 31 May, 1970 I was ordained a Deacon by Francis J. **Rasmussen.** On 29 March, 1979 I was ordained a Priest and on 27 May, 1979 I was ordained an Elder by Chet **Hopkins.**

I grew up in the nice home of my parents in Soda Springs, Idaho. Like most youngsters I was active in most backyard sports including playing in all the dirt piles, climbing trees and trying to see how green I could get the knees of my pants from the grass. I was active in Boy Scouts. I enjoyed playing baseball, basketball, playing the guitar, riding my brother's Hodaka 90 and especially hunting and fishing.

Today, I still enjoy all these things. I love to archery hunt and fish. My wife, says I fish so much that I'm beginning to look and smell like one.

I was about ten years old when I complained that my right hip hurt. I found out later, from a bone specialist, I had Leggs Pertheses Disease in my hip. The ball in my hip socket was flat and deteriorated instead of being round, like a normal one. I had to wear a brace for about two years. My hip healed, but today I am bothered with arthritis in it. When I'm about forty or fifty, I will probably have an artificial hip operation. It was amazing the things I could do being handicapped with the brace. I could still climb trees and go hunting and fishing with my Father. I really had to watch out for those darn old squirrel and badger holes. I remember one time while playing alone in a neighbor's yard on their picnic table, when suddenly the foot peg of my brace became caught in the cracks on the table. I lost my balance and hung there for quite some time until a friend of mine came along. After rolling on the ground with laughter, he finally helped me out of the mess I was in. I never played on picnic tables after that. I always said that when the doctors said I could take the brace off for good, I was going to throw it off a local bridge in the area. I think my mother finally threw it in the dump years later.

I attended kindergarten, grade, junior and high school in Soda Springs, Idaho. I was a freshman in high school when I got my first job working for the city cemetery. When I was a junior and senior I worked for the Caribou County Weed Control, spraying weeds. I worked there for two summers. I also worked for the Forest Service, during school, in my senior year through a deca program.

I was sixteen years old when I bought my first car from Vernal **Hopkins** for $1,000.00 with money I'd saved. I drove the car for about six months or so when I thought it was time to get it tuned up and fixed up a little. While driving to school one morning, I totalled it in a head-on collission in the high school parking lot. Fortunately, no one was hurt. My parents were not very pleased with me. I've owned several cars since.

During my senior year I went on a trip, with some younger classmates to New York City, Washington, D.C., and Williamsburg, Virginia. We saw the Empire State Building, the Statue of Liberty, the Lincoln Memorial, the White House, the Washington Monument and many other interesting places. It was a fun trip.

In May, 1977 I graduated from high school with honors. On 30 September, 1977 I was permanently employed with the Monsanto Company, an elemental phosphorous plant in Soda Springs, Idaho.

In February of 1979, I met Gaylene **Wilcox**, the daughter of Elmer Smith **Wilcox** and Faye **Passey** on a blind date. She lived in Georgetown, Idaho, a small town seventeen miles south of Soda. One date led to another and on 21 July, 1979 we were married in the Logan, Utah LDS Temple. We decided we would settle in Soda Springs, Idaho and bought a three bedroom home. We live at 380 North, 730 East, Soda Springs, Idaho.

On 2 June, 1981 we became the proud parents of a baby born at Soda Springs. He missed being born on my birthday by three hours. At 11:45 p.m. I told Gaylene she'd better hurry if she wanted to have him on my birthday. He was blessed in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints by me and given the name Corey Tyson **Hopkins.** He is now five years old and loves banana cream pie.

On 3 May, 1984 we became parents of a baby girl, born at Soda Springs, Idaho. She too was blessed in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints by me, and was given the name Tiffany Rae **Hopkins.** She is now, in 1987, two and is a real cookie monster. We love our children very much.

I still enjoy all sports; especially archery hunting and fishing. Once, while archery hunting with my father, in the fall of 1984, we were walking up a forest trail, that had several logs and trees covering it, which sometimes we had to climb over, or crawl under, to a place where there was always elk and deer. This season had been a wet season and there were lots of big flat mushrooms in the forest. My father, the joker that he is, was crawling under a tree that had fallen over the trail when he noticed a big wet mushroom. Without looking, he tossed it behind him hitting me directly in the face. It actually stuck! The hunting was not too good that day because of my father's laughing and ho-hoing. I find it really hard to ever get even with my Dad.

One time, several years ago (I believe I was about fourteen) my parents, my brother and I had gone to Logan, Utah to do some shopping. While walking down a sidewalk, I noticed a dollar bill lying there. I was so excited about it, I turned around just in time to meet a parking meter head on. 'Boy,' what a shiner. My father still tee hees about it.

My wife, children and I all have similar interests and enjoy ourselves. We own two cars and a three wheeler in which we all have fun. I am very thankful for the memories and family I have. See you all at the reunions.

GAYLENE WILCOX 1.4a.1.2s

My name is Gaylene **Wilcox**, the third child of Elmer Smith **Wilcox** and Faye **Passey**. I was born in the Caribou Memorial Hospital in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho on 4 November, 1960. I weighed eight pounds, six ounces and was twenty one and a half inches long. The old hospital is now the site of the Idaho First National Bank and a new hospital has been built.

My older sister Suzann is married to Craig Eborn **Roberts**. They have three children, Jessica Sue, Marcy Lynn, and Chet O'Neal **Roberts**. My brother, Douglas O'Neal **Wilcox** is the second child. His wife is Evi **Howard** and their children are Chynna Faye and Kammee Geniel **Wilcox**.

My father is the first child of Elmer O'Neal **Wilcox** and LaReva Jane **Smith**. He was born on 18 July, 1926 in Georgetown, Idaho. Their second child Gay **Wilcox** died as a child. Their third child is Larry O'Neal **Wilcox**. My grandparents were married on 18 October, 1925. Grandpa died in a hunting accident on 18 October 1946. I never knew him, but he worked hard and was a good man. Grandma later married Lewis Peter **Larsen** on 14 September, 1951 and lives in Georgetown.

My father is a Body and Fender man. He also paints cars, trucks and horse trailers. His shop is right by his house. He was in the Navy when he was eighteen, worked for Central Farmers and never finished high school.

My mother is the seventh child of Newell Beck **Passey** and Mary Olive **Smith**. She was born on 2 April, 1934 in Lanark, Idaho. Their first child is Leda Mary **(Passey) Bradley**; second is William Harold **Passey**; third is Edith **(Passey) Matthews**; fourth is Ellen **(Passey) Clark**; fifth is Newell Darren **Passey**; sixth is Ruth **(Passey) Mendenhall**; seventh is Faye **(Passey) Wilcox**; eighth is Joyce **(Passey) Brown**; ninth is Roy Smith **Passey**; tenth is Dennis Smith **Passey**; eleventh is Doris **(Passey) Rogers**. The last two are twins. My grandparents were married on 29 June, 1921 and were farmers in Georgetown. My grandfather was a counselor to Bishop **Sleight** and became Bishop on 26 May, 1946, serving until 10 July, 1955 in the Georgetown Ward. After his release he served on the High Council until he died on 8 December, 1972. Grandmother was in the DUP and the War Mothers. She died on 13 August, 1979.

My mother is a housewife and helps my dad out in the shop. They were married on 22 June, 1951 in Georgetown and were later sealed in the Logan Temple on 10 March, 1966. Their children were sealed to them the same day. My mom is active in the Mormon Church and is busy with her grandchildren.

I was blessed on 4 December, 1960 by my Grandpa **Passey** in the Georgetown Ward. The first house I lived in was by the Post Office and is on the right hand side of the road. We lived there until I was two and a half years old. We then moved one block west of the Post Office to the second house on the left where my folks still live.

I was baptized when I was eight, by my father on 30 November, 1968 in the Montpelier Stake Center. My Grandpa **Passey** confirmed me on 1 December, 1968 in the Georgetown Ward.

I had my tonsils out in the old Caribou Memorial Hospital when I was five. I remember getting all the ice cream you could and also a lot of attention.

When I was about five years old, I used to climb the fence and try to get on a horse, which was on the other side. I never did make it. I took ballet lessons in Montpelier. We practiced several times a week. I could get my leg up on the piano to do the excercises. After our recital, in Montpelier, I didn't take lessons anymore. I wanted to be a cowboy, and cowboy's didn't put their legs up in the air.

I remember helping out on Grandpa **Passey**'s farm. He would let me drive the tractor or truck. Grandma didn't like this too well. My sister and I would help him move the sprinkler pipes. He let me drive the tractor while they hauled the hay. Once, when he was pulling the harrow, I got my foot caught in it. Even though I was wearing cowboy boots at the time, it really hurt.

I went elk hunting once with my Mom and Dad. It snowed most of the day and we came home empty handed. The best part was I got to miss school.

When my grandma fell and hurt her hip, I helped grandpa milk the cows. I enjoyed doing that and continued after grandma was better. One night there was a smorgasboard dinner at the Georgetown Ward. Grandpa took me home from milking and said he would see me at the dinner. We had dinner and Doug and I went to the grade school to roller skate. A little while later, my father came and told me that my grandpa had died. I couldn't believe it. I had just talked to him two hours before. My grandpa and grandma were getting their coats to go to the dinner, when grandma heard something fall. Grandpa gasped a couple of times and was gone. I was the last one he had talked to. Grandma took his death very hard. I had to help with the cows because I was the only one who knew where things were and the cows weren't scared of me. I just couldn't believe he was gone. He was such a great man and a good friend. He was a very hard working man and I loved him very much.

I was either in the second or third grade when I cut my hand. My brother and I got into a fight with a butcher knife. I wanted to cut my own ice cream roll, but Doug wouldn't let me. I went to hit him and my hand came down on the knife. The doctor told me I was lucky that I had cut it the way I did. If the cut had been across my hand, I would not have been able to use my hand at all. It was weird watching them put the seven stitches in. It hurt for quite awhile.

My cousin Dawn **Clark** and I did a lot of things together. I used to have a cupboard with dishes and things in it. We would put bread, crackers, water and other things in a bowl and put it under Doug's bed. My mom was really mad at us. Dawn lived on a ranch. We would get on the horses and play cops and robbers, then to to the store and get a can of root beer. Her horse drank the root beer right out of the can!

I attended Primary for five years and graduated on 22 July, 1973. I would sluff Primary once in awhile because we had to wear dresses. Sometimes I wore pants. I went to Mutual (MIA) for six years. I graduated on 23 July, 1979. I sluffed Mutual a lot. We were able to wear dress up pants if we wanted to. I enjoyed Mutual with their camp outs and other activities.

I attended elementary school from September 1966-May 1974 at the Elementary School in Georgetown, Idaho. I took band when I was in the fifth grade. I played the saxophone but stopped after the seventh grade. I was a cheerleader in the sixth and seventh grades. I attended Junior High School at Paris, Idaho from

1974 - May 1976. I took chorus in the eighth and ninth grades. I like to sing. I wish I had taken chorus when I was in high school because I love music and singing.

I had my appendix out when I was in the ninth grade. That was scary. The hospital food was terrible. It was fun to miss school, but oh the homework. I attended high school at Bear Lake High, in Montpelier, Idaho from September 1976 - May 1979.

I made the girls basketball team in my Sophomore year. I got hurt one night playing against Soda Springs. They took x-rays and tests to see what was wrong. They found out that I had an ulcer, but that wasn't what was wrong. Surgery revealed one of my ovaries had turned over in a knot. That ended my basketball career that year. In my Junior year we took second place in district play and got to go to State in Boise. My senior year's team wasn't as good. We were sad because it was our last year too.

My brother-in-law introduced me to Corey **Hopkins** on 3 February, 1979. We went to a ball game and dinner. Corey would come up and go to church with me on Sundays. I think I fell in love with Corey when he sent me a dozen red roses for Valentines Day. I couldn't believe it. They made my day. I received my diamond on 20 March, 1979. I was the happiest girl in the world that day. Our school went on a trip to Boston, New York, Massachusetts and Washington, D.C,. It was a good learning experience. I was able to see the Washington Temple. It was so beautiful and I just loved it. I graduated from four years of Seminary and high school in May of 1979.

We were married on 21 July, 1979 in the Logan Temple. This meant a lot to Corey and I. My parents, grandparents and friends of the family were with us in the Temple. When we came out, Corey's parents and his Grandma **Gunnell** were waiting for us. We went to Yellowstone and Montana for our honeymoon. We lived in Georgetown until our home in Soda was ready. We moved into our home in October of 1979.

I learned how to fish. Corey wishes I didn't know how, because most of the time, I out-fish him. I enjoy being out doors. I've been archery, duck and goose hunting with him. When I go with him, up in the hills, he usually gets us lost and we have to walk farther, but we have fun. He has taken me to many new and different places that I've never seen.

Our first child was born on 2 June, 1981 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I couldn't believe that I could bring such a sweet thing into the world. He was such a beautiful baby with his black hair and blue eyes. Corey was at my side until Corey Tyson was born. Tyson has been to South Dakota, Utah and California. When we were in California we played on the beach. The waves were strong and Afton almost fell in. Disneyland and Sea World were lots of fun. We hated to come home to the snow.

On 3 May, 1984 Tiffany Rae was born in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. We took her to Yellowstone when she was two months old. She is a good traveller.

I enjoy painting, reading, genealogy, ceramics, working in the flower beds, and being a housewife and mother. I'm thankful for the family I have and the memories of them.

COREY TYSON HOPKINS 1.4a.1.2.1

Tyson is the first child of Corey Layne **Hopkins** and Gaylene **Wilcox.** He was born on Tuesday, 2 June, 1981 at the Caribou Memorial Hospital in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He weighed seven pounds, twelve ounces and was twenty inches long.

He had black hair and blue eyes when he was born. When he came home from the hospital his hair was a light brown. He has blonde hair now and really light blue eyes. He had a lot of visitors and was spoiled before he came home.

He was blessed on 5 July, 1981 by his father. Corey had to do it twice. He forgot to give him a name the first time. We had to do it over in the Bishop's office. His grandparents Elmer and Faye **(Passey)** Wilcox, and Arlo and Afton **(Gunnell) Hopkins,** aunts, uncles and cousins Craig and Suzann **(Wilcox) Roberts,** Jessica, Marcy, Chet **Roberts** , great grandparents Lewis and La Reva **Larsen** and Parley and Alice **(Bienz) Hopkins** and Donna **Gunnell** were all at our house for dinner and pictures afterwards.

Tyson went Trick or Treating to Grandma Hopkins' (Afton) house. Grandma and Grandpa Wilcox fixed a pumpkin for him. He was really cute. His first Christmas (1981) was lots of fun. He didn't know what was going on, but he did have fun with his toys.

When we came home from one of our trips, Corey climbed over the gate in the kitchen. He knocked a plate on Tyson's head and it made a deep hole in his head. We were really scared, but it did heal fast. Tyson learned how to whistle when he was nine months old. He taught himself how to do this and could whistle pretty loudly. When his teeth came, he forgot how to do it.

One evening I left Tyson with Arlo and Afton while I went to a meeting. They were watching a movie and wondered where Tyson was. They found him out in the kitchen eating some canned cat food. They were cleaning him up when I came to get him.

His first hair cut was on 21 March, 1982. He sat still and liked it. He started to walk one week before his birthday. We didn't think he was going to make it, but he did. His first birthday was great. He has grown so fast. He had a lot of friends come to wish him a happy birthday. When he gives a kiss, he sticks his tongue over his top lip and gives you a kiss. Some kiss wouldn't you say! He likes to be around other children and likes to play with them. Sometimes he thinks he is as big as they are. He likes to play in his sand box. We have a hard time getting him out of it. He just loves to be outside.

He has been camping, hunting and fishing with us. He likes both of his grandpa's and grandma's a lot. Sometimes he doesn't want to come home with us because he likes to go places and have fun with them. We took him to California with his Grandpa and Grandma Hopkins when he was one and a half.

He is now two and growing like a weed. He is starting to talk a lot and put words into sentences. He is getting too smart, but he is funny. He knows how to sound like an elk and does a good job of it. He can sound like a deer too. He can make the sounds of a lot of animals. It is cute how he does each one.

Christmas 1983 we were snowed in for three days, Christmas Eve, Christmas Day and the day after. What a snow storm! The wind blew for three solid days. I couldn't believe it. Our house was covered by a big drift.

He loves to go fishing with his dad and Grandpa Hopkins and has caught a few fish all by himself. He likes to go hunting with them too. He has a new big bike and can ride it pretty well. It took him awhile to learn and he has a hard time doing two things at the same time. He takes after his Dad that way.

He goes to Pre-School three days a week for two and a half hours each day. He likes to play with Jared and Jeff **Lau.** They have lots of fun and even have their fights but are good friends. He likes to play with our neighbor, Josh **Alley.** They have fun riding their bikes. He will be six on 2 June, 1987. He is growing very fast and is turning out to be a nice looking boy.

TIFFANY RAE HOPKINS 1.4a.1.2.2

Tiffany is the second child of Corey Layne **Hopkins** and Gaylene **Wilcox.** She was born in the Caribou Memorial Hospital in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho on Thursday 3 May, 1984. She weighed eight pounds, fifteen ounces and was twenty one inches long. She had a lot of black curly hair, but it is a light brown now. She had a lot of visitors when she was born. She was a chunky baby and is spoiled.

She was blessed on 3 June, 1984 by her father. This time he didn't have to do it twice. It was a very good day. Her grandparents Elmer and Faye **(Passey) Wilcox** and Arlo and Afton **(Gunnell) Hopkins,** aunts, uncles and cousins Craig and Suzann **(Wilcox) Roberts,** Jessica, Marcy and Chet, Chet and Robyn **(Gambles) Hopkins** and David, Mandy and Amy and Great Grandparents Lewis and LaReva **(Smith) Larsen,** Parley **Hopkins** and Donna **Gunnell** all came to our house for dinner and pictures afterwards.

She loves to eat. She will eat anything and try any kind of food. She is not a picky eater, which is good. She loves cookies. She is a good baby and has slept through all night since we brought her home from the hospital. She was good when we took her camping and archery hunting, but got tired of road hunting though.

She had a ride on the Ferris Wheel when she was three months old. She liked it and cried when it stopped. She started to crawl when she was five and a half months old and can get where she is going very fast. She has also learned how to stand on her head, and play patty cake. It is cute how she does it.

We gave her some bangs on 20 March, 1985. Boy! They sure changed her looks a lot. After you get her hair combed nicely, she takes her hands and messes it up, the little bum. She finally started to walk on 6 April, 1985. She walks backwards too and goes all over the place.

Her Christmas was a nice one. She didn't know what was going on. She had lot of fun playing in the paper. She got to sit on Santa Claus' lap at her Great Grandma Larsen's house. She had her first birthday on 3 May, 1985. She had a lot of visitors and received some nice things.

She just loves to play outside. She likes to play in the sandbox too. Her diaper and shoes are usually full of sand and but she loves it. We took her to see the big fish on the Salmon River and the Fair. She loves to ride on the rides, look at all the animals and everything else around her.

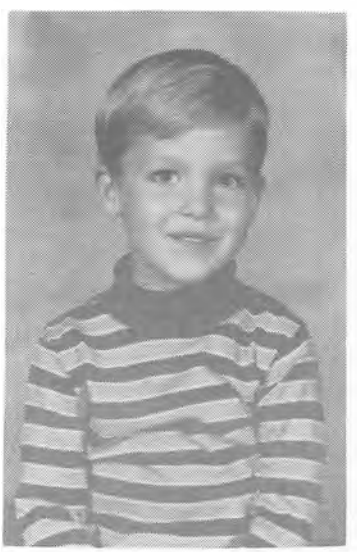
When we went archery hunting again this year, she fell out of bed once, and loved to go to the creek. We had a hard time keeping her away from the water.

She catches onto things too fast. She talks very well. She makes you understand what she is trying to say. She can say all different kinds of words, especially her favorite word, 'cookie'. She is growing very fast.

Christmas 1985 she had a good time. She had a lot of fun opening the gifts. She got five dolls and calls them her babies. She goes into the nursery at church and really likes it. She never cries. She has fun playing with the other kids. She is mean sometimes though.

When we went to Ogden she would do anything to stay awake. She slept all the way there, but coming home was different. Her shirt looked liked she had rolled in the mud with the pigs. She had spilled chili, spaghetti and coke all over her. She was a nice mess. Corey just laughed at her.

She will be three on the third of May, 1987. She is running around being mean and playing with her brother. She is growing up fast.



Tyson Hopkins



Corey and Gaylene Hopkins

Tiffany Hopkins

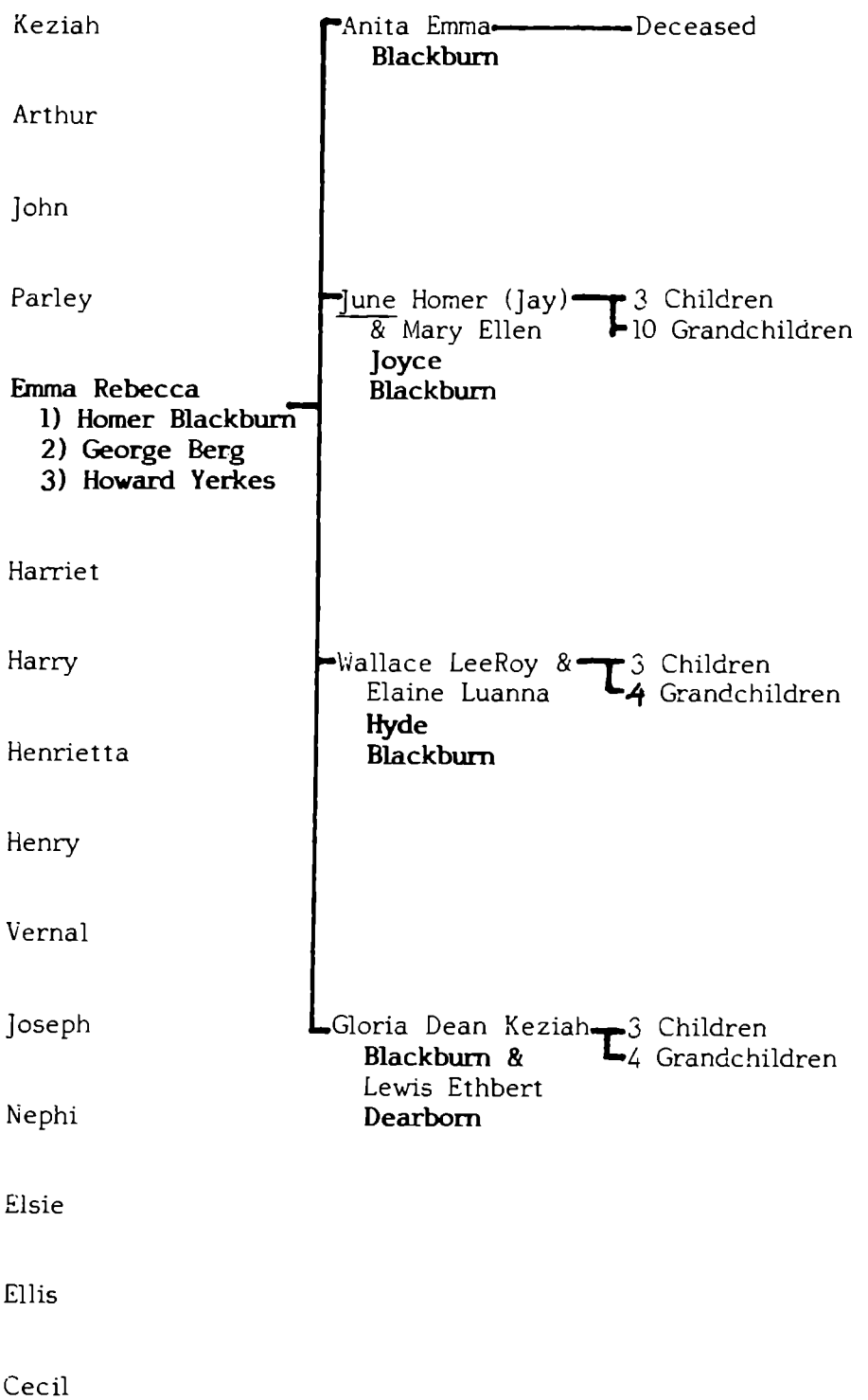


Chapter Five

Emma

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No. 1.5



EMMA REBECCA HOPKINS 1.5

I was born at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho on 9 September, 1901 in a little log house. I came into the world, on a Monday, while my father was at work. I have been told by my parents, that I was the only child born when father was away from home. My doctor's name was Ellis **Kackley.** He attended mother during the birth of all of her fifteen children. I was the fifth child and second daughter of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.**

We lived in this little house for awhile and then we moved into the new dwelling about 1901 or 1902 at Bailey Creek, south of Soda Springs on a farm father had purchased. I was the baby at that time. We lived there many years. All of us grew up on the farm. Mother and Father lived there until their deaths in 1936 and 1938. After they passed away, my brother Nephi, bought the farm.

The one hundred sixty acre family farm is located on Bailey Creek five miles south of Soda Springs, Idaho. Sheep, chickens, dairy cattle and fall wheat on this irrigated farm provided for the family needs. At an early age I acquired the attributes of hard work and responsibility as I assisted Mother in caring for my younger brothers and sisters. The farm was not wired for electricity and until a new 1917 Ford was acquired for the price of $400.00 cash, a wagon and team of horses provided the transportation for the entire family.

Our one room school house was about two miles from where we lived. All eight grades were taught there and we had one teacher. We walked to school most of the time, except during the really cold weather. Father would then take us in the sleigh over the crusted snow. No fences could be seen as the snow was so deep. I can remember mother putting me in a box on the little sled and bundling me up with a warm wool quilt she had made, out of the wool she had carded, and tied. My brothers would pull me to school over the crusted snow.

During the cold winter months, we often arrived at school with our hand-packed lunch frozen after walking the distance from home. However, it was soon thawed by the large pot belly stove located in the center of the room. When the school house burned down, classes were held in the parlor of our home until a new building was constructed the next year. Father was often kidded that since he was no longer furnishing the school with children, he would now furnish the children with the school.

We all had fun sliding down the hillside on boards, big tin lids, etc., whatever would be handy. We did some skiing also. We would get so cold we would go to the house and sit around the big wood stove to get warm and mother would give us something warm to drink. The winters were beautiful with the clear blue sky and snow sparkling like millions of diamonds.

In the summer time, we were busy. We had our chores to do but found time to play. Harriett and I played house a lot and made us a little room among the willow trees that grew near a little stream of water. We had china dolls and had made a bed for them out of an old shoe box. We played we had a telephone and would call each other. One day Harriett came to visit me and I pulled my doll out of its bed and accidentally bumped the head on a tree limb and broke it in several places. I cried and cried. Harriett laughed and laughed and that ended our housekeeping.

Homer

and

Emma





Back Row: June, Homer and Wallace
Front Row: Gloria and Emma Blackburn

Many times in the evening we would have a big smug (smudge/fire) to keep the mosquitoes away so we could play hide and seek and other games. When we got ready for bed, Father (Thomas John) would play his violin. He loved to play it and was really talented in music. He could play many instruments by ear. We would fall asleep listening to his music. He whistled beautifully and Mother (Emma Petrine) would say, "It's the Welsh coming out."

Mother took time to sit down and talk to us and tell us many things about Copenhagen, where she was born and she sang us songs that were funny and would laugh along with us. She had beautiful hair and I loved to comb and style it. Sometimes her feet and legs would get tired and I would get a pan of water and wash and rub her feet. She would be knitting a pair of socks or mittens at the same time. She was a beautiful, wonderful Mother.

We said our prayers at her knees as she sat on a chair with us all around her and on her lap. She tried to teach us the prayers in Danish, but Father would laugh at her and she stopped trying to teach us. We attended the LDS Church at Soda Springs until the Mt. Sherman Ward was organized where I served as Sunday School Secretary.

Mother and Father decided to get our family group pictures taken while we were all single. We had to go to Montpelier, Idaho to get them taken. Some of us went by train and some by car.

I was the first to get married out of the group. Homer **Blackburn** and I were married 29 September, 1919 by Bishop **McLean** at Homer's parents house. Homer came to Soda Springs with his family from Florence, Kansas. We met at a dance in the Bailey Creek Schoolhouse. My father played his violin for all the dances there with help on the piano from us girls and Bert **Saleer** (Homer's sister Nora's husband). Homer called for all the square dances. We had many happy hours together on picnics, sleigh rides and parties.

The day we were married it rained so hard my mother (Emma) didn't get to come to our wedding because the roads were very bad. Father (Thomas John) was working in Soda Springs, so he got to come. I really felt bad as I wanted my precious Mother to be with us. We were blessed with four children. I lost our first child, Anita Emma. I got the red measles and miscarried at six months. June Homer was born 15 June, 1921 at ten pounds - a healthy baby. Wallace LeRoy came along one year and nine months later on 13 March, 1923. Gloria Dean Keziah was born 19 August, 1926. We were a close family and enjoyed camping, fishing, hunting etc. all together.

We left Soda Springs in 1930 and moved first to Riverside, Oregon. We then moved to Juntura and then to Brogan, Oregon where we lived for several years on an eighty acre farm. I managed the family farm raising pigs, chickens and cows and irrigating and tending a large garden while Homer was away working as a section foreman for the railroad.

In 1942, Homer became ill and died at Ontario, Oregon. He was ill for a few days and died of a brain hemorrhage. I stayed at Brogan awhile and then found work in Corvallis, Oregon in 1942. June was in the Navy, Wallace was attending Oregon State College and Gloria was with me. Although I had never worked outside the home before, I took a job in a laundry and often walked to and from work

through the snow to provide for my family. Shortly thereafter, Wallace was drafted into the Army. I relocated to Walla Walla where I received training in aircraft engine mechanics. In 1942-43 I took a job at Sand Point Naval Air Station, near Seattle. Both boys were in the Second World War. Gloria was so good to stay with me and was always there when I needed her.

In 1945 I went to Fairbanks, Alaska where I worked as a waitress serving hot line meals to the men working there. In 1947 I had a job working at the Women's Barracks at Ladd Air Force Base. I married George Caleb **Berg** in 1949. He died in 1950 of cancer.

A mutual friend named Annie determined to capitalize on having two single friends and invited Howard and I to dinner at her home. The plan worked and Howard Kenneth **Yerkes** and I were married 21 April, 1951 at Fairbanks. Later on we move to Portland, Oregon and have been there ever since. We have had thirty five beautiful years together.

Howard and I have traveled quite extensively and have seen Mexico, Alaska, Hawaii, Canada and many of the states. I have lived in Idaho, Arizon, New Mexico, Alaska and Oregon. I love to travel and see new places and countries. My hobbies are crocheting, knitting, sewing, painting, embroidery and all needle-craft work.

We were called on a Mission for our Church (LDS) Jan. 1971 to June 1972. We went to the Southwest Indian Mission with the Indians. We were there eighteen months in Arizona and New Mexico. We really enjoyed working with the Lamanites. They are really a chosen people. We had many wonderful and rewarding experiences while teaching them the Gospel.

[Editor's Note: The following paragraphs are from the Eulogy at Emma's Funeral. Emma died on 2 April, 1986**]**.

Although she spoke little Navajo, her sweet spirit and loving ways endeared her to the Navajo people. In Teec Nos Pos she served as Relief Society President. Her first weekly meetings were not attended by any Indian women, even though the time and place had been announced and a lunch prepared. Undaunted, Emma would accompany herself on the piano while singing the opening hymn, and then offer the invocation. She would fill the time working on a quilt or other handiwork and then close the meeting in the same manner as she had opened it. Emma persisted and after two months, one or two then five or six and finally ten women were attending. On one occasion an Indian woman, whom Emma had never met, placed a necklace of Indian beads around her neck as a token of friendship.

Emma was always called "Nonnie" by her grandchildren beginning with Marilyn. Nonnie always remembered family birthdays and holidays with cards and presents. For family gatherings she was always asked to bring pies as she made pie crusts like no one else. Wallace's favorite was Butterscotch; June's Cheese and Gloria's Pineapple Cream.

Emma is survived by Howard **Yerkes**, her husband of thirty five years, six brothers and sisters, Vernal, Parley, John, Ellis, Harriett and Keziah, her three children June, Wallace and Gloria, nine grandchildren and seventeen great grandchildren. We are all better for having known Emma and been touched by her sweet spirit and loving ways. We love you Emma and we shall never forget you.

HOMER BLACKBURN 1.5a

Homer was the son of Joseph Peter **Blackburn** and Nellie Viola **Russell.** He was born on 31 January, 1899 at Florence, Marion County, Kansas. He lived in Florence, Marion County, Kansas until 1916 when he, with the family, moved to Soda Springs. He married Emma Rebecca **Hopkins** 29 September, 1919. The family moved to Oregon in 1931.

He worked as a section hand for the Union Pacific railroad for fifteen years and was section foreman at Vale, Oregon at the time of his death. Emma said he worked for twenty five cents an hour, part time, for the Union Pacific. He died at the Holy Rosary Hospital at Ontario, Oregon after an eight day illness on 14 June, 1942.

Surviving are his widow, two sons, June H. **Blackburn** who is in the U. S. Navy and Wallace **Blackburn** of Brogan, Oregon, a daughter, Gloria Dean **Blackburn** of Brogan, his mother of Soda Springs, two sisters Mrs. Lyda **(Blackburn) Tharp** of Soda Springs and Mrs. Jessie **(Blackburn) Lasley** of Rockland, two brothers Claude **Blackburn** of Boise and William **Blackburn** of Soda Springs. (Parts of the above were taken from obituary notice quoted from the Soda Springs Newspaper).

GEORGE CALEB BERG 1.5b

George Caleb **Berg** married Emma in December of 1949. He died in 1950 from cancer at Fairbanks, Alaska.

HOWARD KENNETH YERKES 1.5c

I was born on 20 March, 1908 at Sawtelle (now West Los Angeles) Los Angeles County, California. My parents were Ross Marcina **Yerkes,** from Cincinatti, Ohio and Grace Perl **Massie** of Denver, Denver County, Colorado. I am the oldest of three children of this marriage. I had one older half brother by Father's first marriage and one older half sister (Merle **(Valentine) Sinclair**) by Mother's first marriage. I have a younger brother Carl Benjamin **Yerkes,** and a younger sister Ona Lucile **(Yerkes) Oblad,** now deceased. It was a bit of a joke at our house about Father calling Mother, "Come quick! Your kids and my kids are beating up on our kids!" (A bit farfetched perhaps, but we did have our moments).

Mother lost her first husband in a mining accident at Cripple Creek, Colorado and then lived in Denver, her birthplace, until she met Father. I know nothing of Father's first marriage or how it ended except her name was Valentine and they had two children (boys), one of which died a few days after birth.

Father tells of leaving school at age sixteen to enter apprenticeship as a painter, paper hanger and sign-writer. In those days this was the way a journey became a journeyman. Father excelled at his trade and followed it throughout his working years.

Father lived through the San Francisco earthquake and fire. He showed us pictures of his room there. His bed was a pile of bricks about three feet in height. It was an old iron frame bed and the head and foot was folded down on top of the



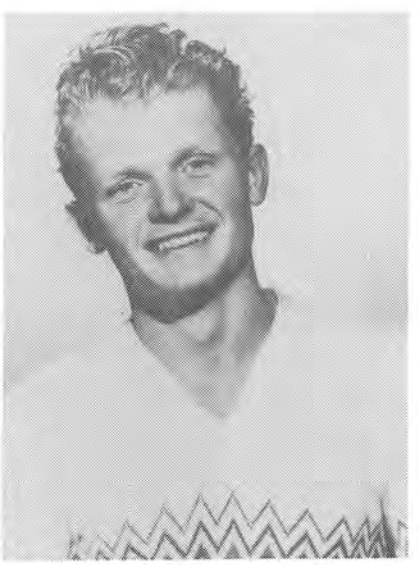
Ross and Grace Yerkes



Howard and Emma Yerkes

Cabin in Sawtelle





Brayton Walter Yerkes



Norma Lee Yerkes

brick. He had an old trunk that he kept his belongings in. This had four little iron wheels for easy moving and Father told of tying a rope around it and pulling it up and down the wharf to keep warm (the wheels were indeed very small now).

It was shortly after this that Mother joined Father again in Los Angeles (she had been helping out during illness in the family at Denver). My parents bought a lot in Sawtelle and moved there to be close to the property while Father built a home there. While they lived here, I moved in with them for an extended visit. (The picture of the little cabin shows the walls being papered with newspaper - quite modern you know).

My father loved to hunt and get away from the crowds in the country. When I was quite a young boy, they sold their home in Sawtelle and bought out the homestead rights of a fellow in San Diego, California. This turned out to be a terrible ordeal for both of my parents. I often wonder how they ever lived through it, but I guess they were just rugged people.

I completed eighth grade and also did some high school and home study. Most people usually completed only eighth grade at that time. I remained in Los Angeles and worked for fourteen years at Adohr Creamery. I drove a milk truck and worked in the processing plant. (I generally followed the mechanical maintenance line as I was pretty good at making something run as it should, but never cared about operating it after it was working.

I married Bernice **Hauck** on 25 April, 1931 and this lasted until 1948. We had two children Milton and Freddie. Freddie died as an infant. Milton is involved in trapeze and circus entertainment. He trains the movie stars for the TV show, "Circus of the Stars," and has training equipment set up in his backyard in Los Angeles.

In may of 1943, I moved to Skagway, Alaska to work for Standard Oil in pipeline maintenance. This job took me into very primitive areas where I worked in pumping stations with a machinest crew. We cleaned and "swabbed" the lines, keeping the gasoline lines moving. My family joined me for a time at White Horse, Yukon Territory. Most of my work, at this time, was between Camp Canol down to White Horse. I also worked along the McKenzie River.

At White Horse, I worked on machinery trucks and heavy equipment. Sometimes it was so cold (sixty and seventy degrees below zero) that the galvanized pipe would pop off with a fourteen inch wrench. It was a whole different experience working with pipe and machinery in this cold and primitive area. I moved back to Los Angeles in April of 1945 and worked for Standard Oil as a field machinist, traveling between Taft and Kettleman, California. I worked also at Gorman on the Kinsey Ranch. These places are along Interstate Five today, and on the "Grapevine", over the mountains going south into Los Angeles. The work included some clever updating of oil drilling rigs and equipment.

In August of 1948 (now divorced) I returned to Alaska. I did some contracting and also worked with Diesel Engines. I worked for a couple of smaller companies this time and was also at Ladd Air Force Base.

It was while I was working at Ladd AFB, that through a mutual friend, I met Emma Rebecca **Hopkins**. We were married 21 April, 1951. We lived in Alaska one more

year, returning to the lower forty eight in 1952. We stopped in Oregon, and have lived there ever since. Emma loved Oregon and the green vegetation. I guess it takes a lot of rain to keep it that way, but rain is cheap here in Oregon.

In 1955 we moved for a short time to Emma's farm at Brogan. Following this I worked at missile sites such as Moses Lake, Washington where I worked with water control instruments. This was done with meter reading and I used a lot of trigonometry without the luxury of calculators and computers. One company I worked for was Tumpane Company, where I preserved and processed G.I. equipment. I also worked for Page Trailer for a time. Other work included utilities maintenance (steam and diesel power plants at Ladd AFB at Fairbanks, Alaska, Instrumentation Tech on the Titan Two sites in the Moses Lake, Washington area and Chief Engineer for the Portland Hilton Hotel, from which I retired in 1967).

During our nearly thirty five years of marriage, we did considerable traveling, mostly on the western seabord from Alaska and Canada to Merida, Yucatan, Mexico visiting the ruins there. We traveled the "King's Highway" east as far as Kencra, Ontario, Canada, then down into Minnesota and Winsconsin. We also served as missionaries for the Mormon Church in the Southwest Indian Mission for eighteen months in Arizona and New Mexico from January 1971 to June of 1972. We had many unique experiences there. It always seemed to be made clear to us that there truly was no place like home. While young and able, traveling is very enjoyable and educational. I think one should take advantage of the opportunity, if they have it to get their traveling in and taken care of before another home inflation explosion comes along. We were able to do this.

I learned much about life while married to Emma. She was also my private home missionary. She loved her family very much and enjoyed having the grandchildren and great grandchildren around her. She had many good friends and valued their friendship to the utmost. She was a determined individual and when she started a project, she stayed with it to the end. Together we visited many places of interest, but Oregon and Idaho were her favorites.

[**Editor's Note:** Uncle Howard is a very loving man and a joy to be around. He is an excellent cook. He has a knowledge of many things which leads to enjoyable conversations, which are often very educational. Today he lives in Portland, where he has a big garden and a lot of interesting birds that feed on his back porch and yard. It was a beautiful experience to see Howard and Emma loving and caring for each other in the limelight of their years.

It has just come to our attention that Uncle Howard's remarriage to his first wife did not take place. (June 1987)]

Chapter Five
Section 5.1

Daughter of Emma

Anita

EMMA REBECCA HOPKINS
and
HOMER BLACKBURN

Chart No. 1.5.1

Anita Emma Blackburn Deceased

June

Wallace

Gloria

ANITA EMMA BLACKBURN
Infant Daughter of
Emma

Anita was born 20 April, 1920 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She was the first child and daughter of Homer **Blackburn** and Emma Rebecca **Hopkins.** Anita died the next day 21 April, 1920. She was the first grandchild of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.**

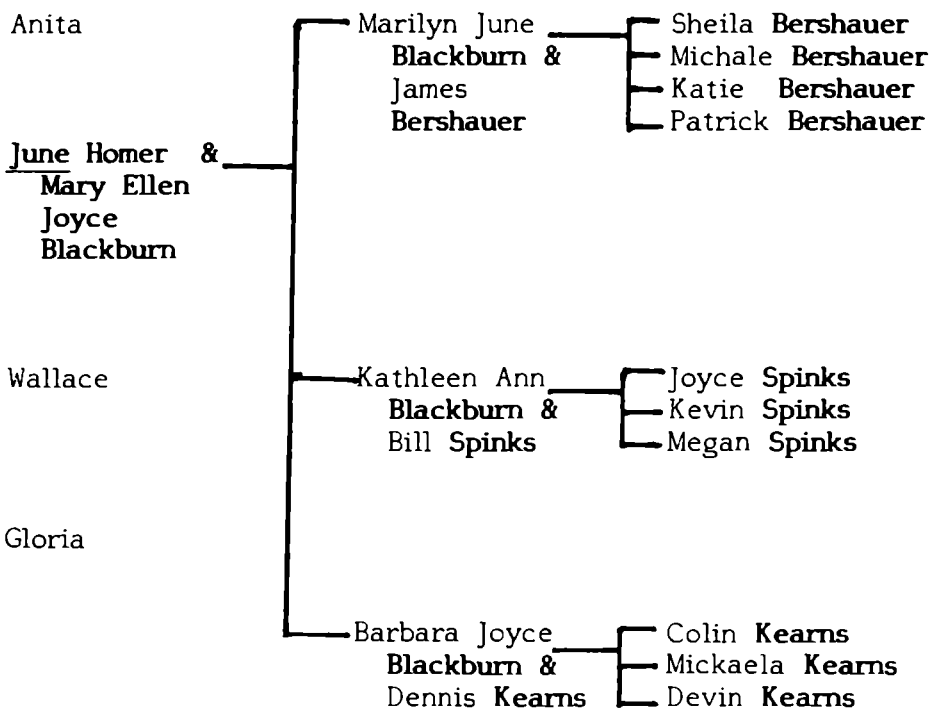
Chapter Five
Section 5.2

Son of Emma

June (Jay)

EMMA REBECCA HOPKINS
and
HOMER BLACKBURN

Chart No. 1.5.2



THE JUNE (JAY) AND MARY BLACKBURN FAMILY

JUNE HOMER BLACKBURN 1.5a.2

I am June (Jay) Homer **Blackburn.** I was born 15 June, 1921 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I was the second child and first son of Emma **Hopkins** and Homer **Blackburn.** I am the oldest living grandchild of Thomas **Hopkins** and Emma **Christensen.** From my birth, until 1929 when I was in the fifth grade, we lived in and around Soda Springs, Idaho. My dad worked for the railroad, and as a result, he was gone on assignments away from home a big share of the time.

During the summers I spent most of my time at Grandma and Grandpa Hopkins' home and with Uncle Parley and his wife Seerah **Hopkins.** I remember Grandma Hopkins as a very hard worker. By our standards of today, she had a very hard life. She was a very sweet and lovable lady and was very good to me, as a small child. She was humble and quiet and always seemed to be in the background.

I remember when they built the old barn. It was built of slab lumber from somewhere beyond John's place. I remember churning cream at Grandma's with an old fashioned wooden churn with a dasher that went up and down. Cecil was home, and we did many of these activities together. We fished in Bailey Creek, picked berries for Grandma and helped pick grain bundles behind the binder. We also got into trouble by riding the hogs and doing other mischievous things. Hauling water from the spring to the house was really a job. I remember they had to carry milk from the spring to the house. It seemed very difficult then, but of course I was small. I remember a big cook stove in the kitchen and a pot bellied stove in the dining room. There was a long hallway to all the bedrooms. At the very end was a big room, the width of the house. This was Grandpa **Hopkins'** bedroom. It had a big stove in it. The parlor was the part of the house no one went into, at least not us kids. It was a big stage-theatre type and had a piano. Grandpa **Hopkins** played the violin or any other instrument around. Uncle Vernal **(Hopkins)** played the banjo. There was a spring above the house. Water was brought to the house by a trough. This water was used for cleaning and washing, but not for drinking. Drinking water came from one half mile away. It was a great experience to have spent my early years between Mother's family, the Hopkins' and my Dad's family, the Blackburn's. I spent many enjoyable times also with Grandma and Grandpa **Blackburn.**

In 1930 my family moved to Oregon. My dad was a section foreman at Riverside, Oregon and I spent the fifth grade at Riverside School. We then went to Brogan, Oregon in 1932. My parents first rented a house from Mrs. Allen. They later bought the house from her and the eighty acres that went with it. I finished the seventh and eighth grade at Brogan, then went to Vale Union High School for four years. I graduated in 1939. I worked on the railroad with my dad out of Pocatello, Idaho for a few months and joined the Navy on 20 June, 1940.

After finishing Boot Camp, I went to school to become an Aviation Machinists Mate. I was assigned to a squadron on the Carrier Enterprise and was sent to Hawaii. The bombing of Pearl Harbor in December, 1941 brought our country into World War II. The plane I was flying on was shot down at Hickam Field at Pearl Harbor. The pilot and I were only scratched. The rest of that year was spent fighting the war in the Pacific on the Carrier Enterprise. My dad passed away in June of 1942. This was a great shock to me, as it was to the rest of the family. I was not able to come back to the states at that time. I returned in November of 1942 and was sent to Chicago for training until April, 1943. I was then able to come home on leave.



Mary

and

June

Blackburn



L – R
June, Homer, Emma, Mary
and Marilyn

Kathleen and Barbara
Blackburn

My wife Mary (**Joyce**) and I were married 11 August, 1943 in Chula Vista, San Diego County, California. After spending another session with the Navy in the Pacific, I returned home and after a leave, I was assigned duty at Sand Point Naval Air Station in Seattle, Washington. Mother was working there also, so that was an added pleasure and a reward for all of us.

After leaving the Navy in 1948, I started working for the Oregon State Highway Department, moving to Portland in 1953. I went to work for the Federal Government, Department of Defense and spent twenty some years on defense contracts around the greater Seattle area. The last two years even took me to contracts in eastern Montana. I retired in September of 1981 and have spent most of my time since on our home in Olympia.

During our years in Bellevue, we were very busy with church activities at St. Louise Catholic Church and church organizations. I am a past Grand Knight of the Knights of Columbus (Catholic men's organization). I have been active, and I still am in the St. Vincent De Paul Society (a charitable organization that helps the needy of all denominations).

Mary has mentioned the various things we are interested in, so I will not repeat them. I am looking forward to having our family closer to us and being able to visit them whenever we wish. We are looking forward to our remaining retirement years.

MARY ELLEN JOYCE 1.5a.2s

I am Mary Ellen **Joyce.** I was born 18 March, 1922 in Juntura, Malheur County, Oregon. I was the third child and eldest daughter of John Patrick **Joyce** and Catherine **Grealish.** Both of my parents were born and raised in Ireland. John Patrick **Joyce** was from Recess, County Galway and Catherine **Grealish** from Rasmuch, County Galway. They lived about fifteen miles apart but did not meet until many years after they came to the United States in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania.

My father left Ireland in 1898. He went to Glasgow, Scotland and after two years traveled to Trenton, New Jersey. After a couple of years in New Jersey, he traveled to The Dalles, Oregon. His aunt and her husband had a sheep ranch there and he worked for them until he could acquire a homestead of his own, which he did. He homesteaded the land near where we grew up. In 1918 he spent some months in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania where he met and married my mother. She traveled with him to Oregon and there they spent the rest of their lives. First they raised sheep and in later years, they raised cattle. They were always generous to anyone who came along. Offering a meal to travelers was their greatest joy.

I grew up on the ranch fifty six miles north east of Burns, Oregon. It was quite remote and the school we went to was very small, but with lots of relatives around it was a very enjoyable childhood. I graduated from high school in 1940 and that fall I went to Marylhurst College, a small Catholic college for girls located a few miles south of Portland, near Osinego, Oregon. It was at Marylhurst that I received my teaching degree for the state of Oregon and I also received a teaching contract from Vale Elementary School in Vale, Oregon.

In 1940, Homer and Emma **Blackburn** and family moved to Juntura where Homer was the section foreman on the railroad. June, the oldest of the family was in the



Mary and June (Jay) Blackburn



FOUR GENERATIONS

Emma Blackburn, Marylin (Blackburn) Berschauer with Sheila and June Blackburn

L - R

Kathleen

Mary

June

Marylin

Barbara



Navy and he came home, on leave, for Christmas. It was then that we met. From that time on June and I corresponded and got together when the Navy permitted. World War II came along and caused many things to change. June spent much of his Navy time in the Pacific Theatre of War. He came back to the states in December 1942. I graduated from college in 1943 and we were married on 11 August, 1943 at Chula Vista, San Diego County, California. He was sent back out to the Pacific in September of 1943, so I went back to Vale, Oregon to teach fifth grade. Our daughter Marylin was born on 14 May, 1944. June was overseas and didn't get to see her until she was eight months old. After her birth I stayed at home on the ranch with my folks until June came back to the states.

When June did come back to the states, he was stationed in Seattle at Sand Point Naval Air Station for two years. This was an especially rewarding time for us and we hope also for Emma. June's father was dead and Emma was working at the Naval Air Station at Sand Point. I remember that time as a very pleasant, memorable time for all of us. Gloria was with her mother and June, Marylin and I spent much time with them, either at her house or ours. We had many good times together eating meals, playing cards and taking Sunday drives.

The war came to an end. June stayed in the Navy until April of 1948. A lot of this time was spent overseas and each time he was sent out to sea, Marylin and I would go back to the ranch and stay with my folks.

1948 not only put June back into civilian life, but gave us another beautiful daughter. Kathleen was born 15 October, 1948 in Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon.

June worked for the Oregon State Highway Department and so in 1950 I took a teaching job in the area where he was working. I taught one year north of McDermott, Nevada and two years at Drewsey, Oregon. June started to work for Tumpane Company, in Portland, in 1952. I finished out the schoolyear in Drewsey and then the girls and I moved to Portland. June then had an opportunity to go to work for the Federal Government with the Department of Defense. I started teaching at St. Thomas More Catholic School in Portland. Marylin and Kathleen both went to school there.

On 12 April, 1956 we were blessed again with our beautiful daughter Barbara. In June, 1959 June was transferred to a contract at Larson Air Force Base. We moved to Ephrata, Washington, near Larson. The girls went to school in Ephrata. The schools in that area were over flowing with students, so again I taught fourth grade in the Quincy School System. June was transferred to the Seattle office in 1960 so again we moved. We bought a home in Bellevue, Washington. Since moving to Washington State, I had to get certain credits to teach in Washington, so I went back to school to Seattle University. Over and above the necessary credits, I got a specialty in reading.

In 1961 June was transferred to Eastern Washington on the Missile Sites Contract. Again the girls and I moved to Ephrata. I again taught fourth grade at Quincy. At this time, Marylin was a junior in high school. She met Jim **Berschauer,** who was a senior in high school in Ephrata. A few years later, they were married. June was transferred back to the head office in Seattle in 1962 so we moved back to our home in Bellevue. I taught one year at St. Louise Catholic School. Marylin and Kathleen again enrolled in Holy Names Academy, a girls Catholic school in Seattle and Barbara started first grade at St. Louise. In 1963 I started teaching in the Lake Washington School District which comprised the cities of Kirkland and



Jim and Marylin

Berschauer



L – R. Jim, Marylin, Patrick

Sheila, Michael and Katie

in front.

Redmond. Marylin graduated from Holy Names Academy that fall and started school at Seattle University.

Marylin continued her friendship with Jim **Berschauer** and after their college years at Seattle University and Central Washington University at Ellensburg, Jim at Wenatchee Community College and the National Guard, they were married on 28 August, 1965. After living in Wenatchee, Washington for a couple of years, they bought his father's business in Ephrata, Washington and have lived there ever since.

Their business has grown and progressed. They have four children. Sheila was born on 15 June, 1966 in Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington. Michael was born 13 August, 1968 in Ephrata, Grant County, Washington. Patrick was born 24 February, 1972 in Ephrata, Grant County, Washington and Katie (named after her Great Grandmother Joyce) was born 15 February, 1977 in Ephrata, Grant County, Washington. Sheila is now a sophomore at Gonzaga University in Spokane, Washington, and Michael is a freshman at Central Washington University in Ellensburg, Washington. Patrick is a freshman at Ephrata High School and Katie is in the fifth grade at St. Rose of Lima Catholic School in Ephrata.

Marylin and Jim have a lovely home with a big swimming pool that attracts lots of activity in the summer time. They have many family gatherings there for all the various families involved. Last Labor Day week end they had all of our immediate family plus Aunt Gloria, my sister Barbara, Kearns relatives and several Berschauer's. Their business, Ace Hardware Farm Supplies and Auto Parts, has done very well with all of the family doing their various jobs.

Kathleen went on to get a teaching degree in Oregon from Mt. Angel College and Oregon University at Monmouth, Oregon. She taught for five years at North Howell, north of Salem, Oregon. She and a friend of hers decided to take a teaching position at a school at Lowen, Oregon, a short distance from Burns. Kathleen and her friend Liz, soon became an intricate part of the ranch community. They made many lasting friends there. While teaching at Lowen, Kathleen met Bill **Spinks.** Bill was from Oklahoma and was working in the lumbermill in Burns. They were married on 25 June, 1977. They lived in Burns for two years. A baby daughter, Joyce Ilene, was born 10 October, 1978 at Burns, Harney County, Oregon.

Since Bill owned land near his parents in Watts, Oklahoma, they built a home there. Bill worked for the Watts Police Department and Kathleen taught school at both Watts and Westville, Oklahoma. Bill was born at Siloam Springs, Benton County, Arkansas on 12 August, 1952. The economy is not as good in Oklahoma as some other areas, so Kathleen and Bill moved back to Oregon in August of 1985.

During their time in Oklahoma, they had two other children. Kevin was born 14 September, 1981 in La Grande, Union County, Oregon (while they were home for a couple of months that summer) and Megan arrived 12 May, 1983 at Tahlequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma. Marylin and I went back to be with Kathleen and Bill and family at that time. We enjoyed our stay with them. Kathleen and Bill are very well settled now in Mt. Vernon, Oregon. Bill is working at the lumber mill in Prairie City and Kathleen is teaching sixth grade at the Elementary School in Mt. Vernon. Joyce, their oldest daughter, is in second grade there. Kevin will start Kindergarten this fall.

Our daughter Barbara attended grade school at St. Louise Catholic School in Bellevue. She attended Odle Junior High and Snohomish High School in Bellevue. She



THE SPINKS FAMILY

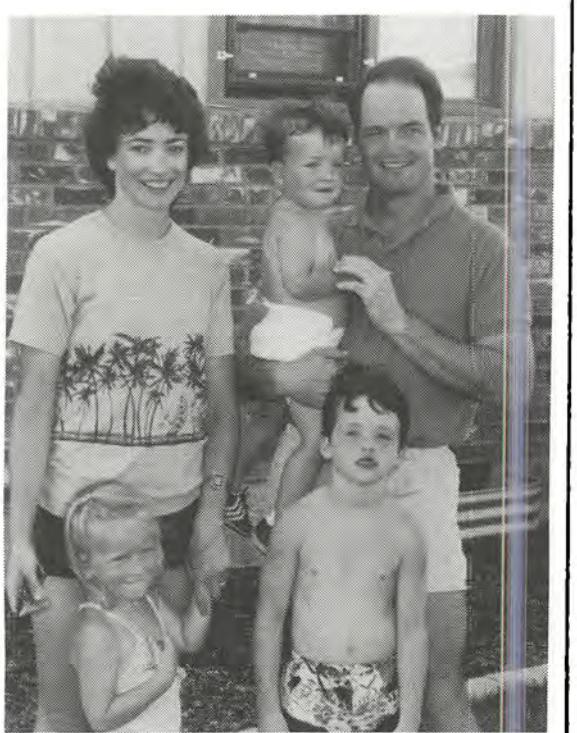
Back Row: Bill, Kathleen and Megan

Front Row: Joyce and Kevin

THE KEARNS FAMILY

Back Row: Barbara, Devin, Dennis

Front Row: Michaela and Colin



then went to Washington State University. She did receive an L.P.N. degree in nursing, but had two quarters to finish to get a Bachelor of Science in nursing when she and Dennis **Kearns** were married. Barbara met Dennis at Washington State University. Dennis was born 13 December, 1951 at Ephrata, Grant County, Washington. Dennis was a teacher assistant at Washington State waiting to get into medical school when they met. They were married on 15 July, 1978 in Bellevue, King County, Washington. They lived in Seattle while Dennis was finishing medical school. Colin their eldest son, was born 30 July, 1981 at Soap Lake, Grant County, Washington. Dennis went on to finish medical school and on 30 May, 1981 a daughter, Michaela was born. She too was born at Soap Lake, Washington. Dennis' father is a doctor so he was the one to deliver both Colin and Michaela.

After medical school, Dennis did his residency at Travis Air Force Base, near Fairfield, California. They spent three years there. We made several great trips to visit them there. At these times, we were able to visit other relatives in the Bay Area. Among them were Tom and Rose (**Hopkins**) and family plus Ellis and Maggie **(Hopkins)**.

Devin Patrick **Kearns** was born to Dennis and Barbara on 17 July, 1983. He was born at Travis Air Force Base, near Fairfield, Solano County, California. June and I went down to be with them at that time.

In August, 1984 Barbara and Dennis were transferred to Yokota Air Force Base, northwest of Tokyo, Japan. Dennis has been practicing medicine there. They were fortunate to have three couples, who lived at Travis with them, transferred to Yokota Air Force Base also. These families have become like family and they really help one another in many ways. Barbara and Dennis have been able to return for short visits each summer. It's been really fun when they do come to watch the kids on our beach, turning over rocks and watching the sand crabs run. I spent a month with them in Japan in July 1986. It was a very interesting, enjoyable trip. We will be happy to have them back in the states and closer to home.

[Editor's Note: It was a pleasure to have the **Kearns** family close to Stockton so that we could exchange a couple of visits and also get June and Mary here for a visit**]**.

After our many moves in the forties and fifties and early sixties, when we returned to Bellevue in 1962, we finally were able to remain there the rest of our working years. In 1977 we purchased two acres of land with one hundred twenty five feet of water front on South Puget Sound, northwest of Olympia. It had a lovely old house on it. We rented it for a few years but in 1981 June retired from the Federal Government. We sold our homes in Bellevue and Redmond and moved to our home on the water. I did continue to teach in Kirkland until June 1986. After twenty four and a half years of teaching in Washington State, I also retired. I had been renting an apartment in Kirkland and driving back and forth on week ends. I'm glad to have that behind me. However, I do miss the association with people and all it entails.

During our years in Bellevue we were very busy with the activities of a growing family, as well as holding down two full time jobs. We were both very active in the church activities at St. Louise Catholic Church in Bellevue. We took up skiing lessons with Barbara when she was in Junior High. We spent many pleasured week ends from January through March skiing. June and I went with the Northshore Ski School for seven years as emergency drivers to take injured students

back home or to the hospital. We got lots of skiing experience as a result. In 1973 we made a trip to Europe with Kathleen and Barbara. We visited my nephew George **Wilber.** He was stationed in Germany with the Army. Thanks to George we had a car to drive and a place to stay plus a very good guide. Since I wasn't sure the girls would ever get to Ireland while relatives were still alive, we decided to spend eleven days of that trip in Ireland. It was a struggle looking up relatives but we succeeded and they did know who we were and were most gracious in entertaining us. June and I have made two other trips to Ireland since then.

We have gone camping a lot on the Yakima River near Cle Elum, Washington. When Marylin and Jim's children were little we used to really enjoy gathering there in the good weather. Now that we don't have property in Bellevue, we hope to resume that activity again.

In retirement we're finding new activities and new adventures. We have really enjoyed the last few months being able to visit our children anytime we want to. We have enjoyed family activities at our home, here in Olympia. Tom and Rose **(Hopkins)** and family spent a few days with us a couple of years ago and we're hoping they will come again this summer. It's funny how one can relate to others. We hadn't seen one another for a couple of years, but we just started up where we left off, as if it was yesterday.

I almost forgot. Rose asked where did Marylin's nick name (Skip) come from. When she was born, June was overseas. He would write to me and always ask how the "Skipper" was. The Skipper of the ship he was on was the "Head Guy", thus I started calling her Skipper. Eventually it became Skip, and to us it remains.

[Editor's Note: Mary loves anything that's Irish and has collected many things from Ireland to beautify their home.

The Blackburns live in a beautiful beach home on the Puget Sound. Those that visit there have a paradise vacation, digging clams, looking over the oyster "farm" and watching Mt. Ranier cast its mirror on the Sound. One year they even had a front row seat as Mt. St. Helens erupted just fifty miles away**].**

THE MARILYN AND JIM BERSCHAUER FAMILY

MARYLIN JUNE BLACKBURN 1.5a.2.1

Marylin (Skip) June **Blackburn** is the first child and first daughter of June **Blackburn** and Mary **Joyce.** She was born 14 May, 1944 at San Diego, San Diego County, California. She married James **Berschauer** on 28 August, 1965 at Bellevue, King Co., Washington. She grew up in Seattle and is now living in Ephrata, Washington. They have four children, Sheila, Michael, Patrick and Katie. Marylin is the first great grandchild of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma **Christensen.**

JAMES BERSCHAUER 1.5a.2.1s

James was born 19 July, 1943 at Ephrata, Grant County, Washington. He married Marylin (Skip) **Blackburn** 28 August, 1965. They live in Ephrata, Washington.

SHEILA BERSCHAUER 1.5a.2.1.1

Sheila was born at Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington on 15 June, 1966. She is the first child and first daughter of Marylin **Blackburn** and James **Berschauer.** Sheila is the first great great grandchild of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma **Christensen.** She lives in Ephrata with her parents.

MICHAEL BERSCHAUER 1.5a.2.1.2

Michael is the second born and first son of Marylin **Blackburn** and James **Berschauer.** He was born at Ephrata, Grant County, Washington on 13 August, 1968 where he lives today.

PATRICK BERSCHAUER 1.5a.2.1.3

Patrick is the third child and second son of Marylin **Blackburn** and James **Berschauer.** He was born 24 February, 1972 at Ephrata, Grant County, Washington and lives there with his parents.

KATIE BERSCHAUER 1.5a.2.1.4

Katie was born 15 February, 1977 at Ephrata, Grant County, Washington. She is the fourth child and second daughter of Marylin **Blackburn** and James **Berschauer** of Ephrata.

THE KATHLEEN AND BILL SPINKS FAMILY

KATHLEEN ANN BLACKBURN 1.5a.2.2

Kathleen is the second child and second daughter of June **Blackburn** and Mary **Joyce.** She was born on 15 October, 1948 at Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon.

Kathleen married Bill **Spinks** on 25 June, 1977 at Burns, Harney County, Oregon. They have lived in Oregon and Oklahoma. It is interesting to hear them talk about moving from hot, dry and flat Oregon to the cooler, green and rolling hills of Oklahoma. This sounds strange, but they were in that part of Eastern Oregon that has this weather and then moved to north-eastern Oklahoma in the Ozarks. They are now back in Oregon with their three children, Joyce, Kevin and Megan.

BILL SPINKS 1.5a.2.2s

Bill was born 12 August, 1952 at Siloam Springs, Benton County, Arkansas. He married Kathleen **Blackburn** on 25 June, 1977. While living in Oklahoma he was in law enforcement. Currently he is working in the lumber mill in Burns Oregon.

JOYCE ILENE SPINKS 1.5a.2.2.1

Joyce is the first child and daughter of Kathleen **Blackburn** and Bill **Spinks.** She was born 10 October, 1978 at Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon.

KEVIN PATRICK SPINKS 1.5a.2.2.2

Kevin is the first son and second child of Kathleen **Blackburn** and Bill **Spinks.** He was born 14 September, 1981 at La Grande, Union County, Oregon.

MEGAN SPINKS 1.5a.2.2.3

Megan is the second daughter and third child of Kathleen **Blackburn** and Bill **Spinks.** She was born 12 April, 1983 at Talequah, Cherokee County, Oklahoma.

THE BARBARA AND DENNIS KEARNS FAMILY

BARBARA JOYCE BLACKBURN 1.5a.2.3

Barbara is the third child and third daughter of June **Blackburn** and Mary **Joyce.** She was born 12 April, 1955 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon.

Barbara studied to be a registered nurse through Washington State. She quit with two quarters to go to get her degree, to raise her children. She married Dennis Patrick **Kearns** on 15 July, 1978 at Bellevue, King County, Washington. Their three children are Colin, Mickaela and Devin. They have lived in Washington, California and are currently stationed with the Air Force in Japan.

DENNIS PATRICK KEARNS. 1.5a.2.3s

Dennis was born 13 December, 1951 at Ephrata, Grant County, Washington. He went through medical school at the University of Washington. He and Barbara were married 15 July, 1978. They were stationed at Travis Air Force Base, California for his internship and he is now a Doctor in the Air Force in Japan.

COLIN FRANCIS KEARNS 1.5a.2.3.1

Colin was born 30 July, 1979 at Soap Lake, Grant County, Washington. He is the oldest child and son of Barbara **Blackburn** and Dennis **Kearns.**

MICKAELA KEARNS 1.5a.2.3.2

Mickaela was born at Soap Lake, Grant County, Washington on 30 May, 1981. She is the second child and first daughter of Barbara **Blackburn** and Dennis **Kearns.**

DEVIN PATRICK KEARNS 1.5a.2.3.3

Devin was born 17 July, 1983 at Travis Air Force Base, near Fairfield, Solano County, California. He is the third child and second son of Barbara **Blackburn** and Dennis **Kearns.**

Who's Who

Answers on p. 390

31.



32.



33.



34.



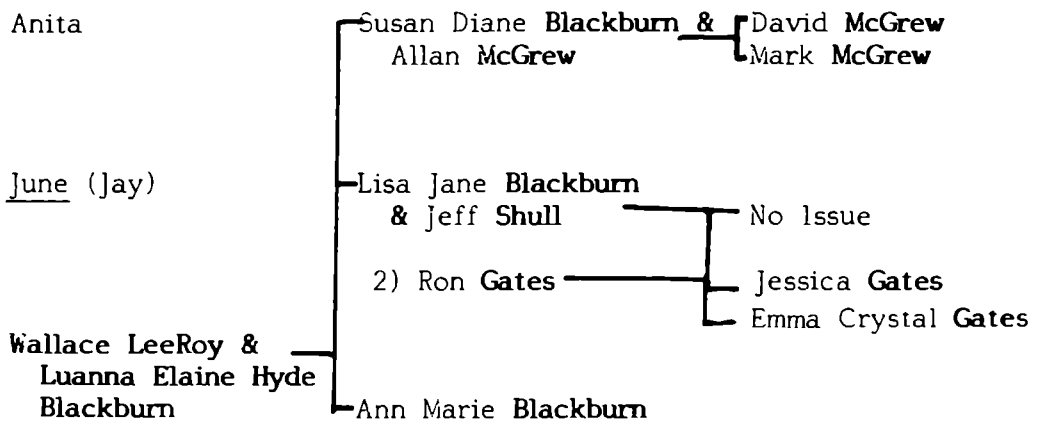
Chapter Five
Section 5.3

Son of Emma

Wallace

EMMA REBECCA HOPKINS
and
HOMER BLACKBURN

Chart No. 1.5.3



Gloria

THE WALLACE AND LANNY BLACKBURN FAMILY

WALLACE LEEROY BLACKBURN 1.5 a.3

Wallace is the second son and third child of Emma Rebecca **Hopkins** and Homer **Blackburn.** He was born 13 March, 1923 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He gives the following history:

I attended Vale (Oregon) Union High School and graduated during the spring of 1940. I attended Oregon State College (now University at Corvalis) in the fall of 1940. The Army called me in March of 1943 and I obtained the commission of Second Lieutenant in July 1944. With World War II in progress, I went to both Europe and the Asiatic Pacific including the Phillipine Islands with the 1282nd Engineering Combat Battalion.

In the fall of 1946 I returned to OSU with my wife Luanna Elaine **Hyde.** We were married 18 August, 1946. I graduated from OSU with a B.S. in Mechanical Engineering in the spring of 1947. I worked in various jobs in Bend, Oregon and Vancouver, Washington until called into service with the Second Engineer Amphibious Brigade in October, 1950. I served in Fort Warden, Washington, and in Japan during the Korean War and was discharged in August, 1952.

We stayed in Portland, Oregon working for Tumpane Company until 1956. I worked at Tektronix as Engineer and Manager, retiring in February, 1984. While there I held various Engineering Manager Positions.

I stayed in the Oregon National Guard Reserves retiring, with the rank of Major, with twenty two years of good service. We are enjoying retirement, spending our time between our home in Beaverton, Oregon and property in Redmond, Oregon (Crooked River Ranch Area).

We have raised three very beautiful and well behaved daughters. They are Susan, Lisa and Ann Marie. They are all grown and married. We live only six blocks away from my mother, Emma **(Hopkins) Blackburn Yerkes.** I spend all my free time playing bridge, square dancing and enjoying my family.

LUANNA ELAINE HYDE 1.5 a.3s

Luanna (Lanny) is the daughter of Wayne **Hyde** and Gladys Marie **Woodard** now deceased. They are native Oregonians from Eastern Oregon where Lanny was born on 18 January, 1926 at Westfall, Malheur County, Oregon.

Lanny worked for Tektronix Inc. at Beaverton, Oregon. She worked there from 1966 until she retired in March 1983 after holding various secretarial positions.

Her hobbies have been playing bridge, square dancing, golfing and hunting (in Eastern Oregon). They spend their time between home in Beaverton and working on their property at Crooked River Ranch near Redmond, Oregon.

Wallace and Lanny have three daughters; Susan, Lisa and Ann Marie. They are happy with their family and are very pleasant and loving members of our **Hopkins** family.



ANN, DIANE and LISA
BLACKBURN



WALLACE AND LANNY
BLACKBURN



Back Row: Lisa (Gates), Diane (McGrew), Allen McGrew

Front Row: David McGrew, Emma (Hopkins) Blackburn, Ann (Blackburn), Lanny, Wallace, Mark McGrew

THE SUSAN AND KERMIT MCGREW FAMILY

SUSAN DIANE BLACKBURN 1.5a.3.1

I am Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes** granddaughter, Susan Diane **Blackburn.** I am the oldest child and oldest daughter of Wallace **Blackburn** and Luanna (Lanny) **Hyde.** I was born 16 November, 1947 at Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. I married Kermit Allan (Al) **McGrew** 31 December, 1956 at Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon. Our children are: David Wayne **McGrew** born 18 November, 1967 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon and Mark Joseph **McGrew** born 26 December, 1972 at Salem, Marion County, Oregon.

I have had the usual childhood illnesses, including encephelitis, as a complication of mumps when I was six years old and had an excellent recovery with no unusual side effects. I graduated from high school with a scholarship for schooling at Oregon Business College in 1965. I contracted diabetes in 1972 and discovered that diabetes was in the family on my grandfather's brother's side of the family. Homer **Blackburn's** brother has children with diabetes. Other than the usual trials and tribulations I have had a very plentiful life.

I married a man that hails from a large family. His father has nineteen brothers and sisters. I have enjoyed the family reunions each year, as they are held both in Indiana and Oregon. Life with my husband Al is exciting and never boring. He is a wanderer at heart. It all started when we were first married and traveled to Troy, Ohio where we stayed for six months, then back to Beaverton, Oregon. From that time in 1965 to this writing (1985) we have lived in sixteen different residences including seven different towns in Oregon.

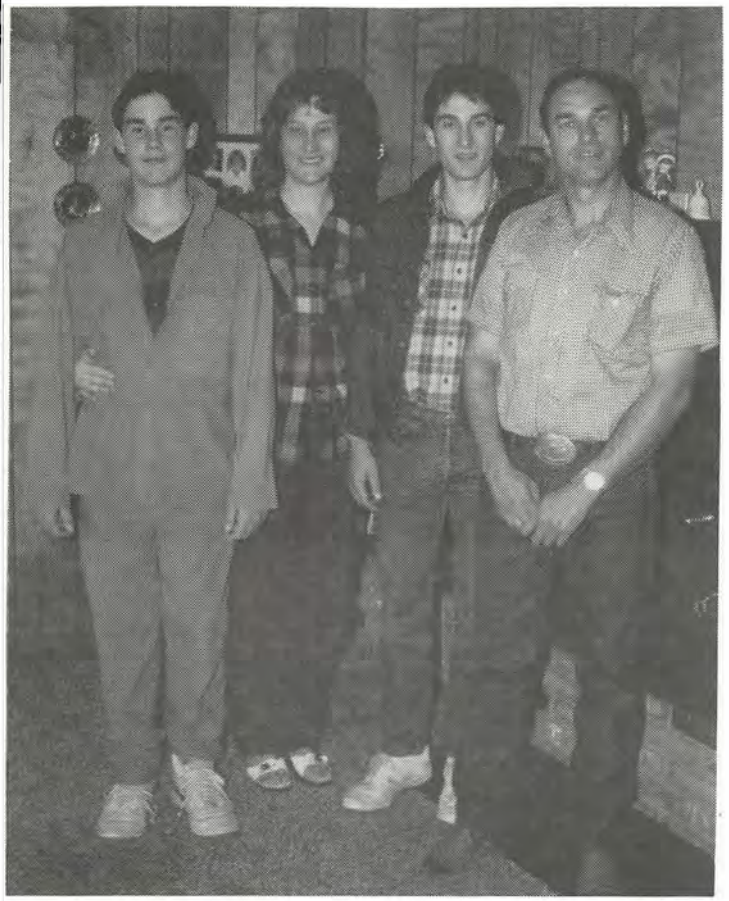
We have had numerous occupations from a recycling plant operator, service station owner operators, construction, ranching and farming (custom harvesting) in Eastern Oregon. I am presently employed at an elctronic firm, Tektronix, as a Secretary. My husband, Al, is self-employed as an owner-operator of a service station in Crooked River Ranch, Oregon, just north of Bend, Oregon.

My interests include animals of every kind, solving crossword puzzles, and I attempt to crochet occasionally. My talents are still developing, but my best talent is the love of the Lord. I owe my love of our Savior to my grandmother, Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes.** She was the one person that I always related to as being a spirit-filled person. Everyone should have someone who represents Christ in their lives as a living example of His love. My grandmother "Nonnie" as we call her, was the person that led me to know the Lord. I only hope that I will represent the same image to someone, so that they too can come to know Him.

KERMIT ALLAN MCGREW 1.5a.3.1s

Kermit's nickname is "Al." He is of medium build, with black hair, brown eyes, and the kindest nature of anyone I have seen in a long time. He is a doting father, and a hard worker. He loves the outdoors, and spends as much time as possible hunting when time and money permit. He is literally a Jack-of-all trades. He can build a house, remodel anything, operate most heavy equipment and is a master mechanic for diesel as well as gasoline motors.

When we first met, Al maintains that he fell in love at first sight. I had

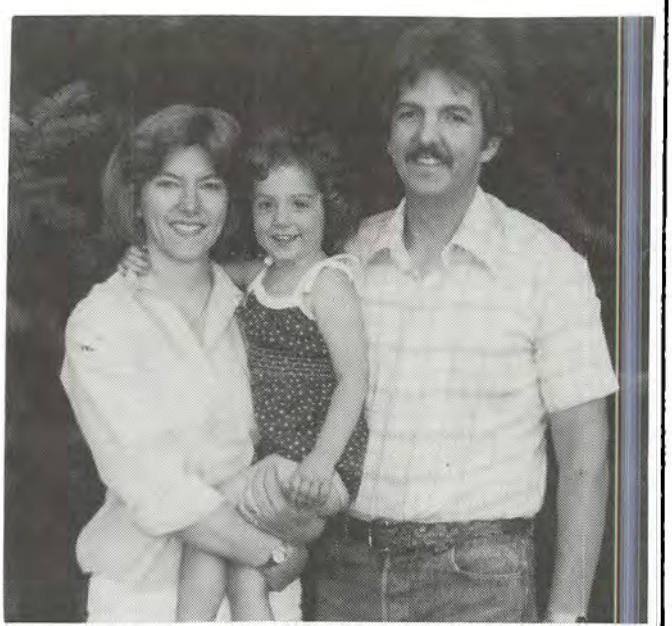


The Susan and Al McGrew Family

Joe, Susan, David and Al.

The Lisa and Ron Gates Family

Lisa, Jessica and Ron



always pooh-poohed that idea, but since we have been married twenty years now, I have come to realize that he was telling the truth. I met Al when I was fourteen years old, he was twenty. I have known and loved this man more than half my life. **[Editor's Note:** He must have been born about 1941. He married Susan Diane **Blackburn** 31 December, 1965**].**

DAVID WAYNE MCGREW 1.5a.3.1.1

David is tall and lean in build. He is currently working for Kentucky Fried Chicken and is a student at Sunset High School, the high school that I (Susan **McGrew)** and my sister, Ann Marie **(Blackburn)** attended. His interests include; motorcycle riding, karate, hunting and his girlfriend. He is going to enlist in the Coast Guard after graduation from high school in the spring of 1986. David has blue eyes, light brown hair and stands about six feet, one inch. His health is excellent and he is a hard worker. Dave has always worked for his extra spending money while maintaining a 3.0 GPA in school. He was born at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon on 18 November, 1967 and is the oldest son of Susan **(Blackburn)** and Al **McGrew.**

MARK JOSEPH MCGREW 1.5a.3.1.2

Joe is the second child and second son of Susan **(Blackburn)** and Al **McGrew.** He was born 26 December, 1972 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon.

Joe stands five feet, nine inches, is twelve years old and still growing. He is husky in build and has dark brown hair and brown eyes. He currently is with his father for the summer, working in the station. He also is a hard worker.

Joe loves the outdoors. He is looking forward to the hunting season so he and his brother can go bird hunting with their grandfather, which traditionally they get to do the first year after they turn twelve. His interests include; music, hunting, motorcycle riding and girls.

THE LISA AND RON GATES FAMILY

LISA JANE BLACKBURN 1.5.3.2

Lisa is the second child and second daughter of Wallace **Blackburn** and Luanna **Hyde.** She was born 11 April, 1955 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married Jeff **Shull** (1.5a.3.2a) but they divorced with no children.

Lisa married Ron **Gates** 1 January, 1981. They have one child, Jessica Elaine **Gates.** They live at Tigard, Oregon only a few miles from Lisa's father and grandmother. **New baby.** **See page 553**

RON GATES 1.5.3.2b

Ron was born 6 February, 1947 at Marietta, Washington County, Ohio. He married Lisa **Blackburn** on 1 January, 1981. He lives with his family at Tigard, Oregon.

JESSICA ELAINE GATES 1.5.3.2b.1

Jessica is the first child and daughter of Lisa **Blackburn** and Ron **Gates.** She was born 30 June, 1982 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon.

THE ANN MARIE BLACKBURN FAMILY 1.5.3.3

I am Ann Marie **(Blackburn) Beach,** the third child and third daughter of Wallace **Blackburn** and Luanna **Hyde.** I was born 17 November, 1962 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. I went to Sunset High School at Beaverton, Oregon. While there I studied Health Services. After high school I went to the Good Samaritan School of Nursing for one year, then decided that nursing wasn't for me.

I am now working at Tektronix Inc., at Beaverton, as an information processor. I hope one day to become a Parmedic, because in Health Careers class, in high school, I rode with the Paramedics and I loved it.

[Editor's Note: Ann was married to Walter **Beach** (1.5a.3.3s) on 3 March, 1984, but they are divorced.



Ann Marie Blackburn

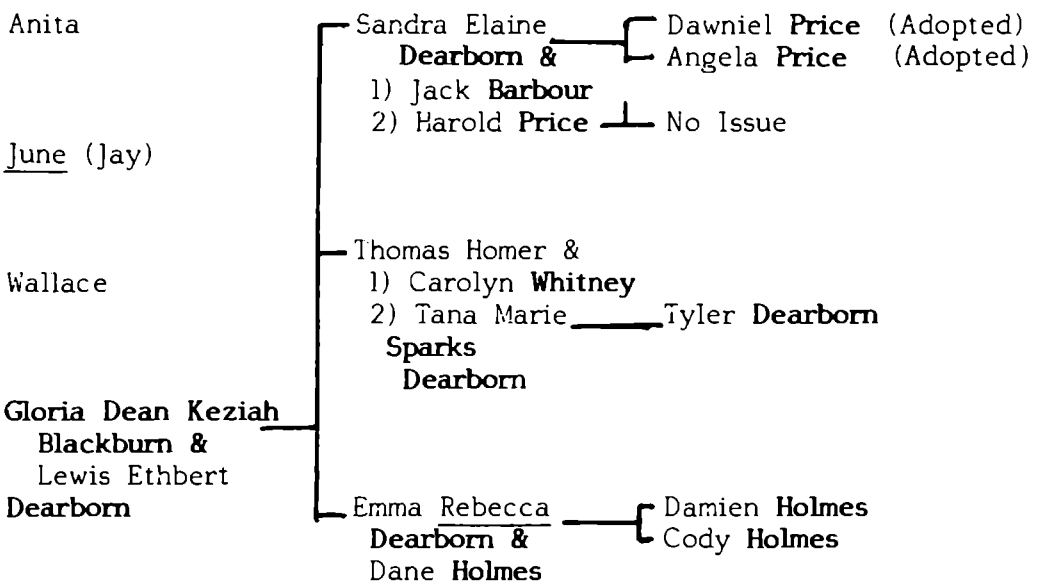
Chapter Five
Section 5.4

Daughter of Emma

Gloria

EMMA REBECCA HOPKINS
and
HOMER BLACKBURN

Chart No. 1.5.4



GLORIA DEAN KEZIAH BLACKBORN 1.5a.4

Gloria is the fourth child and second daughter of Emma **Hopkins** and Homer **Blackburn.** She was born 19 August, 1926 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. In "The Beginning" Chapter, she tells of her remembrances of her grandparents, Thomas John and Emma **Hopkins.** Gloria is the oldest living granddaughter of Thomas and Emma.

Gloria married Lewis Ethbert **Dearborn** (1.5a.4) on 22 January, 1945 at El Cerrito, Contra Costa County, California. Their marriage took place at the home of her uncle (Arthur **Hopkins** - Chapter 2). This marriage ended after twenty six years. Lewis was born 20 March, 1924 at Joseph, Wallowa County, Oregon, the son of Wilbur Ethbert **Dearborn** and Helen **Walker.**

Gloria has three children: Sandy, Thomas and Rebecca. They have lived in various places including, Seattle, Bend, Brogan, Pendleton and Port Orford (the latter four are in Oregon. She currently resides in Pendleton, Oregon.

Gloria reports: I worked ten years for the Indian Health Service (I.H.S.) on the Umatilla Indian Reservation in Pendleton, Oregon, as an Administrative Assistant. IHS provided health care for 1,400 Indian persons on this reservation.

I moved to Portland, Oregon in January, 1974 as an Administration Officer to oversee the contract health care on thirteen Indian Reservations in the states of Oregon, Idaho and Washington. This job was a dream position. With my experience on the Reservation, I was able to be a liason for the tribes with the government offices. My dream was short lived. On May 10, 1974, I had brain surgery. I took medical retirement and tried to start a new life. I worked three years as a Data-Coordinator and Counselor in the Umatilla Tribal Alcohol and Drug Program on the Reservation. My health forced me to be completely retired at this time.

For a hobby, and it has proved to be helpful in many ways, I studied Floral Design at a local florist's. I have a large flower garden and make arrangements for many occasions, as well as doing the flowers for weddings once in awhile. I babysit two grandsons, and provide transportation for them to school and activities etc.

I'm pretty active in St. Mary's Parish of the Catholic Church. I attend classes and sponsor new candidates into the church. I also do outreach work and volunteer work as well. I teach religious education to my seven year old grandson for his church classes.



FOUR GENERATIONS

Emma (Hopkins) Blackburn

Sandra (Dearborn) Barbour

Gloria (Blackburn) Dearborn and

Dawniel Barbour

Preston Ida.
Aug 30, 1926

Dear Emma and all;

I recieved your most wellcome card the other day and I am glad to hear you are ?rs riev? it and are well and I guess you are glad it is a girl what did Wallace and June say for the baby? I guess they are glad. I wish I could come up and see you but I dont they I guess you heard aunt Rosie went through another operation I feel so bad I cant tell you I hope you will soon get out. of bed and be well.
Best love from us all.
Your Grandmother.

This letter was written by Grandma Christensen (Sophie Marie Jensen) to Emma shortly after Gloria's birth. This is an exact duplication of the letter. The original was too poor to reproduce.

THE SANDRA AND HAROLD PRICE FAMILY

SANDRA ELAINE DEARBORN 1.5a.4.1

Sandra is the first child and first daughter of Gloria **Dearborn** and Lewis **Dearborn.** She was born 10 April, 1946 at Seattle, King County, Washington. She married Jack **Barbour** (1.5a.4.1a) on 23 March, 1968 but was later divorced. They had two children, Dawniel and Angela. The girls were adopted by Harold **Price.**

On 2 April, 1974 she married Harold **Price.** They have lived mostly in Oregon (Bend and Portland) and recently in Missouri and Arizona. Dawniel and Angela live with them. They now reside in Missouri.

HAROLD PRICE 1.5a.4.1b

Harold was born 27 April, 1936 at Greenfield, Adair County, Iowa. He is currently working as a Diesel Mechanic in Missouri. For a short time they managed motels in Mountain View, Missouri and Gray Mountain, Arizona.

DAWNIEL PRICE 1.5a.4.1a.1

Dawniel is the first child and first daughter of Sandra **Dearborn** and Jack **Barbour.** She was adopted by Harold **Price.** Dawniel was born on 11 February, 1970 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She has lived at Bend, Oregon, Mountain View, Missouri and Gray Mountain, Arizona. She now lives in Missouri with her parents Sandra and Harold **Price.**

ANGELA PRICE 1.5a.4.1a.2

Angela is the second child and second daughter of Sandra **Dearborn** and Jack **Barbour.** She was adopted by Harold **Price.** Angela was born 8 March, 1972 at Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She too has lived in Bend, Oregon, Mountain View, Missouri and Gray Mountain, Arizona. She now lives with her parents Sandra and Harold **Price** in Missouri.



Angela, Harold, Sandy and Dawniel Price



THE GLORIA AND LEWIS DEARBORN FAMILY

Back Row: Tom, Becky and Sandy

Front Row: Gloria and Lewis

THE TOM AND TANA DEARBORN FAMILY

THOMAS HOMER DEARBORN 1.5a.4.2

Tom is the second child and first son of Gloria **Blackburn** and Lewis **Dearborn.** Tom provided the following:

I was born on 25 June, 1948 at Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. We moved to Culver and lived in an old ranch house, where after two years, we moved to the family ranch at Brogan.

I attended the first, second and third grades at Brogan. The school was a tiny two room school consisting of grades one through eight. There were sixteen students total. When I started school a girl started at the same time, she was a lot further ahead of me with the basics, so she skipped to the second grade and one of the second grade students was moved back to the first grade. We two students were the only members of the first grade and progressed through grade three without any new students.

From Brogan we moved to Ukiah, Oregon where I attended the fourth and fifth grades. Being a young boy in a small town means many adventures and much fun, but after two years we again moved, this time to Pilot Rock. This move was a short stay as I attended only the sixth grade there.

Our next move was to Port Orford, Oregon. Here I spent my seventh, eighth and Freshman years. These years were ones of molding and the beginning of what type of person I was eventually going to be. It was in these years that sports began to have a large influence on my life. Always a solitary person, I had a great imagination and by the hour, I would live my fantasies of grandeur as a professional athlete. I practiced hour upon hour with a basketball or a football. I liked school a lot, but I had to be watched and disciplined by those around me to concentrate on my studies or I would have spent every moment on the field or in the gym. During these years I also learned what hard work was as I started spending my summers with Pat **Bunyard**, our next door neighbor in Brogan. Pat contracted out haying jobs and I was one of his workers. We earned a dollar twenty-five an hour, twenty-five cents went to room and board, so for a dollar an hour for twelve hours a day I worked in the hay fields.

Dad was transferred again, this time to Pendleton where I spent my high school years. High school was a great time for me. I had good success in athletics and I was a good student. I was selected as a Junior Leader and picked to attend Boy's State with kids from all over Oregon. In athletics, I was a three year letterman in football, along with being chosen on the All District Team by unanimous choice. I was also selected second team All State. I lettered in basketball and track for two years as well. My athletics gave me a full scholarship to Portland State University where I was very happy to attend especially after working one summer in the local pea cannery.

At Portland State I majored in Social Science, English Education. I was chosen as the outstanding Frosh football player my Freshman year, and then one of the three people chosen in the state; one at Oregon, one at Oregon State and one at Portland State, for the Blitz Wernhard Scholar athlete award. This was a special scholarship for those who had shown outstanding ability in athletics as well as the

classroom. I was also team captain for two years and President of the Letterman Club.

I earned my Bachelors and Masters Degrees at Portland State, in Education, with teaching certificates in English and Social Science. After concluding my education at Portland State, I took a teaching position at Jackson High School in Portland.

While at Jackson, I was the head basketball and football coach. I was the youngest person to be a head football or basketball coach in the history of the Portland Public Schools. My basketball team set a school record for the number of victories in one season and my football team won it's division for only the second time in the school's history.

After three good years at Jackson, I moved to Clackamas Community College where I was the defensive coordinator for the football team and administrator in charge of work-study athletes. The move was short lived, for it took only one year to find out that college coaching took me away from home far too much and it offered very little chance to teach.

Now knowing that teaching young students was my overall goal, I took the head football coaching job at Parkrose High School in the Portland area. I am still teaching and coaching at Parkrose and I am presently in my twelfth year at the shcool. I coached football for eight years and was named Coach of the Year in 1981 for taking the football team to State for the second time in the school's history. I have also been the track coach for the past seven years. My teams have finished second, third, fifth, seventh, and eighth in the State in those seven years. I have had six individual state champions and two of my past athletes competed in the Olympic trials two years ago.

I am now teaching writing at Parkrose along with my coaching. I was selected as one of thirty teachers in the state for a fellowship grant this past summer to attend the National Writer's Project Workshop for a month, thus getting a chance to enhance my personal writing as well as advance my classroom expertise. I have enjoyed my career very much and am looking forward to a rewarding future.

Along with my career, which is a very large chunk of my life, I also have a very positive home life. I am very happily married and have been for three years. Tana is also a teacher, so we have lots of things in common. We were married 30 July, 1983. Our son, Tyler Thomas, was born in May of 1986. We are very excited about being parents.

We are presently living in Portland in a house that we bought last year. The house is an older home that has been remodeled and we have really enjoyed it so far. Along with our house, we also have a cabin in the Blue Mountains on the Grande Rounde River. We spend as much time as possible here for many of our hobbies include the outdoors.

I am looking forward to the years to come! It seems that every year surpasses the one before and this year has been no exception.

TANA MARIE SPARKS 1.5a.4.2b

I was born in Missoula, Missoula County, Montana on 2 July, 1956. My father, Calvin R. **Sparks** and my mother, Roberta G. **Sparks** had moved to the area from Washington. I grew up in Missoula, attending high school and college there. In high school I was involved in dance team, yearbook staff, literary magazine, student government and played varsity tennis for four years. During my Junior year my doubles partner and I were state champions.

In college, I started as a pre-med major but switched to chemistry at the end of my Junior year. I received my B.S. in Chemistry and I was also certified to teach. I competed four years for the University of Montana tennis team, eventually being ranked third in singles in the Pacific Northwest and was number one in the State of Montana.

I started teaching Chemistry at Parkrose High School in Portland, Oregon in the fall of 1979. I coach the boy's tennis team during the spring. During 1985 I received my Master's Degree from Portland State in Education.

I met Tom **Dearborn** while teaching at Parkrose. We were married 30 July, 1983. Our first child, Tyler Thomas, was born in May of 1986.

TYLER THOMAS DEARBORN 1.5a.4.2b.1

Tyler was born in May of 1986 in Oregon. He is the first child and son of Tom **Dearborn** and Tana **Sparks.**



Tom Dearborn and Emma (Hopkins) Yerkes



Tana and Tom Dearborn



Tyler Thomas Dearborn

THE REBECCA AND DANE HOLMES FAMILY

EMMA REBECCA DEARBORN 1.5a.4.3

Becky is the third child and third daughter of Gloria **Blackburn** and Lewis **Dearborn.** She was born 26 August, 1953 at Ontario, Malheur County, Oregon. She married Dane **Holmes** on 15 June, 1974. They have two children; Damion Joseph and Cody Thomas. Their home is at Pendleton, Oregon.

MELVIN DANE HOLMES 1.5a.4.3s

Dane was born at Prineville, Crook County, Oregon on 4 November, 1951. He married Rebecca **Dearborn** at Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon on 15 June, 1974.

DAMION JOSEPH HOLMES 1.5a.4.3.1

Damion was born 30 July, 1978 at Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon. He is the first son and first child of Becky **Dearborn** and Dane **Holmes.**

CODY THOMAS HOLMES 1.5a.4.3.2

Cody is the second son and second child of Becky **Dearborn** and Dane **Holmes.** He was born on 20 July, 1982 at Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon.





FOUR GENERATIONS

Emma (Hopkins) Blackburn, Gloria (Blackburn) Dearborn, Becky (Dearborn) Holmes and Damion.

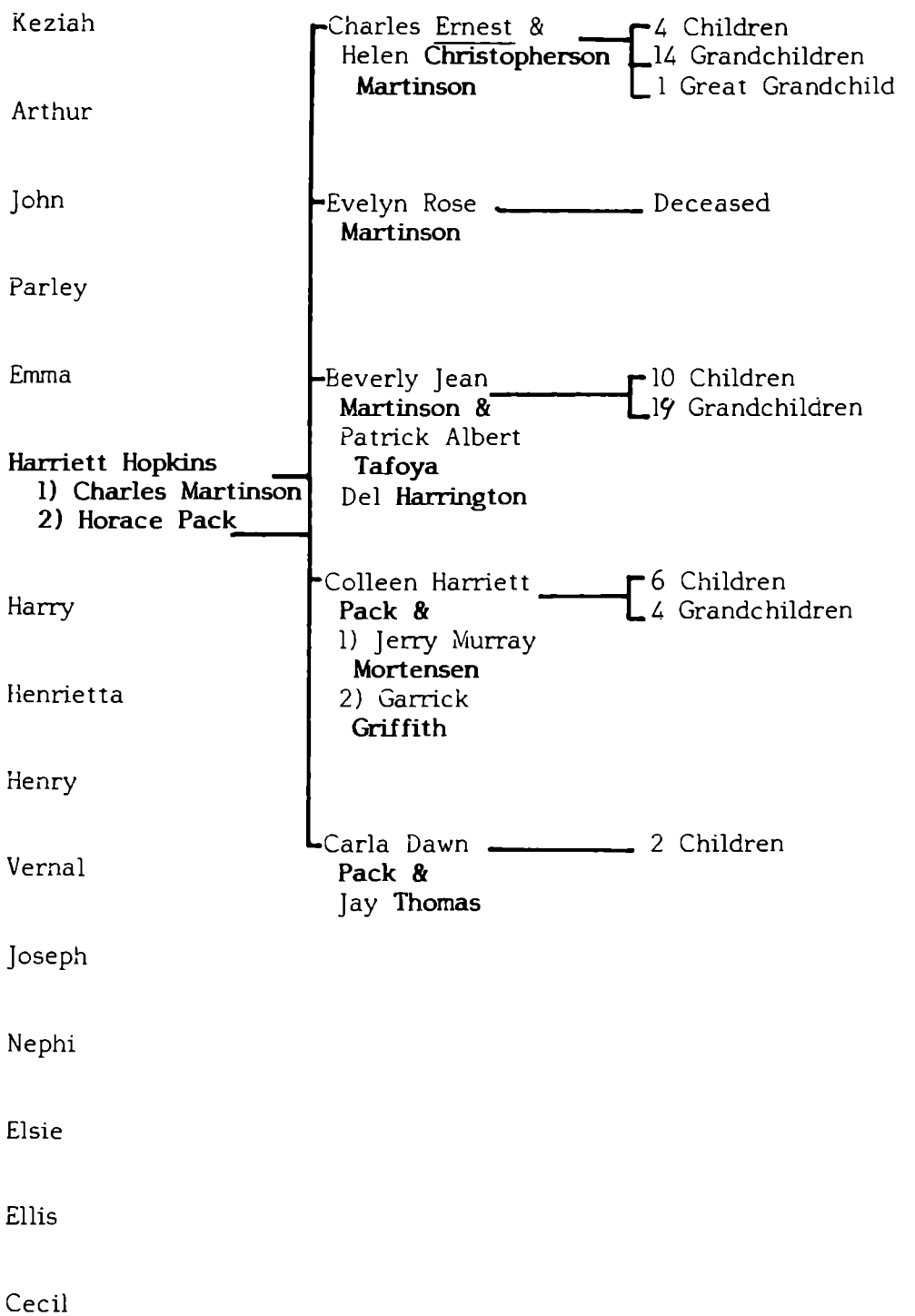
Dane, Becky, Damion and Cody Holmes

Chapter Six

Harriett

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No. 1.6



HARRIETT HOPKINS 1.6

Harriett was born 10 April, 1903 in Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho, specifically at the Bailey Creek Ranch. As a twin, she preceded Harry, and became the sixth child and third daughter of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** Harry is the seventh child. Harriett remembers sneaking raspberries with Emma. They got caught and were disciplined by their father and Harriett got the worst of it.

On 3 October, 1924 she married Charles **Martinson.** They had three children. Ernest, Evelyn Rose and Beverly were born in Grace, Bannock County, Idaho. Evelyn died as an infant. Ernest and Beverly have large families today. This marriage with Charles ended in divorce.

Harriett married Horace Alvin **Pack** on 21 January, 1937. They had two daughters. Colleen was born in Soda Springs in 1938 and Carla Dawn was born in 1940 in Grace.

They lived in Grace for many years. Those who have visited there remember their beautiful garden and the lovely times sitting by the garden. It was filled with an array of many colors and varieties of flowers. There were also raspberries and we feasted on them, covered with cream, in the cool summer mornings for breakfast.

Harriett is a loving, beautiful spirit. She brings to us memories and thoughtful notes and gifts to her brothers and sisters, even to this day. She resides in Idaho Falls, Idaho and we are grateful to her and her remembrances that help to keep us all in touch.

Carla **(Pack) Thomas** writes: "Harriett now resides in a Senior Citizen Housing Development in Idaho Falls where she is known as "Miss Congeniality". Evidently many of the residents have gotten to know her and love her sweet nature and love for people she knows so well." Harriett died 20 June, 1987 in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

CHARLES MARTINSON 1.6a

Charles **Martinson** married Harriett **Hopkins** on 3 October, 1924. They had three children (see above). They were divorced and he has since died. He is father, grandfather and great grandfather to a large part of this family.

HORACE ALVIN PACK 1.6b

The following article was sent and might be from the Grace, Idaho Newspaper about April, 1979.

MAN NOTES 90th BIRTHDAY

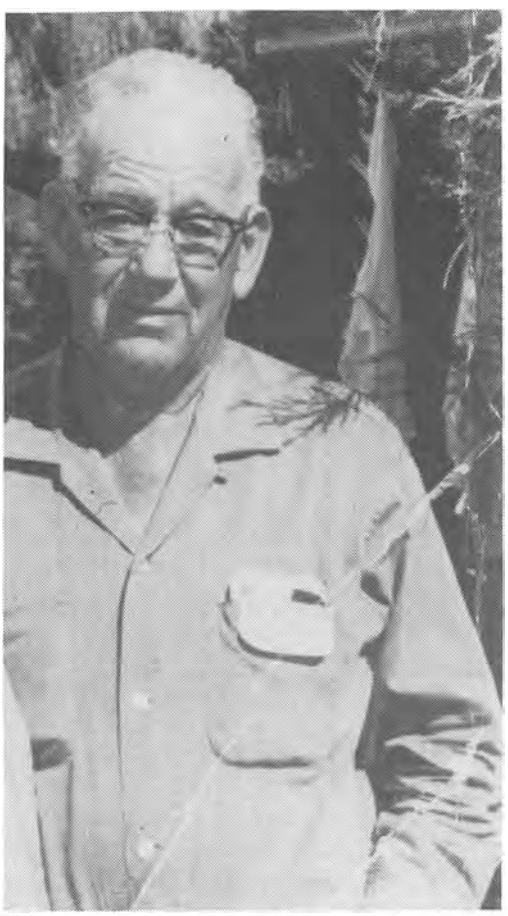
"Horace A. **Pack** was honored recently by members of his family at his home in Grace to celebrate his 90th birthday. Even at his advanced age Horace maintains a keen appreciation for life in the Gem Valley. Throughout his life he has never lost his generous nature and a great love for people. His many friends and family still enjoy the quick humor that is so much a part of his personality.



Harriett and Ernest Martinson



Harriett Martinson



Charles Martinson

He was born 11 April, 1889 in Kamas, Summit County to Quince Rufus **Pack** and Hannah Jane **Oliver.** His early years were spent in Kamas and Bountiful, Utah. He moved to Grace with his family when he was about ten years old.

Horace attended Elementary school for eight years in a one room log school house. He was twelve years old when he was baptized a member of the LDS Church by Leonard **Rich.** He was baptized in the river about three hundred yards below where the highway crosses the river north of town.

He started going with his father, when he was twelve years old, to learn the carpenter trade. He went on to make that his life's work and was the contractor for numerous schools, churches and other public buildings as well as homes in Caribou County. Later, his sons learned the trade and they worked closely on many jobs in the area.

Horace was a skilled workman, executing the most intricate designs in woods for tables, lamps etc. and has taken many sweepstake prizes at the fairs over the years. They are most original and truly a work of art.

He met Annie **Williams** about a year after she moved to Grace and they were married on 3 November, 1909. To this union were born six children; John Terrell, Quince Reul, Margaret Jane (Peggy), Hannah Isabel, Horace Alma (Hody) and Ruth. Hannah Isabel died at the age of two and a half weeks of pneumonia. Three days later Reul died of Typhoid Fever. Ruth **(Pack) Reeder** of Milpitas, California (sic error in original news clipping) his wife died 1 March, 1936. **

He married Harriett **(Hopkins) Martinson,** 21 January, 1937 and to them were born two daughters, Colleen **(Pack) Griffith** and Carla Dawn **(Pack) Thomas** both of Idaho Falls.

At ninety years of age, Horace is still in good health and he and Harriett still maintain their home in Grace. From 1898 to 1979 makes an eighty one year span of contributing to and watching the growth of this valley."

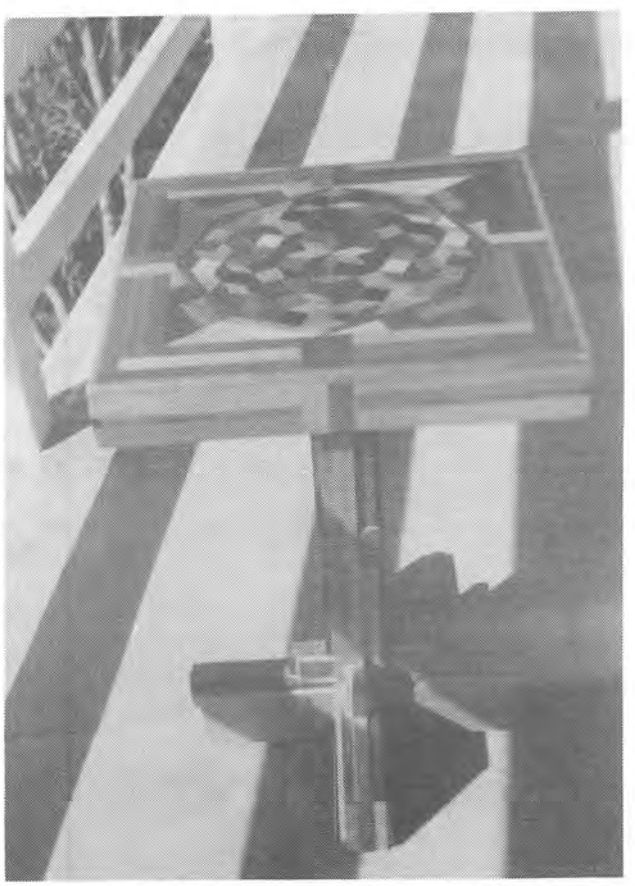
[Editor's Note: We all remember the nice visits in his garden at Grace. He was a carpenter. Even more than that, he was an artisan of woodcraft. Horace made tables and lamps and other woodwork of multicolored and inlaid woods. These woods came from many parts of the world and he formed them into intricate geometric patterns. They are handcrafted with superior workmanship.

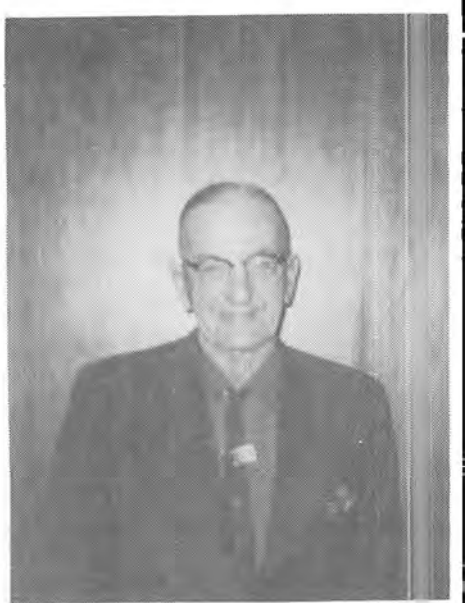
At the 1979 family reunion, Horace was awarded the prize as the oldest and most wise member of the Hopkins Family. Harriett and Horace ran a close second place for the number of family members in attendance at that reunion. He died in 1981.

Ruth **Pack Reeder was not Horace's wife but was his daughter. His wife was Annie **Williams.**



Harriett and Horace Pack





Horace Pack

Inlaid Geometric Table

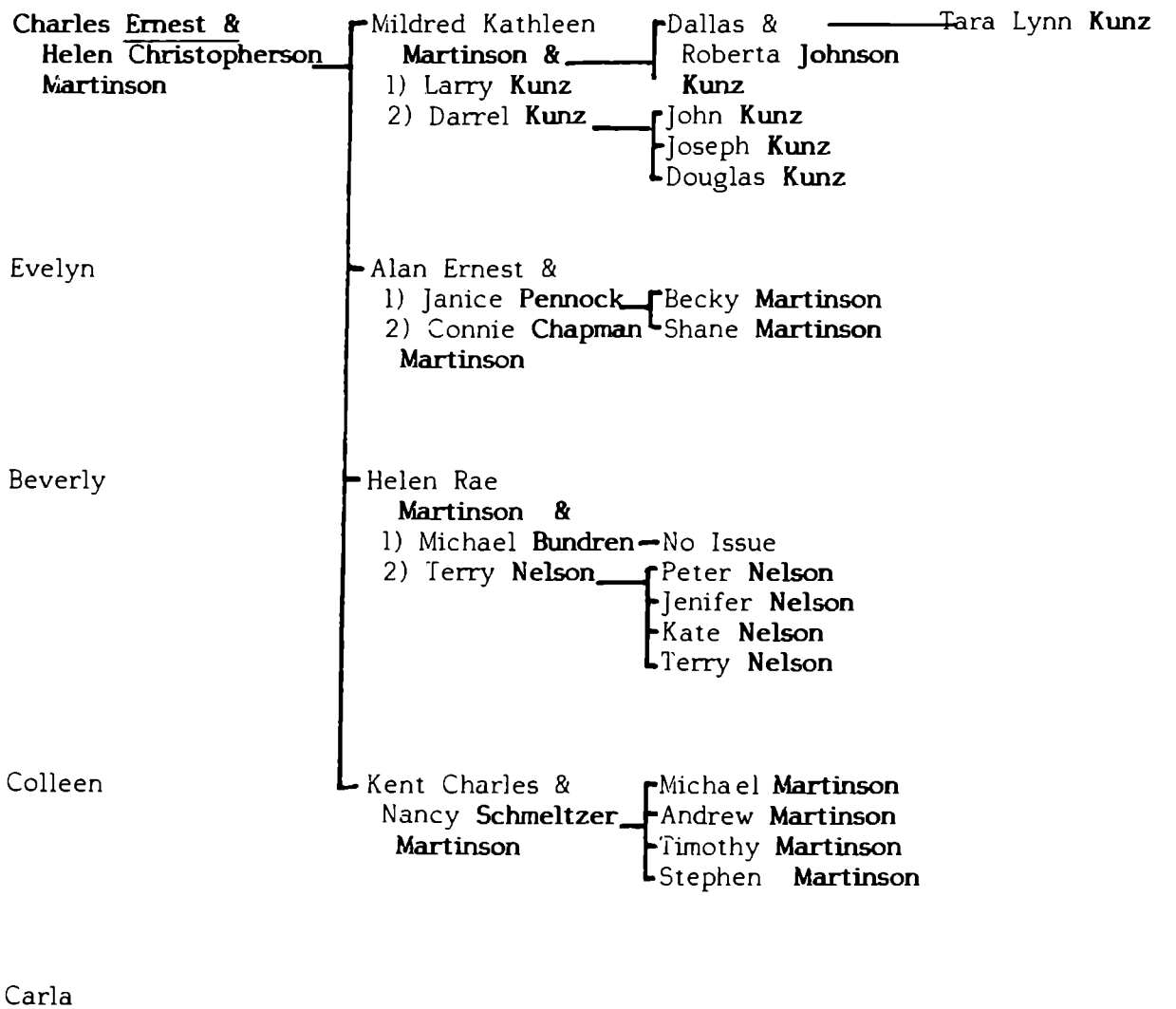
Chapter Six
Section 6.1

Son of Harriett

Ernest

HARRIETT HOPKINS
and
CHARLES MARTINSON

Chart No. 1.6a.1



THE ERNEST AND HELEN MARTINSON FAMILY

CHARLES ERNEST MARTINSON 1.6a.1

Ernest is the first son and first child of Charles **Martinson** and Harriett **Hopkins.** "I was born on 2 February, 1925 in Grace, Bannock County, Idaho. I had two sisters, Beverly and Evelyn. Evelyn died as an infant. My parents were divorced when I was four years old, and I never knew my father until I was in my teens.

When my parents were divorced, I went to live with my Uncle John and Aunt Kathryn **Hopkins** for a short time. My mother worked as a housekeeper for Cal **Jennings.** Beverly and I went to school in Soda Springs for the first few years. When I was about twelve years old, my mother married Horace **Pack** and we went to live in Grace. Mom and Horace had two girls, Colleen and Carla Dawn.

When I was fourteen, I again went to live with Uncle John and Aunt Kathryn and stayed there until I enlisted in the Navy in 1942. I took my boot training in Farragut, Idaho. After this I went to San Diego, California and was shipped out to the Pacific, as a gunner, on an I.S.D.

I visited many islands while I was in the Pacific, such as Hawaii, the Phillipines and Australia. I have tried hard to forget the war years - they are not a pleasant memory.

I married Helen **Christopherson** on 8 June, 1944. We lived in Soda Springs until 1968. After my discharge, I worked for my Uncle Vernal **Hopkins** for a summer, then I went to work for Osborn **Call** in a service station. Later I worked as a car salesman. A few years later I worked as a salesman for a farm equipment dealer.

We moved to Worland, Wyoming in 1968 where I worked for a couple of farmers. In 1975 I went to work for a Wyoming Boys School where I am still employed. I plan on retiring this year. I enjoy hunting, fishing and doing yard work. I plan to keep busy at these things when I retire.

HELEN CHRISTOPHERSON 1.6a.1s

I was born on 8 February, 1928 in Twin Falls, Twin Falls, Idaho to Joseph L. **Christopherson** and Mildred **Carter.** I was raised in Bancroft and Soda Springs, Idaho. I have three sisters and two brothers. All but one are married and have families. My second sister is living with my parents in Salt Lake City, Utah.

My father worked for the Telephone Company for forty years. He is retired now and works three days a week in the Salt Lake Temple. Both my parents were active in church and civic activities. Dad was Bishop of Soda Springs Ward for a number of years. He served on the High Council for many years and was very active in the Boy Scout program. My mother was also very active. She worked as a telephone operator for many years, worked in the Relief Society and was Primary President. She was one of the writers and researchers for the book, Tosoiba, which is a history of Soda Springs.

I lived in Bancroft, Idaho until I was twelve years old. These are a few of the things I remember about that time. Every spring we would get flooding in the



Helen and Ernest Martinson



Back Row: Helen Rae, Kent and Kathy

Front Row: Ernest, Helen and Alan Martinson

streets. We would get a wash tub and go sailing down the streets. The railroad was just north of town and would act as a dam, holding the water in the streets. Later they dug holes in the railroad banks to let the water out, but that was after I left. Every evening, in the summer, all the kids in town would gather at the corner of our place to play. We always called it "playing under the street lights." Of Course every kid in town would join us. The population was about three hundred, so there weren't too many kids.

One year we had a group of Indians come to town. They camped in a vacant lot just behind our place. I remember spending a lot of time at their camp. They had one girl my age and I really enjoyed learning some of their ways and eating their food. Everyone teased me and told me I would turn into an Indian. My skin is dark and in the summer I really get a tan. With my straight black hair, I could probably pass for an Indian.

We took many trips each summer. Most of the time it would be to visit my Grandparents in Twin Falls, Idaho. My dad has a sister who is a few months younger than I am, and we were "best friends." Grandpa had a place he called the "junkhouse." It was a big warehouse where he bought and sold everything. We would spend many hours playing among the junk and eating crackers and cheese.

We would also take some car trips. One I remember was when we went to San Francisco to visit an aunt and uncle. We then went up the coast to Oregon. We stayed in motels. They weren't as nice as they are now and we stayed in some awful places. One I especially remember was quite a nice one overlooking the ocean. We went wading in the ocean and drove through the Redwood Forest. It was quite an experience. One year my older sister and I went with our parents to the World's Fair held on Treasure Island. I think it was about 1940. Later, during the war, it was made into a Navy Base.

We moved to Soda Springs in 1940. I was twelve that year and started the seventh grade. It was hard for me to get acquainted because there was so much rivalry between Soda Springs and Bancroft, and I was the "enemy." However, I did get friends eventually, and enjoyed my school years in Soda Springs.

I married Charles Ernest **Martinson** on 8 June, 1944. Ernie was in the Navy at that time and I lived at home with my parents. I had two years of high school to finish and I promised Dad I would finish when we got married. Ernie was discharged in the Spring of 1946 and went to work for his Uncle Vernal **Hopkins**. That fall he went to work in a service station for Osborn **Call**. Later he went to work as a car salesman. I graduated from high school in 1946.

We have four children; Kathleen, born 17 October, 1945; Alan, born 8 May, 1947; Helen Rae, born 30 October, 1951; and Kent, born 1 December, 1954. During the years the children were growing up, we did a lot of camping and went on picnics. We would go to Lava Hot Springs to swim and picnic nearly every weekend. One year Ernie and I took his Mother (Harriett) and sister Carla Dawn to California. It had been quite awhile since Harriett had seen her sister Keziah, and brother Arthur. We would stop to eat and Carla Dawn would always order a ham sandwich. When we got to Uncle Arthur's he took us to Fisherman's Wharf for a fish dinner. What did Carla Dawn order? You guessed it, a ham sandwich!

In 1952 Ernie and I took a train to Detroit to pick up a new car. We went through the assembly plant. It was very interesting to watch them put a new car

together. We saw our first television show while we were in Detroit. We then drove our new car home. It was a very nice trip.

Ernie went to work for Rex's Sales and Service. One year, the company sent a group to Mexico City. We were given the chance to go. We boarded the plane in Pocatello, stopped in Denver to pick up more passengers and flew directly to Mexico City. It was a chartered plane so there were no class departments. Everyone just visited with everyone else. We saw a lot of interesting things there. We went to some pyramids and saw a pageant on the steps of a large pyramid. On a free day, we hired a guide and toured Mexico City. It was really an interesting trip. The temperature was in the seventies the whole time we were there. When we landed at Pocatello, the snow was so deep, we couldn't go home that night. The next day it took us over five hours to get home. That was longer than it took us to get to Mexico City!

In 1956 I took a Practical Nurses training course, graduating in 1957. (Aunt Martha **Hopkins** was also in that class). I went to work for the Soda Springs Hospital and worked there until 1962 when I went to work for Dr. **Herron** in Grace.

In 1963, Kathy graduated from Grace High School. In October, 1964 she married Larry **Kunz**. They had one son Dallas, born 4 November, 1965. They were later divorced. She married Darrell **Kunz** on 20 April, 1968. They have three sons; John, born 5 May, 1969; Joseph, born 5 November, 1974 and Douglas born 3 July, 1979. Douglas died on 19 February, 1981 from complications of a birth defect.

In May, 1969 we moved to Worland, Wyoming, where Ernie worked for a couple of farmers. In 1970, while helping Ernie with some farm work, I was run over by a tractor. I really had a bad time, for about a month, but no long lasting injuries. In August of 1970 I went to work for the Worland Hospital, where I am still employed.

Alan married Janice **Pennock** on 20 February, 1971. They have two children; Rebecca born 4 March, 1974 and Shane, born 17 December, 1978. They were later divorced.

Helen Rae graduated from Worland High School in 1970. She later married Michael **Bundren**. They had no children and were later divorced. She married Terry **Nelson** on 6 March, 1974. They have four children; Peter, born 13 February, 1975; Jenifer, born 12 January, 1976; Kate, born 26 April, 1979 and Terry, born 12 August, 1982.

Kent graduated from Worland High School in 1973. He attended a Junior College at Powell, Wyoming for two years. He married Nancy **Schmeltzer** on 21 September, 1977. They have four boys; Michael, born 15 August, 1978; Andrew, born 21 November, 1980; Timothy, born 22 February, 1982 and Steven born 3 October, 1985.

Ernie went to work for the Wyoming Boys School in July, 1975 where he is still employed. He is planning on retiring this year. We keep busy with our work and yard work. We both like to fish, camp and travel, all of which we plan to do when I retire in three years.

THE MILDRED AND DARREL KUNZ FAMILY

MILDRED KATHLEEN MARTINSON 1.6a.1.1

Kathleen is the eldest child and daughter of Charles Ernest **Martinson** and Helen **Christopherson.** 1 was born 17 October, 1945 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. Kathy (as she is known) has two brothers, Alan and Kent **Martinson** and one sister Helen Rae **(Martinson) Nelson.** All live in Worland, Wyoming. She has lived and attended schools in Soda Springs and Grace Idaho. She graduated from Grace High School and attended the LDS Business College. She has lived in Worland, Wyoming for ten years.

She has been married twice. Her present husband, Darrel T. **Kunz** is the brother of her first husband. She has four sons; Dallas, John, Joe and Doug. Dallas and his wife live in Helena, Montana. John and Joe live at home in Worland, and Dougie lives in Heaven.

She has worked in Worland as a teacher's aide for handicapped children and is now employed as a cook for a supper club in Worland. She has worked in the Primary of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints for twelve years and has held positions as teacher, second counselor, President and Stake Nursery Leader.

She likes all kinds of music. She loves to sing, but has lost some of her ability to sing as she did when she was young. She likes to read and tell stories to children. She likes being around children. She likes painting ceramics, crafts, cooking and baking and likes to try new ideas. She likes spending time with her family and talking on the phone with her sister. She must love it a lot, because she talks a lot on the phone.

LARRY L. KUNZ 1.6a.1.1a

Larry L. **Kunz** is the first husband of Mildred Kathleen **Martinson** and the father of Dallas Eldon **Kunz.** He and Kathy were divorced. Kathy later married his brother Darrell T. **Kunz.**

DARREL T. KUNZ 1.6a.1.1b

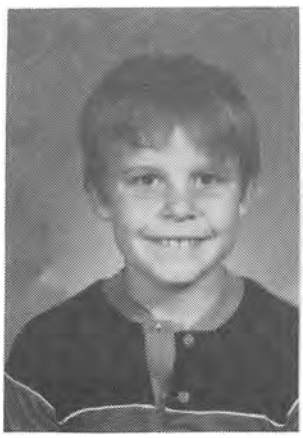
Darrell is the eldest son of LeGrand 1. and Ethel T. **Kunz.** He was born 18 January, 1943 in Montpelier, Bear Lake County, Idaho. He married Mildred Kathleen **Martinson** on 20 April, 1968. He is a mechanic of auto and diesel, by trade. Right now he is driving truck for an oil field service company in Worland, Wyoming.

He attended and graduated from Grace, Idaho schools. He was raised on a ranch and learned to work very hard. He has a good sense of humor and lots of patience with his boys. He is a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. He is an Elder in the Priesthood. He has held many offices in the Scouting program.

He is talented in leather craft and has made many beautiful things. He loves to hunt and fish with his boys. He enjoys helping others and does so whenever he can.



Dallas, Kathy, John
Darrell
Joe Kunz



Joseph Kunz



Dallas Kunz



John Kunz

THE DALLAS AND ROBERTA KUNZ FAMILY

DALLAS ELDON KUNZ 1.6a.1.1

Dallas is the eldest son and child of Mildred Kathleen **Martinson** and Larry L. **Kunz.** He was born 4 November, 1965 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. (Larry is Kathy's first husband). Darrel T. **Kunz**, her present husband, raised Dallas as his own. Dallas attended schools in Grace, Idaho and Worland, Wyoming. He was active in football and wrestling. He also played baseball in the summers.

After he received his G.E.D. (High School Equivalency) Dallas worked hard and became a certified welder. Jobs are hard to find and he hopes to eventually continue his education.

He now lives in Helena, Montana and works for a restaurant as a banquet person. He married Roberta **Johnson** on 3 January, 1986 in Worland, Wyoming. He enjoys cars and spends his spare time working on and driving them. He likes rock music. He has great talent in art and has drawn nice pictures for fun. He also has talent in metal art, and loves going hunting and fishing with his brothers and Dad.

ROBERTA JOHNSON 1.6a.1.1s

Roberta **Johnson** married Dallas Eldon **Kunz** on 3 January, 1986 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. They live in Helena Montana. **New addition on p. 320.**

THE KATHY AND DARREL KUNZ FAMILY (Continued)

JOHN DARRELL KUNZ 1.6a.1.2

John is the oldest son and child of Mildred Kathleen **Martinson** and Darrel T. **Kunz..** He was born 5 May, 1969 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is a senior in Worland High School and is active in football and wrestling. In the summer of 1985 he won the State Wrestling Tournament and was one of fifteen boys from Wyoming to represent Wyoming in the Germany Tournament Cultural Exchange. He had a very nice time and stayed with other families in Germany. He was very grateful he had studied German in his sophomore year because many of the families couldn't speak English.

Before he was fourteen years old he was the State Champion Boxer for three years in a row, when he quit Boxing undefeated. He has earned numerous medals, trophies and awards in boxing and wrestling. Football is his favorite sport to play.

He likes rock music and plays tennis and golf in his spare time. He does weight lifting between sport activities to keep in shape. He likes playing with computers and reading. He also likes to go fishing and hunting with his Dad and brothers. He plans to go to College after graduation this spring.

JOSEPH LE GRAND KUNZ 1.6a.1.3

Joseph is the second child of Mildred Kathleen **Martinson** and Darrel T. **Kunz.** He was born 5 November, 1974 in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. Joe, as we call

him, is in the fifth grade in Worland, Wyoming. If there is a sport to play, Joe enjoys playing it. He enjoys all sports. He has boxed, wrestled and played baseball on teams. He is active in Scouts and is now Blazer Scout. He won first prize in making a homemade kite contest.

He likes to fish and hunt with his brothers and Dad and "he likes to catch the biggest fish". He has good eyesight when hunting and he is almost always the first to see a deer. He has many friends and his best friend is Peter **Nelson,** his cousin. He likes to go out to his house in the country to fish and play games with him. He likes riding his bike and playing with his dog "Butch". He likes to help Mom cook and he has learned to make great pancakes.

DOUGLAS ERNEST KUNZ 1.6a.1b.4

Dougie is the youngest son of Mildred Kathleen **Martinson** and Darrel T. **Kunz.** He was born on 3 July, 1979 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. Even though Dougie's life was so short, he enriched us with his love, strength and purity. We miss him a lot, but we know he is happy living in Heaven. **[Editor's Note:** His father reported to us, at the August 1979 reunion at Hooper Springs, that little Dougie was ill, so he is our special reunion baby.]



Douglas Kunz

NEW ADDITION!!

THE DALLAS AND ROBERTA KUNZ FAMILY

TARA LYNN KUNZ 1.6a.1.1.1.1

Tara is the first child of Dallas **Kunz** and Roberta **Johnson.** She was born in May of 1987. We are not sure whether she was born in Helena, Montana or Worland, Wyoming. She is the first child in the **sixth** generation from Thomas John and Emma **Hopkins.**

THE ALAN AND JANICE MARTINSON FAMILY

ALAN ERNEST MARTINSON 1.6a.1.2

I was born 8 May, 1947, the second child and first son of Charles Ernest **Martinson** and Helen **Christopherson.** I was born and raised in and around Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I have an older sister, Kathleen and a younger sister, Helen, and a younger brother, Kent. I attended school in Soda until I joined the US Navy in 1964. I served three years during the Vietnam War. In 1967 I moved to Worland, Wyoming where my family had recently moved.

I worked on several ranches wrangling cattle the first year I was in Worland. On 20 February, 1971 I married Janice **Pennock.** The following March we moved to Denver where we lived for twenty one months. While in Denver I drove truck for several companies.

In December of 1973, Jan and I moved back to Worland where I went to work for Halliburton Services. I worked there for nine years before getting laid off, due to the change in the oil business.

On 4 March, 1974 our first child Rebecca Lynn was born. Four and a half years later our second and last child was born, a son named Shane Alan.

In June of 1977 we built and bought our own home. A lot of blood, sweat and tears went into it before it was complete. Most of the work we contracted out, but a lot of the finish work I did myself. It was a lot of hard work, but well worth it.

On 8 September, 1980, Jan and I were divorced. It was a difficult time for all, but something the "Good Lord" had in His plans for us. On 10 October, 1980 I married Connie **Chapman (1.6a.1.2b).** We had a good two years but things weren't meant to be. On 6 September, 1982, we were divorced. In February of 1983, Jan and I decided we would try again. It has been a road with a lot of ups and downs, but we are still trying.

In January of 1983, I received my GED High School Equivalent Certificate. I am presently living in Thermopolis, Wyoming, where I work for Canyon Concrete Excavation.

I am a member of the LDS Church. I enjoy spending time with my family and fishing. I also enjoy working in the yard. In the summer my Dad and I do rototilling as a sideline. I helped coach a soccer team when Shane (Sam) played. After a hard day's work, I enjoy watching a good movie or a football game on T.V.

JANICE MARIE PENNOCK 1.6a.1.2a

My nickname is Jan and I was born 27 November, 1951 in Cody, Park County, Wyoming, the daughter of Russell and Marjorie Lucille **Pennock.** I have a younger brother, John, and a younger sister, Jeri. I have lived in Worland, Wyoming all my life. I graduated from High School in May of 1970. I worked for a year after graduation.

I married Alan Ernest **Martinson** on 20 February, 1971. A year later we moved to Denver, Colorado where we lived for almost two years. Shortly after moving back

to Worland, our first child was born on 4 March, 1974. Our second and last child was born four and a half years later on 17 December, 1978. On 8 September, 1980, Alan and I were divorced. In March 1983, Alan and I decided to give it another try. Although separated now, we still enjoy spending time together with the kids. It has been a rough few years, but we haven't given up completely.

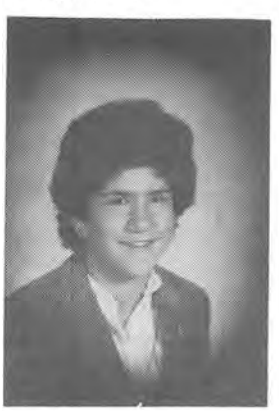
I am a registered phlebotomist (draw blood in a lab). I have worked in the hospital here since 1980. I am presently working in Materials Management, and also work some in Pharmacy as a Pharmacy Tech. I am a member of the Presbyterian Church in Worland. My hobbies include working in the yard and spending a lot of time with my kids.

REBECCA LYNN MARTINSON 1.6a.1.2a.1

I was born 4 March, 1974 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. I have a younger brother, Sammy. My Mom and Dad are Alan **Martinson** and Janice **Pennock**. I am a quiet, shy little girl, although very active in 4-H, softball and band. I love all phases of sports. My biggest delight is basketball. I was baptised in the LDS Church in March of 1983. I later became a member of the Presbyterian Church. I am very active in Sunday School in the Presbyterian Church. I hope to go to College after high school and get into police work.

SHANE ALAN MARTINSON 1.6a.1.2a.2

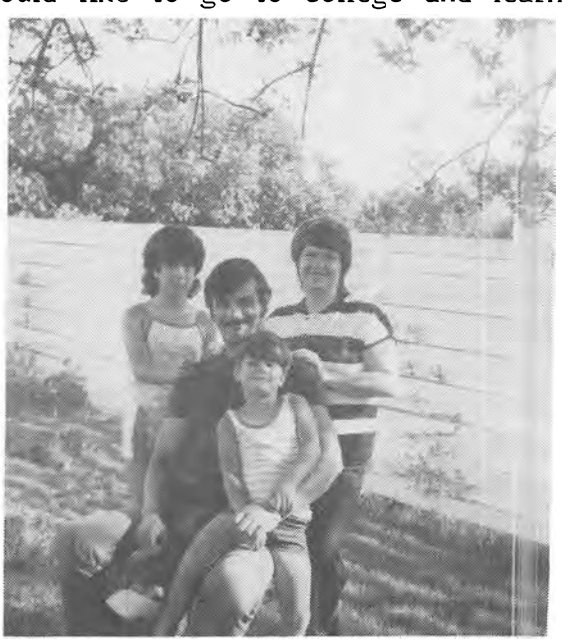
My nickname is Sammy and I was born on 17 December, 1978 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. I am the second of two children. I have an older sister Becky. My Mom and Dad are Alan **Martinson** and Janice **Pennock**. I am a very active little boy who enjoys swimming, baseball, soccer and loves to fish. I love school. I am also very active in Sunday School in the Presbyterian Church. I love to fish with my Dad. When I grow up I would like to go to college and learn computers.



Becky



Shane



Becky, Janice
Alan and Shane

THE HELEN AND TERRY NELSON FAMILY

HELEN RAE MARTINSON 1.6a.1.3

I was born 30 October, 1951 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho, the third child and second daughter of Ernest **Martinson** and Helen **Christopherson.** I attended schools in Soda Springs until the fourth grade when we moved to Grace, Idaho. I attended there for three and a half years. We moved back to Soda Springs and stayed there until the end of my Sophomore year. We then moved to Worland, Wyoming and I graduated from high school in 1970.

I attended Beauty College in Salt Lake City for a very short time before going back to Worland. I then lived in Billings, Montana for awhile, working for an elderly woman. On 29 September, 1972 I married Michael **Bundren** (1.6a.1.3a) but after eight months we separated and were divorced on 2 December, 1973.

I worked as a bench person in the laboratory at Holly Sugar, here in Worland, for awhile. On 6 March, 1974 I married Terry Lee **Nelson.** For the past twelve years I have been busy raising kids, and running them to all of their activities. I help Terry with the beet harvest during the fall, by driving truck. I started doing that when Kate, my third child, was two years old. One year, when little Terry was born, and six weeks old, I was driving truck. He was on the floor in a box, the two girls on the seat and our oldest on the tractor, with his Dad; so beet harvest always involves the whole family.

My sister and I went into business, four years ago, selling produce that came to us from Brigham City, Utah. We did very well, but quit because of her obligations from another job. It really was fun, while it lasted, to share the time spent together, the work, and of course, the money. It lasted for almost three summers.

I do not work out of the home. I really enjoy baking and cooking and do a lot of it. I am now taking piano lessons and teaching myself Spanish. I sew a lot now. I didn't know how, when I married, so I took a class which started me and I have taught myself a lot.

My activities, aside from my family, are Soccer Coach, for my children, Umpiring Softball, and Cancer Fund Drives. I have been a Brownie Leader, Blazer Leader and an English Teacher for Spanish families. I am very active in the LDS Church and have served as Primary Teacher, Second Counselor in the Primary Presidency, then Primary President, Second Counseler in the Young Women's Organization and again as Primary Teacher.

TERRY LEE NELSON 1.6a.1.3b

I was born 30 October, 1953 (notice that my wife Helen and I have the same birthday!) in Fargo, Cass County, North Dakota. I was adopted at the age of two months by Elmer and Marge **Nelson.** We lived in Denver, Colorado for awhile, then later moved to Worland. My Dad is originally from Wyoming and my mother is from North Dakota. I attended school in Worland and Welding School in Troy, Ohio.

My parents divorced when I was twelve years old and my Mother then moved to Montana. I stayed with my father and worked with him on the farm. He married



Peter



Jenifer



Peter, Jenifer
Terry, Helen, Kate
Terry Jr. Nelson



Kate



Terry Jr.

Esther **Wagner** two years later.

When I was seventeen years old, my father hired a man to come and help us. The man was Ernie **Martinson** and that is when I met Helen (or she met me) as I remembered her from high school. We married on 6 March, 1974. I decided to stay on and continue farming. I really enjoy it, so that is what we have done.

My father is semi-retired from farming and I do all the managing. I grow malt, barley, sugar beets and corn for silage and combining. I have two, year-round, hired men. It is very dry here so all the farm land must be irrigated.

In June of 1981 I received a letter in the mail from a woman claiming to be my real mother. This turned out to be correct and a great shock to finally know her. Her name is Hertha **DeWald** of Sukiston, North Dakota. All my life I was an only child and now I have one half-sister and three half-brothers. Ivan the oldest is married with two children; Harlan is married; Herb and Holly are twins and Holly is the mother of one son.

I really enjoy my family and spend as much time with them as I can. My hobbies are fishing, motorcycles, gardening and arm chair sports. I really enjoy going to my childrens' plays, hearing their talks when they participate in church and attending their various sports that they are active in.

Helen and I enjoy traveling together and with the kids. We try to go somewhere every winter. We have been to Disneyland and various parts of California, Arizona, Mexico, Utah, Nevada, Idaho, Montana, Minnesota and some in Canada. During the summer we try to go camping, but this time of the year is hard for me. Helen usually goes to Salt Lake City every summer with the kids for family reunions.

PETER "T" NELSON 1.6a.1.3.1

I am the first child and son of Helen Rae **Martinson** and Terry **Nelson.** I was born Thursday, 13 February, 1975 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. I am now in the fifth grade. My parents held me back my third year, so this means that my younger sister and I are in the same grade, but I really don't mind. We are pretty good friends, and I am now at the top of my class and receiving almost straight A's.

My most favorite thing to do is fish and I am quite good. There have been many times I have out-fished grownups. We live near a canal and the Big Horn River, so I get a lot of practice. I am not a big sports fan, although I do love Soccer. My interests are more in the Science field. One of my goals is to someday be an Astronaut or Scientist (maybe both). I really enjoy Church and Scouts. I am now a Blazer Scout. I hope also to someday serve a mission. I am also involved in 4-H. I am taking rocketry, cooking and peas.

JENIFER KATHRYN NELSON 1.6a.1.3.2

I am the first daughter and second child of Helen Rae **Martinson** and Terry **Nelson.** I was born 12 January, 1976 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. My parents named me after Jenifer, one of my Mom's friends from her childhood, and Kathryn after my great, great Aunt Kathryn **(Hopkins).** I have been lucky enough to

have met her and Mom has told me many good stories about her. I have a picture of us together.

I am in the fourth grade (1985-86) and I have a man teacher that I really like. His name is Mr. Bryant but we call him Mr. "B" because he is a beekeeper too! I do very well in school. I am at the top of my class with almost straight A's. I hope to be a Doctor when I grow up.

I enjoy sewing and cooking more than anything else. I am taking them and sheep in 4-H. I also really enjoy sports. I play soccer, basketball and softball.

Because we live out of town, my good friends are my brothers and sister. We do a lot of things together. We ride our bikes a lot with Mom. I am active in Church. I really do like going. I like to give talks in Primary.

KATE HELEN NELSON 1.6a.1.3.3

I am the third child and second daughter of Helen **Martinson** and Terry **Nelson.** I was born Thursday, 26 April, 1979 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. I am in the first grade and I really like school. I could hardly wait until I learned how to read and I am now one of the best readers in my class. I really enjoy playing with Barbie Dolls, and outside on our gym set. I also like riding my bike to town. We live two miles from town, so we all get lots of excercise.

Another thing I enjoy doing is coloring. I won First Place in a contest that I entered. This year I won second place out of all the first graders in Worland in the Young Author's Contest.

I enjoy Primary and Singing Time is my favorite. I want to be a mother and singer when I grow up. **[Editor's Note:** The Editor (Tom) was privileged to hold little Kate through Sacrament Meeting at the August 1979 Reunion when she was four months old.]

TERRY "T" NELSON 1.6a.1.3.4

I am the fourth child and second son of Helen **Martinson** and Terry **Nelson.** I was born Monday, 9 August, 1982 in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. The day I was born it rained so hard that south of town, nine miles away, there was a flash flood. Many people didn't know about it, but some farmers took pictures of it. It was quite unusual because we get very little rain here. We have friends that remember my birth day as the "day of the flood." I really enjoy farming with my Dad. I have a lot of little tractors that look just like Dad's big real ones, and I have a very large dirt field that I just love to play in. I am very busy all day long playing so I never (hardly ever) take naps, and I hate going to bed at night.

When I grow up, I want to be many things. Usually it depends on what I am playing that day, but Dad thinks that I will be a farmer, just like him. I also really like all kinds of sports. I could throw a football hard and straight when I was two years old and I can run with a soccer ball, better than some kids, who are six years old.

THE KENT AND NANCY MARTINSON FAMILY

KENT CHARLES MARTINSON 1.6a.1.4

I have been told (and my birth certificate verifies) that I was born on 1 December, 1954 to Charles Ernest **Martinson** and Helen **Christopherson** in the Soda Springs Hospital, Caribou County, Idaho. I am their second son and fourth child. Most of my memories were being on Uncle John's and Aunt Kathryn **(Hopkins')** farm. I sometimes still hear and smell the sights of the farm. My brother Alan, had a horse and I can still picture him on it. My parents told me that I almost died as an infant, because of the cream from the milk that I drank, but somehow I did pull through.

We lived in Soda Springs until I was half-way through first grade. We lived in town for the year, then moved to a farmhouse, outside of Grace. It was there that my fondest memories, as a small child, remain. There were many trees and an irrigation ditch flowed right back of the house. My sister Helen Rae (JoJo) had lots of fun climbing the trees and exploring all the old buildings around the house. In the winter we used to go and get all the snow we could get in wash basins or whatever was handy, and we would have to put them on the old wood stove to get hot water to bathe in or just to have some water.

After third grade we moved back to Soda Springs. We lived on a hill (surrounded by trees) in the middle of town. It was a really neat place for hiding, playing, exploring and whatever a ten year old could get into. Uncle John would take Helen and I horseback riding on Uncle Vernal's place.

I was an active member of the LDS Church. I was a leader in many of my Primary classes and Boy Scouts. I always had many friends who would help me and I would help them.

Then in 1968 we moved to Worland, Wyoming. I had no friends and things were kind of hard when we first came. We hoed sugar beets "all" summer. Then we moved on a farm where my father worked. When school started I quickly made many friends, and I was glad that we had moved to Worland.

In high school I was active in Math Club, Cross County, Wrestling and "girls". I was the Wrestling Team Captain all three years of high school and at one time in my senior year, I was rated as the number one wrestler in the weight of one hundred twenty six pounds, in the State of Wyoming. Other honors: I was selected to attended the prestigious Wyoming Boys State. Because of that honor, I took the civil service exam and was selected as an alternate to West Point from the State of Wyoming. I was also a member of the National Honor Society.

After high school, I attended Northwest Community College in Powell, Wyoming for two years. After finishing that I worked for a general contractor as a carpenter.

In 1976 I met my future wife. We dated for a little over a year and then on 21 September, 1977 I married Nancy Della **Schmeltzer** and we have been blessed with four sons; Michael, Andrew, Timothy and Steven.



Michael



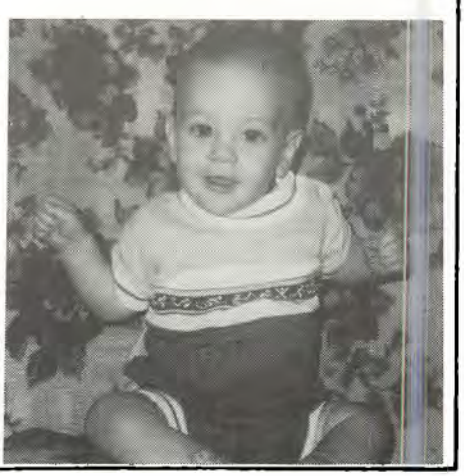
Andrew



Kent and Timothy, Michael and Steven, Nancy and Andrew Martinson



Timothy



Stephen

NANCY DELLA SCHMELTZER 1.6a.1.4s

My name is Nancy Della **Schmeltzer.** I was born in Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming on 9 December, 1957 to Edward **Schmeltzer** and Mary Jane **Murdoch.** I am their fifth child. I have two older sisters, two older brothers, three younger brothers and one younger sister, a total of nine. My grandparents were William **Murdoch** and Adeline **Neiber** and Edward **Schmeltzer** and Mary Della **Englert.** To many people I am known by my nickname "Tuni".

I have many fond memories of growing up in a large family. We all still live pretty close to home so we get together often. My parents live on a farm nine miles south of Worland. The land was homesteaded by my great grandparents Bernard and Mary **Neiber** around 1895. It was once a thriving pioneer town and a stage stop for many people. The older ranch buildings stood alongside the Bridger Trail and Stage Road. My great grandparents are buried in a cemetery across the hill from the house.

My Dad is a County Commissioner for Washakie County and raises Persian Horses. My Mom is very active on the School Board and is still raising children. She had the honor of giving the high school Diplomas to four of her children.

I attended grades one through six at St. Mary Magdalene Catholic School. I was the only girl in my class, along with five boys, through most of those years. After that I went to junior high school and high school. I was active in band, where I played a clarinet, and student council and many activities. I attended Casper Jr. College in Casper, Wyoming following my graduation in 1976. After college I worked at a local Pharmacy.

On 21 September, 1977, I married Kent Charles **Martinson,** the most handsome guy I had ever seen. Our son, Michael Kent, was born on 15 August, 1978 followed by Andrew on 21 November, 1980, Timothy James on 22 February, 1982 and Steven Scott on 3 October, 1985.

My interests include sewing, crocheting, cooking, gardening and playing the piano. I am an active member of the Council of Catholic Women at my church and at one time played the church organ for Mass. I also have a day care in our home. I take care of anywhere between two and eight children daily. I really enjoy it and it gives me a chance to stay home and watch our sons grow.

I try to live each day to the fullest, even if it means skipping the daily tasks. I try to take time to enjoy life and all its beauty and these are traits I hope to pass on to my children.

MICHAEL KENT MARTINSON 1.6a.1.4.1

Michael is the first child and son of Kent **Martinson** and Nancy **Schmeltzer.** He was born 15 August, 1978 at Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. He is eight years old and is a second grader at Eastside Elementary School. He is enjoying school very much and likes to read and swim. He is looking forward to playing baseball this summer.

ANDREW EDWARD MARTINSON 1.6a.1.4.2

Andrew is the second son and child of Kent **Martinson** and Nancy **Schmeltzer.** He was born on 21 November, 1980 at Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. He is six years and in first grade. He loves playing outside and loves to ride his bike.

TIMOTHY JAMES MARTINSON 1.6a.1.4.3

Timothy is the third son and child of Kent **Martinson** and Nancy **Schmeltzer.** He was born on 22 February, 1982 at Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. He is five years old and a real helper. He cleans his bedroom by himself (maybe he could teach his older brothers a thing or two). He enjoys playing outside and is a fan of the Denver Broncos.

STEPHEN SCOTT MARTINSON 1.6a.1.4.4

Stephen is the fourth child and fourth son of Kent **Martinson** and Nancy **Schmeltzer.** He was born on 3 October, 1985 at Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming. At eighteen months, he is the youngest of four brothers. We call him "Sunshine" because he is always so bright and happy.

Chapter Six
Section 6.2

Daughter of Harriett

Evelyn

HARRIETT HOPKINS
and
CHARLES MARTINSON

Chart No. 1.6a.2

Charles

Evelyn Rose ——— Deceased

Beverly

Colleen

Carla

EVELYN ROSE MARTINSON

Evelyn was born 7 February, 1926 in Grace, Bannock County, Idaho. She is the second child and first daughter of Harriett **Hopkins** and Charles **Martinson.** She had a lung congestion problem. Harriett and Edna took her to Dr. **Tigert** for some medicine. The baby took the medicine and died the next morning from pneumonia.

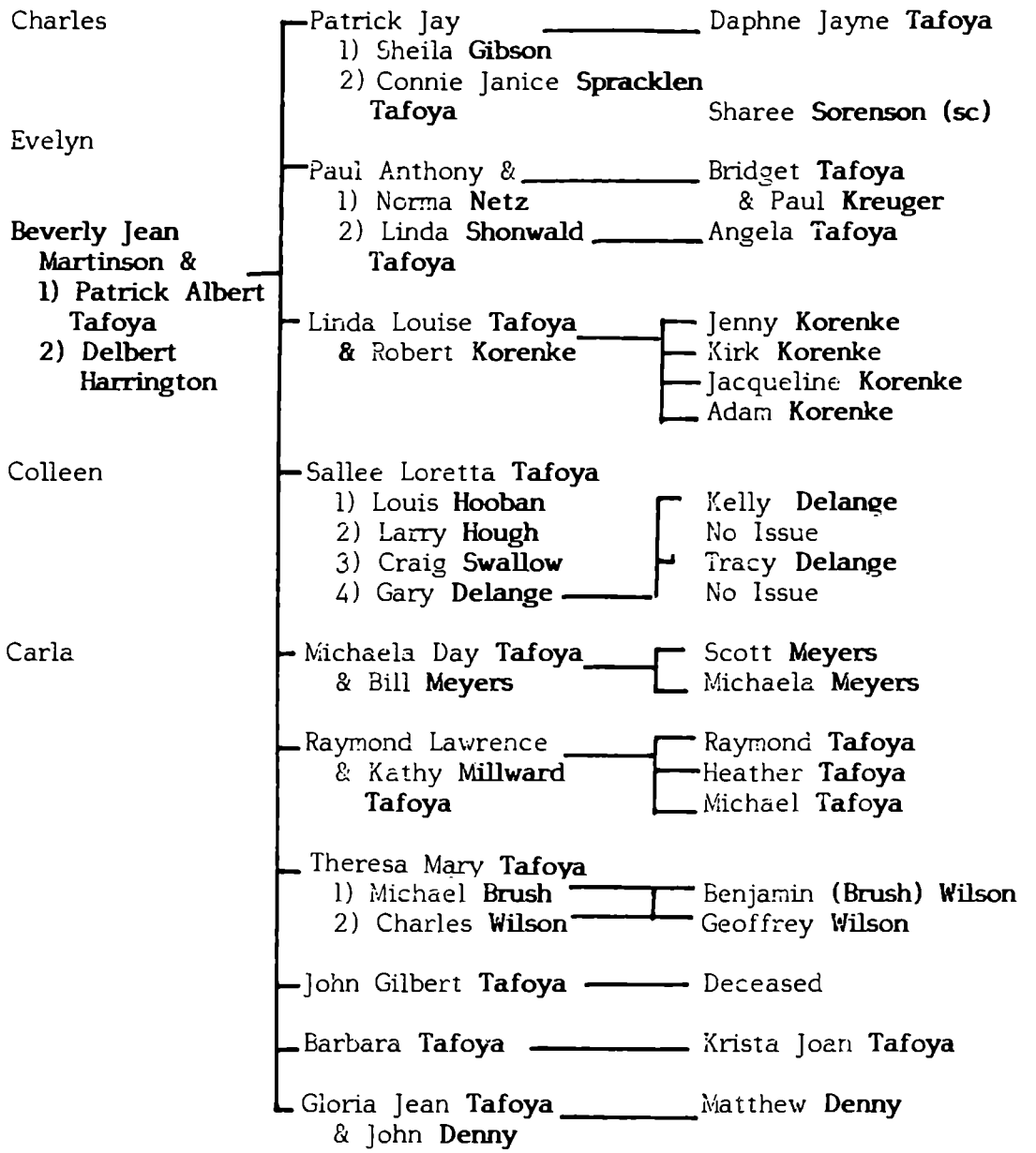
Chapter Six
Section 6.3

Daughter of Harriett

Beverly

HARRIETT HOPKINS
and
CHARLES MARTINSON

Chart No. 1.6a.3



BEVERLY JEAN MARTINSON 1.6a.3

Beverly Jean **Martinson** was born 20 April, 1927 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the third child and second daughter of Harriett **Hopkins** and Charles **Martinson.** She completed high school in Salt Lake City. She married Patrick Albert **Tafoya** on 3 July, 1944 in San Luis Obispo, San Luis Obispo County, California. They had ten children and are now divorced. Beverly has lived in Salt Lake City and Kaysville, Utah; Soda Springs; Pocatello, Grace and Bennington Idaho; Victorville and Sacramento, California.

On 14 October, 1965 she married Delbert **Harrington** and they live in Pocatello, Idaho. "Tosoiba" (a book on Soda Springs) reports that Beverly was active in the Catholic Woman's Altar Society in Soda Springs." (see p. 216)

Beverly worked as a telephone operator for thirty years and worked in Kaysville, Soda Springs and Pocatello. She enjoys camping, fishing, flowers and a garden. She is an excellent cook and specializes in Chili Salsa and grows her own chili peppers, garlic and tomatoes.

PATRICK ALBERT TAFOYA 1.6a.3a

Patrick Albert **Tafoya (1.6a.3a)** was born 19 September, 1926 in Longmont, Boulder County, Colorado. He married Beverly Jean **Martinson** on 3 July, 1944 in San Luis Obispo, San Luis Obispo County, California. He has been in the Army, Air Force and worked for twenty years in the US Mint. He enjoys history and browsing through encyclopedias. Currently, he lives in Denver, Colorado.

DELBERT HARRINGTON 1.6a.3b

Delbert was born 24 March, 1922 at Kanorado, Sherman County, Kansas, the son of Emmet **Harrington** and Florence **Parker.** He married Beverly Jean **Martinson** on 14 October, 1965 in Pocatello. He also enjoys gardening. He has worked as an exterminator and as a carpenter. One of his favorite past-times is fishing with Beverly and doing macramé.

Most interesting is that he plays guitar, mandolin and sings. Once he played with the Grand Old Opry. He played with and owned two different bands and also played on the radio. A very interesting event in his life was when Del's Band broke up and Elvis **Presley** took his spot. Perhaps he is the one who started his six stepchildren on guitar. He became a stepfather to nine children when he married Beverly.



Beverly Martinson Tafoya Harrington



Delbert Harrington



THE NINE TAFOYA CHILDREN

Two youngest in front are Barbara (left) and Gloria.
From left to right are: Jay, Michaela, Paul, Raymond, Linda, Theresa and Sallee.



BEVERLY AND DAUGHTERS

Theresa, Gloria, Linda, Beverly, Barbara, Michella and Sallee Tafoya



Connie and Jay Tafoya



Patrick Jay Tafoya



L–R Jenny Korenke and Daphne Tafoya

THE PATRICK TAFOYA FAMILY

PATRICK JAY TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.1

Patrick was born 20 August, 1946 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. He is the first child and son of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). He married Sheila Tracy **Gibson** in May of 1965 and was divorced. They had one daughter, Daphne Jayne **Tafoya.** Jay lives in West Valley (near Salt Lake City, Utah). On 13 December, 1986 he married Connie Janice **Spracklen.**

CONNIE JANICE SPRACKLEN 1.6a.3a.1b

Connie was born on 14 November, 1943. She married Patrick Jay **Tafoya** on 13 December, 1986 at Heber, Wasatch County, Utah. She has a daughter Sharee **Sorensen.**

DAPHNE JAYNE TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.1.1

Daphne is the first child and daughter of Patrick Jay **Tafoya** and Sheila Tracy **Gibson** (divorced). She was born in August of 1966 or 1967 in Seattle, King County, Washington. She is now attending college in Washington or Oregon and lives with her mother's brother (uncle).

SHAREE SORENSON 1.6a.3a.1.2sc

Sharee is the daughter of Connie Janice **Spracklen** and the step daughter of Patrick Jay **Tafoya.** She was born on 10 September, 1967.



Patrick Tafoya
Father of the ten
Tafoya Children



Back Row: Michella, Sallee and Theresa

Front Row: Linda and Gloria Tafoya



THREE SISTERS

Beverly Martinson and Colleen and Carla Dawn Pack

THE PAUL TAFOYA FAMILY

PAUL ANTHONY TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.2

Paul was born 13 June, 1947 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. He is a twin to Linda and the second son and child of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). Paul married Norma **Netz** in July of 1965 and they had one daughter Bridget (now divorced).

Paul married Linda Allen **Shonwald** (born in April of 1950 or 1951) and in April of 1973 they had one daughter Angie. (They are also divorced.) Paul now resides in Nampa, Idaho and is a paint contractor. He plays the guitar and sings. He enjoys fishing and his sister says he especially likes girls!

BRIDGET TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.2a.1

Bridget was born in May of 1966 at Lewiston, Nez Perce County, Idaho. She is the first daughter and child of Paul **Tafoya** and Norma **Netz** (divorced). She married Paul **Kreuger** but is divorced. She lives in Lewiston, Idaho.

ANGELA TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.2b.2

Angie was born at Boise, Ada County, Idaho in April of 1974. She is the second daughter and second child of Paul **Tafoya** and Linda Allen **Shonwald** (divorced). She is living in Boise, Idaho.

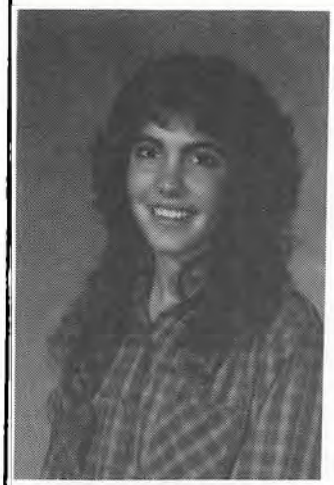


TWINS

Linda and Paul Tafoya

Angie, Paul and Wife Linda ?





Jennifer



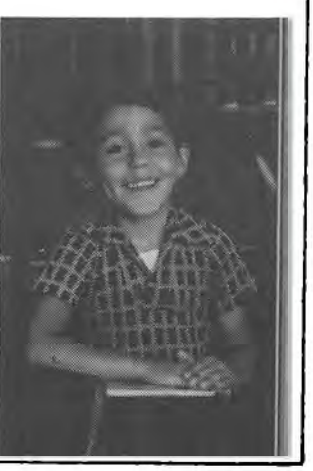
Kirk



Kirk, Linda, Jennifer, Bob
Adam and Jacqueline
Korenke

Jacqueline





Adam

THE LINDA AND ROBERT KORENKE FAMILY

LINDA LOUISE TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.3

Linda is the third child and first daughter of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). She is a twin to Paul. This is the only set of twins in this generation and the first set of twins since Thomas and Emma's three sets. She was born 13 June, 1947 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. On 31 August, 1968 she married Robert **Korenke** in Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho.

Linda graduated from Pocatello High School and went to Secretarial School at Idaho State University after winning a scholarship. She worked as a secretary for five years at Westinghouse for the Atomic Energy Commission. Her interests include sewing, growing flowers, cake decorating, Christian Bible Studies and she does a little beautician work. She is involved with a Biblical Research group, teaches Children's Fellowship and is a volunteer for the American Cancer Society.

Robert and Linda live in Idaho Falls, Idaho. They have four children; Jennifer, Kirk, Jackie and Adam. Linda plays guitar along with her four sisters and one brother. She also provided most of the material and pictures for Beverly's family in this book.

ROBERT EDWARD KORENKE 1.6a.3a.3s

Robert was born 14 September, 1941 in Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming. His parents are Edward Arthur **Korenke** and Ella Catherine **Drummond.** Attending college in Casper and Laramie, Wyoming, he completed a degree and graduated in Mechanical Engineering. He works for the Engineering Test Reactor at Arco, Idaho. Bob enjoys hunting, camping, snowmobiling, motorcycles and old guns. He started a business a few years ago selling guns, knives and Amsoil Products (synthetic oil). He has designed and is presently making a hunting knife and is working on a couple of new designs. He married Linda **Tafoya** in Idaho Falls on 31 August, 1968 and still lives there today.

JENNIFER KORENKE 1.6a.3a.3.1

Jennifer is the first child and daughter of Linda **Tafoya** and Robert **Korenke.** She was born 21 August, 1971 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. She plays the violin and piano and participates in gymnastics and dancing. She has been in Girl Scouts and likes to sew, model, roller skate, trampoline and snowmobile.

KIRK KORENKE 1.6a.3.3.2

Kirk is the second child and first son of Linda **Tafoya** and Robert **Korenke.** He was born 23 April, 1974 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. He enjoys baseball, snowmobiling, swimming and wrestling. He enjoys school. He is working hard as a Boy Scout and trying to work his way to Hawaii with the Scouts in July of 1987. He shovels driveways, and does lawns etc. He loves to target shoot and to hunting with his Dad. Kirk has mastered bugling like an elk with the instruction and experience of his Dad.



Linda Korenke with her Grandmother Harriett



FOUR GENERATIONS

Harriett, Beverly, Linda and Jennifer

JACQUELINE JO KORENKE 1.6a.3a.3.3

Jacqueline is the third child and second daughter of Linda **Tafoya** and Robert **Korenke.** Linda reports that she has dimples, cries when friends leave, is not too friendly with strangers and is very petite. She was born 21 February, 1979 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. She loves animals, especially cats. Recently she started violin and piano. She performed at the old Virginia Theatre in Shelly, Idaho in a fiddling contest. Her picture appeared in the Shelly, Idaho newspaper. She also enjoys gymnastics and swimming.

ADAM KORENKE 1.6a.3a.3.4

Adam was born 17 April, 1980. He is the fourth child and second son of Linda **Tafoya** and Robert **Korenke.** He walked at nine months and is very active, strong and muscular for his age. He has a dark complexion and dimples and natural curly hair that he inherited from his Great Grandpa Martinson. The school playground is his favorite place and he enjoys Master of the Universe characters, but "no naps Mom."



Back Row: Jennifer and Jacqueline
Front Row: Kirk and Adam



The Korenke's at Play



FOUR GENERATIONS

Back Row: Linda and Kirk
Middle Row: Grandmother Beverly, Jennifer, Great Grandmother Harriett
Front Row: Jacqueline and Adam

THE SALLEE AND GARY DELANGE FAMILY

SALLEE LORETTA TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.4

Sallee is the fourth child and second daughter born to Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). She was born 3 September, 1948 at Riverside, Riverside County, California. She married Louis **Hooban** (1.6a.3a.4a) and Craig **Swallow** (1.6a.3a.4c). These marriages ended in divorce. On 15 July, 1975 she married Gary **Delange.** Sallee has lived in the Idaho Panhandle and the Palouse Region of southeastern Washington for the past ten years.

Sallee is very artistic and educated in the Fashion World. She is a Registered Cosmetician from the Pocatello Academy of Beauty and has owned and operated Beauty Salons for the past eleven years. She presently operates one in Colfax, Washington.

Sallee has an ear for music and enjoys playing the Guitar and Piano. Interior Decorating is one of her favorite hobbies as well as her collection of Antique Chinaware.

GARY DELANGE 1.6a.3a.4d

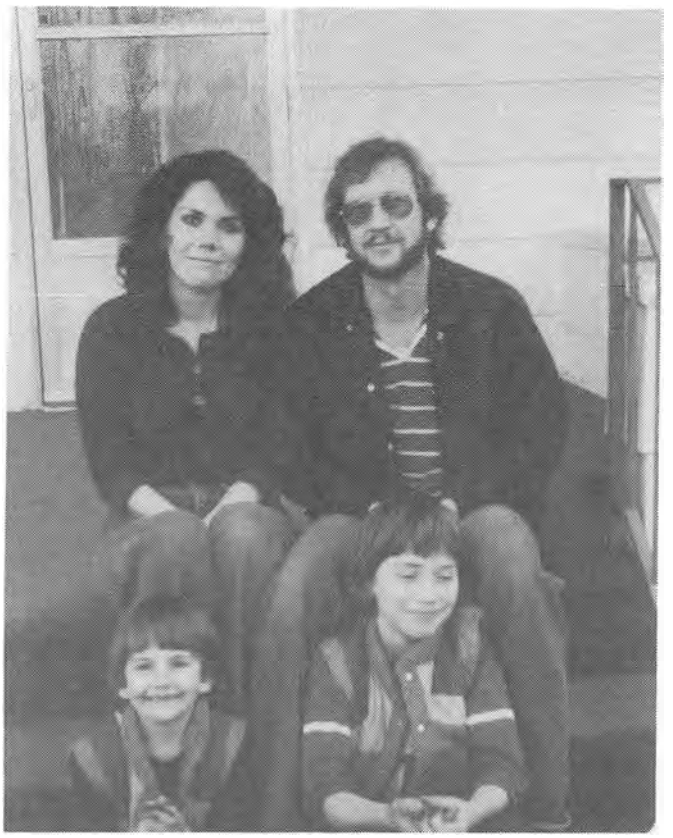
Gary was born 6 December, 1941 in Provo, Utah County, Utah. He has a Bachelor of Science Degree from the University of Utah. He also attended Graduate School at Utah State University. Gary has coached High School Athletics and taught Science and Physical Education for the past twenty years. Gary likes to work with his hands at woodwork and carpentry and enjoys the great outdoors.

KELLY JAMES DELANGE 1.6a.3a.4a.1

kelly is the first son and child born to Sallee Tafoya and Louis Hooban (divorced). He was born 29 October, 1968 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He presently resides in Colfax, Washington with Gary and Sallee Delange. He graduated from high school in June 1987. Kelly is proud to enter the United States Marine Corps on 2 August, 1987. Kelly has achieved many awards in his writing and poetry skills. He enjoys athletics and participated in high school Wrestling, basketball and track. He has won scholarships for his achievements in his high school years.

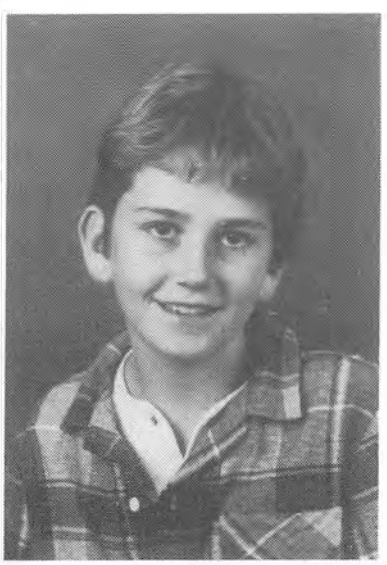
TRACY SHANE DELANGE 1.6a.3a.4b.2

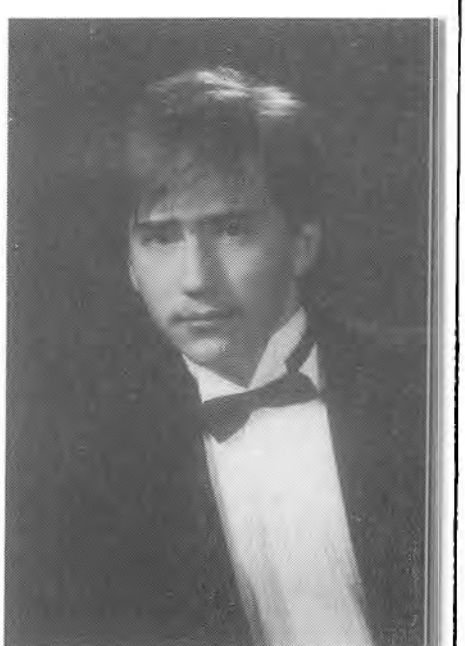
Tracy is the second child and son born to Sallee **Tafoya** and Craig James **Swallow** (divorced). He was born 4 April, 1973 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho and resides with Gary and Sallee Delange, in Colfax, Washington. Tracy is very athletic and is active in all sports. His specialty is wrestling in which he has won many awards. Tracy also has an ear for music and plays the drums in his school band. Tracy's summer activities include, fishing, swimming and riding motorcycles. He will be entering high school in the Fall of 1987.



Sallee and Gary

Shane and Kelly





THE MICHAELA MEYERS FAMILY

MICHAELA DAY TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.5

Michaela or "Boots" is the fifth child and third daughter of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). She was born 22 December, 1953 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho and has the nickname of Boots. She married Bill **Meyers** (1.6a.3a.5s) [born November, 1950] in November of 1973 at Pocatello. They are divorced. There are two children of this marriage; Scott and Michaela. Boots and her children live in Pocatello, Idaho where she works for the Farm Bureau. She is also a guitar player.

SCOTT MEYERS 1.6a.3a.5.1

Scott is the first child and son of Michaela **Tafoya** and Bill **Meyers** (divorced). He was born 15 November, 1975 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He has a paper route, does lawns and is joining football this season.

MICHAELA MEYERS 1.6a.3a.5.2

Michaela (Shelly) is the second child and first daughter of Michaela **Tafoya** and Bill **Meyers** (divorced). She was born 7 December, 1978 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. She likes to ride bicycles and play with Barbie dolls.



Scott, Michaela and Shelly Meyers

THE RAYMOND TAFOYA FAMILY

RAYMOND LAWRENCE TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.6

Raymond is the sixth child and third son of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). He was born at Soda Springs, Caribou County, on 28 December, 1954. He married Kathy **Millward** in the fall of 1976, but they are divorced now. They had three children; Raymond, Heather and Michael. Raymond is the fifth of the six guitar players in Beverly's family. He also likes camping and playing Pool. He lives in Boise.

KATHY MILLWARD 1.6a.3a.6.s

Kathy is the daughter of Dean and Katherine **Millward.** She married Raymond **Tafoya** in the fall of 1976 in Thatcher, Idaho but they are divorced now. She works for Lambweston in American Falls.

RAYMOND TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.6.1

Raymond was born 10 July, 1977 in Tuscon, Pima, Arizona. He is the first son and child of Raymond **Tafoya** and Kathy **Millward.**

HEATHER TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.6.2

Heather is the second child and only daughter of Raymond **Tafoya** and Kathy **Millward.** She was born 29 December, 1978 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho.

MICHAEL TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.6.3

Michael was born in December, 1979 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He is the third child and second son of Raymond **Tafoya** and Kathy **Millward.**



Raymond Tafoya

THE THERESA AND CHUCK WILSON FAMILY

THERESA MARY TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.7

Theresa is the seventh child and fourth daughter of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). She was born 21 February, 1955 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She married Michael **Brush** (1.6a.3a.7a) in 1973, but they were divorced. They had one child, Benjamin, who has been adopted by her second husband Chuck **Wilson.** Chuck and Theresa were married in February of 1981. She is the sixth guitar player in her family. Theresa sent the following:

I met my husband Chuck **Wilson** over the telephone. I was living in the State of Washington and Chuck lived in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. Because of our job duties, we talked at least once a week. After awhile it seemed we knew a good deal about one another. About six months later I decided to vacation in Pittsburg, at his invitation. I really wanted to meet him. My Mother (Beverly) thought I was crazy but I assured her my intuition was pushing me to go. I spent nine wonderful days in Pittsburg and Chuck was even more than I thought. I flew back home, had a garage sale, selling all my household furnishings, and Benji and I moved to Pittsburg. I got a job at a law firm (where I'm still employed) and Chuck and I were married five months later. That's why I'm in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania.

We recently bought a home in Bethel Park, Pennsylvania, a suburb of Pittsburg. Benji and I love it here and without a doubt have become fans of the Pittsburg Steelers. It took some adjusting here in Pittsburg, there's so many people and so much to do. But being one who loves to travel and see everything, I have the great opportunity to live among the people and really see the difference.

Living in Pennsylvania, I get homesick for my family a lot. The Bell Telephone really loves me as a customer. We plan to go home at least once a year, if feasible.

My Mother and sister, Linda, visited with us for a week in 1981 and was I ever happy! Mother is a real baseball fan and she truly enjoyed seeing two games at Three Rivers Stadium. Linda and Gloria visited me again in May of 1986. What a blast we three sisters had!

I work for a community hospital doing some computer work and staffing two days a week. I also work for an attorney doing word-processing. When I can talk my husband into it, I enjoy dancing and like to jog. I'm excited to be home more, now that I don't have to work full time. I'm looking forward to making homemade crafts and baking more for the holidays.

CHARLES R. WILSON 1.6a.3a.7b

Charles was born in Bethel Park, Allegany County, Pennsylvania. His parents are Jim and Eileen **Wilson** of Bethel Park. He is thirty four years old (born about 1953). He graduated from Duquesne University in Pittsburg, Pa. and has been employed for ten years at Westinghouse Electric Supply in Pittsburg. He married Theresa in February of 1981.

Chuck enjoys sports and especially football. He loves the Steelers and Pittsburg



Theresa



Benjie

The Theresa and Chuck Wilson Family

Geoffrey



Chuck



football teams. He enjoys swimming, jogging and golf. He is very fast moving, as nearly everyone from the big cities are, and it took me awhile to get used to this fast pace part of the country, after coming from Idaho. He loves the outdoors and takes time for his yard. It is kept looking great.

BENJAMIN N. WILSON 1.6a.3a.7a.1

Benjie was born 26 July, 1977 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He is the first son and child of Theresa **Tafoya** and Michael **Brush** (divorced). He has been adopted by his step-father Chuck **Wilson.**

Benjie likes school because he gets taught so much. As a third grader this year (1985) he does well in school, although I've heard he does his share of fooling around. He enjoys baseball, football and soccer. He can really bat some line drives but on the field, one wonders about him and says "Wake Up Ben." Ben enjoys helping Mom cook and wished he could do the whole meal. He's a good helper. He loves transformers.

GEOFFREY ALAN WILSON 1.6a.3a.7a.2

Geoffrey was born 12 May, 1982 in Pittsburg, Allageny County, Pennsylvania. He is the second child and second son of Theresa **Tafoya** and Charles **Wilson.** He is our miniature quarterback, loves football and understands more about the game than his mother. He also likes baseball but still has lots of strike outs!

He rides his hot wheels all the time and wants Santa Claus to bring him an electric motorcycle. Geoffrey is a light sleeper and likes to wake his Mom and Dad up two or three times a night and wants his cereal.



FOUR GENERATIONS

Harriett, Beverly and Benjie, and Theresa

THE BEVERLY AND DELBERT HARRINGTON FAMILY (Continued)

JOHN GILBERT TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.8

John is the eighth child and fourth son of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). He was born, prematurely, at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho in July of 1958. He died a few hours after his birth.

BARBARA TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.9

Barbara is the ninth child of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). She was born 29 February, 1960 at Montpelier, Bear Lake County, Idaho. She is the only Leap Year Baby in the entire family!) She enjoys baking and does some crocheting and needlepoint. She lives in Pocatello with Beverly and Delbert helping her Mom with housecleaning, painting, etc. She loves to go fishing, jogging and getting a suntan.

KRISTA JOAN TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.9.1

Krista was born 16 November, 1986. She is the daughter of Barbara **Tafoya** and Spencer **Howard.**



Barbara Tafoya



Krista Joan Tafoya

THE GLORIA AND JOHN DENNEY FAMILY

GLORIA JEAN TAFOYA 1.6a.3a.10

Gloria was born 28 December, 1962 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. She is the tenth child and sixth daughter of Beverly **Martinson** and Patrick **Tafoya** (divorced). She enjoyed gymnastics while in school and has worked as a salesperson for Mountain Bell.

She married John **Denney** on 12 June, 1982. They have one child Matthew and reside in Pocatello. (Gloria as the tenth child makes Beverly's family the largest other than the original Bailey Creek Fifteen.) Gloria plays guitar and sings. She likes to work in her yard and she Robocizes.

JOHN DENNEY 1.6a.3a.10s

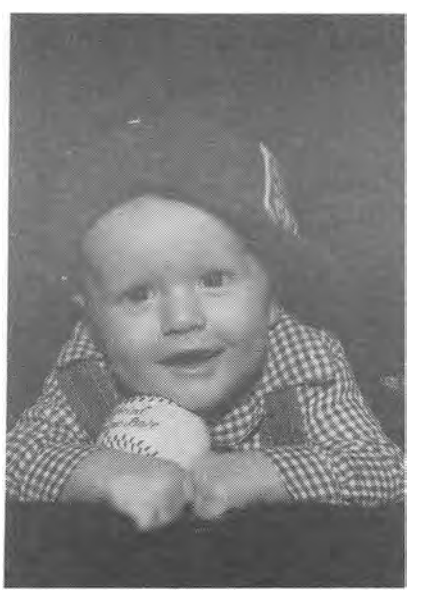
John is the son of Ted and Corrine **Denney** and was born in 1962. He married Gloria **Tafoya** on 12 June, 1982. He works for Sunpower . He is an auto mechanic and restores cars. He likes camping at a cabin and his pet Iguana. Their hobby is Matthew. They reside in Pocatello.

MATTHEW DENNEY 1.6a.3a.10.1

Matthew is the first child and son of Gloria **Tafoya** and John **Denney.** He was born 6 September, 1984 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He is quite tall for his age. He's a Sesame Street Kid and loves Bert and Ernie.



Gloria and John Denney



Matthew Denney



Gloria and John Denney



Colleen Griffith



Matthew Denney



Back to Front: Beverly , Harriett
Gloria and Barbara

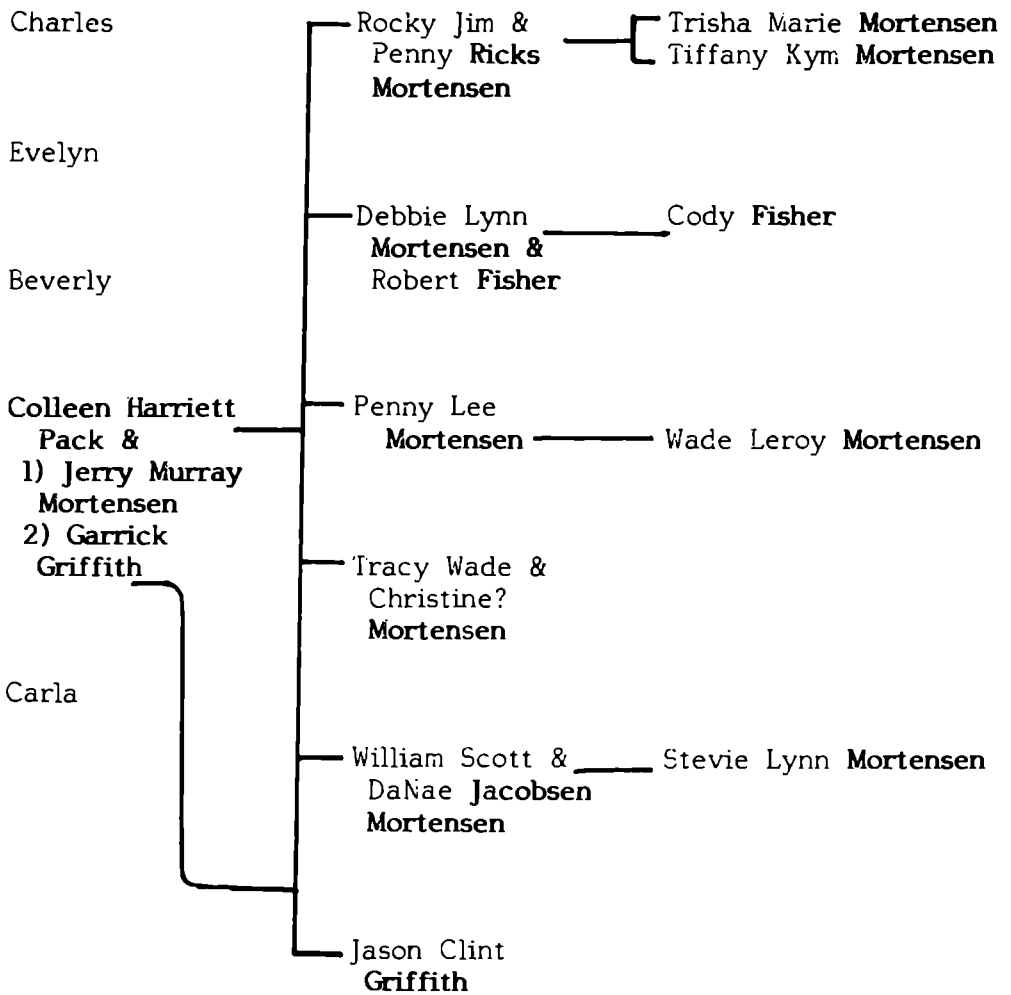
Chapter Six
Section 6.4

Daughter of Harriett

Colleen

HARRIETT HOPKINS
and
HORACE PACK

Chart No. 1.6b.4



COLLEEN HARRIETT PACK 1.6b.4

Colleen is the first child of Harriett **Hopkins** and Horace **Pack** and Harriett's fourth child and third daughter. She was born 3 June, 1938 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She has also lived in Bingham, Utah and Preston and Idaho Falls, Idaho.

Jerry Murray **Mortenson** (1.6b.4a) [born 7 May, 1938 and married in August of 1957] was her first husband. They were divorced in June of 1967. They had five children; Rocky Jim, Debbie, Penny, Tracy and William. Colleen married Garrick **Griffith** (1.6b.4b) [born 7 February, 1940 and married March, 1971] and divorced on 11 February, 1972. They had one child, Jason. Colleen resides in Idaho Falls with some of her children.

Carla Dawn, Colleen's sister writes: "Colleen is known by her family as the type of person everyone should have a chance to know. She has always been one to really listen to people and genuinely cares about what she hears. This is a rare trait to find. She's a very ambitious person. For example: Her love for rearranging furniture in her home goes one step further than the norm. She's the only person we know who changes her entire kitchen around, even the refrigerator finds its way across the room to a new wall! Raising her six children has definitely had times of struggle, but she has managed on her own very well and without complaint.

She is holding two jobs at this time and has for several years. Colleen enjoys doing crafts, flower arranging and decorating her home.



Colleen Harriett Pack



Harriett and Colleen
Mother and Daughter

THE ROCKY JIM AND PENNY MORTENSON FAMILY

ROCKY JIM MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.1

Rocky Jim is the first son and child of Colleen **Pack** and Jerry **Mortenson** (divorced). He was born 16 June, 1958 at Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. He married Penny **Ricks** on 10 September, 1975. They reside in Idaho Falls and have two children, Trisha and Tiffany.

PENNY RICKS 1.6b.4a.1s

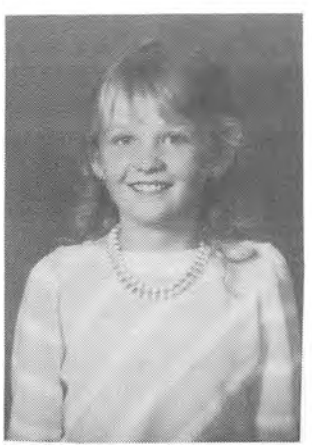
Penny **Ricks** was born 1 September, 1960. She married Rocky Jim **Mortenson** on 10 September, 1975.

TRISHA MARIE MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.1.1

Trisha is the first daughter and child of Rocky Jim **Mortenson** and Penny **Ricks.** She was born 28 July, 1976 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho.

TIFFANY KYM MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.1.2

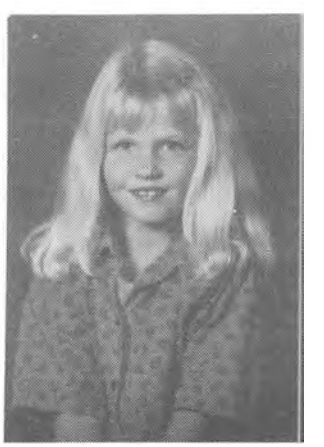
Tiffany is the second daughter and second child of Rocky Jim **Mortenson** and Penny **Ricks.** She was born 9 August, 1979 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho.



Trisha Mortenson



Rocky Jim Mortenson



Tiffany Mortenson

THE DEBBIE AND ROBERT FISHER FAMILY

DEBBIE LYNN MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.2

Debbie is the second child and first daughter of Colleen **Pack** and Jerry **Mortenson.** She was born at Brigham City, Box Elder County, Utah on 3 December, 1959. She married Robert **Fisher** on 14 October, 1979 in Nevada. They have one child, Cody. They reside in Idaho Falls, Idaho.

ROBERT FISHER 1.6b.4a.2s

Robert was born on 30 January, 1957. He married Debbie **Mortenson** on 14 October, 1979 in Nevada.

CODY FISHER 1.6b.4a.2.1

Cody was born 26 March, 1980 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. He is the first child and son of Debbie **Mortenson** and Robert **Fisher.**



Debbie Mortenson Fisher



Cody Fisher

THE PENNY LEE MORTENSON FAMILY

PENNY LEE MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.3

Penny was born 4 December, 1960 at Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. She is the third child and second daughter of Colleen **Pack** and Jerry **Mortenson** (divorced). Penny has one child, Wade. They reside in Idaho Falls.

WADE LEROY MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.3.1

Wade is the first child and son of Penny **Mortenson.** He was born 20 December, 1981 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. He lives with his mother in Idaho Falls.



Penny and Wade Mortenson

THE TRACY AND CHRIS MORTENSON FAMILY

TRACY WADE MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.4

Tracy is the fourth child and second son of Colleen **Pack** and Jerry **Mortenson** (divorced). He was born in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho on 28 March, 1962. He married Chris ? on 15 October, 1983. They reside in Germany where Tracy is in the Military Service.

CHRISTINE ? 1.6b.4a.4s

Chris married Tracy **Mortenson** on 15 October, 1983. She was born 29 November of 1960.



Tracy Mortenson

THE SCOTT AND DANAE MORTENSON FAMILY

WILLIAM SCOTT MORTENSON FAMILY 1.6b.4a.5

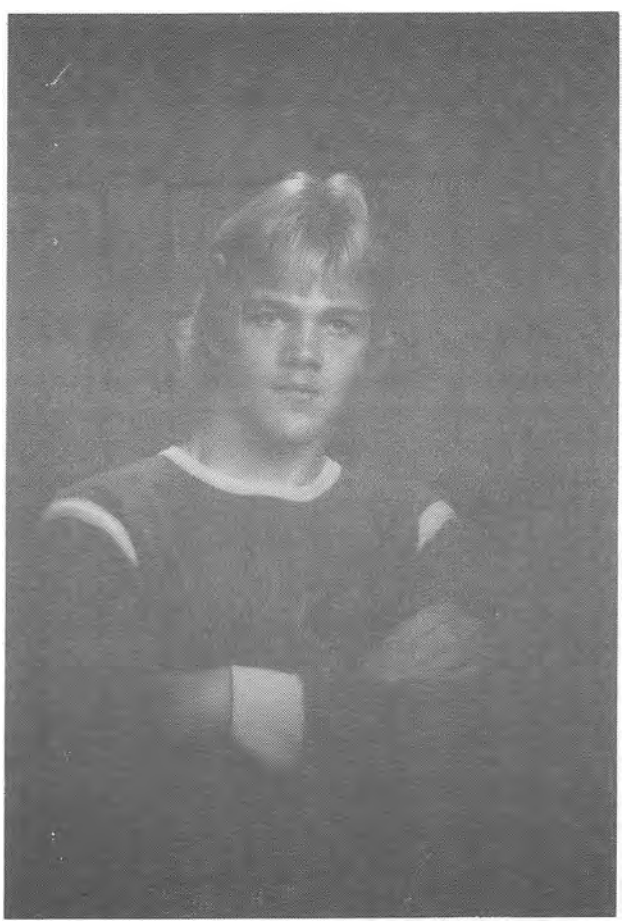
Scott is the fifth child and third son of Colleen **Pack** and Jerry **Mortenson** (divorced). He was born at Preston, Franklin County, Idaho on 15 December, 1966. He married DaNae **Jacobsen** but they are separated. The have one daughter, Stevie Lynn.

DANAE JACOBSEN 1.6b.4a.5s

DaNae married Scott **Mortenson** but they are separated.

STEVIE LYNN MORTENSON 1.6b.4a.5.1

Stevie was born 20 June, 1985 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. She is the first daughter and child of Scott **Mortenson** and DaNae **Jacobsen** (separated).

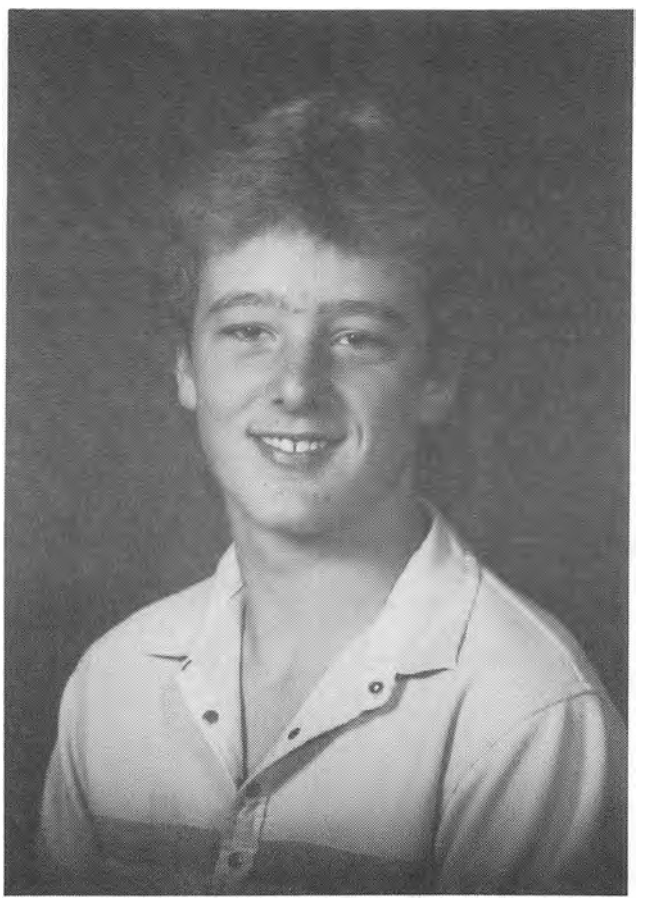


Scott Mortenson

THE COLLEEN GRIFFITH FAMILY (Continued)

JASON CLINT GRIFFITH 1.6b.4a.6

Jason is the sixth child and fourth son of Colleen **Pack** and Garrick **Griffith** (divorced). He is their only child. He was born 12 January, 1972 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. Jason likes to ride motorcycles.



Jason Griffith

Who's Who

Answers on p. 390

35.



36.



37.



38.



Chapter Six

Section 6.5

Daughter of Harriett

Carla

HARRIETT HOPKINS
and
HORACE PACK

Chart No. 1.6b.5

Charles

Evelyn

Beverly

Colleen

Carla Dawn Pack
& Jay Thomas ——┬ Daren Jay **Thomas**
└ Tamara Dawn **Thomas**

CARLA DAWN PACK 1.6b.5

Carla is the second child of Harriett **Hopkins** and Horace **Pack** and Harriett's fifth child and fourth daughter. She was born 3 October, 1940 in Grace, Bannock County, Idaho. She married Jay Dean **Thomas** on 31 July, 1959. They were sealed 11 April, 1986 in the Idaho Falls Temple. The have two children and have resided in Idaho Falls since 1964.

Carla has worked for Idaho School District #93 since 1974. She is presently a Teacher's Aide for the Kindergarten at Falls Valley Elementary School. She and Jay enjoy boating, fishing and working in their yard and garden. She does extensive macramé and flower arranging projects and has made several quilts. She cans beans and tomatoes from her garden and other purchased fruits and vegetables.

JAY DEAN THOMAS 1.6b.5s

Jay was born in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. His parents are Dean Adolph **Thomas** and Delecta **Westerberg.** He married Carla **Pack** on 31 July, 1959 and they have two children, Daren and Tamara.

Jay has been employed by various operating contractors at the Idaho National Engineering Laboratory as an inspector, quality engineer and quality supervisor. He is currently Quality Systems Supervisor for E. and G. Idaho, Inc.

Jay has built many improvements on their home including a family room, bedroom and bath in the basement. He has also built new vertically-spaced windows in the living room and a sliding patio door and redwood deck off the dining room.

DAREN JAY THOMAS 1.6b.5.1

Daren was born 25 July, 1960 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the first son and child of Carla **Pack** and Jay **Thomas.** His mother reports the following:

Daren has attended Idaho State University. He is currently employed at the Post-Register Newspaper in Idaho Falls, but will soon join Exxon Nuclear Idaho, Inc., as an inspector after his security clearance is processed. He enjoys water skiing, fishing, golf, tennis, jogging and weight lifting.

He is a certifiable "sports nut". He can recite the scores and highlights of all the pro football bowls since the annual event began in 1966. He can also remember winners and incidents of many past golf and tennis tournaments.

TAMARA DAWN THOMAS 1.6b.5.2

Tamara is the second child and only daughter of Carla **Pack** and Jay **Thomas.** She was born 12 June, 1964 in Granger, Salt Lake County, Utah.

Tamara attended Utah State University and graduated with a degree in Journalism Education in June of 1986. She previously attended Ricks College in Rexburg, Idaho and earned an Associate Degree in Journalism. Tamara was editor of



Carla and Jay Thomas



Mother and Daughter
Harriett and Carla



Tamara



Daren Thomas

her high school newspaper; held various editorial positions on the Ricks College Newspaper, including Production Editor, Copy Editor and Writing Editor and was a columnist during her last year. She was Entertainment Editor for the student newspaper at Utah State and was Editor-in-Chief of that paper for one year. Tamara's journalism talents have won her an all-expense paid trip to Washington, D.C.; and she has attended conventions in San Francisco, Santa Fe, Los Angeles, New York City and Denver. She recently counted the states she has visited and came up with eighteen. Tamara is very active in Church affairs. She entered the LDS Missionary Training Center, Provo, Utah on 2 July, 1986 to serve a mission at Milano, Italy. She loves to fish, plays the guitar and is known by friends and family for her wonderful sense of humor. **[Editor's Note:** Perhaps Tamara will become the Editor of the second edition of this book].



Carla and her Uncle Vernal Hopkins
at the 1985 Family Reunion
at Hooper Springs, Idaho

WHO'S WHO ANSWERS

Page 48.

1. Parley **Hopkins** holding Ellis **Hopkins**
2. Beverly **Martinson Harrington**
3. Corey **Hopkins**
4. Unidentified. If you know her, let us know.

Page 82.

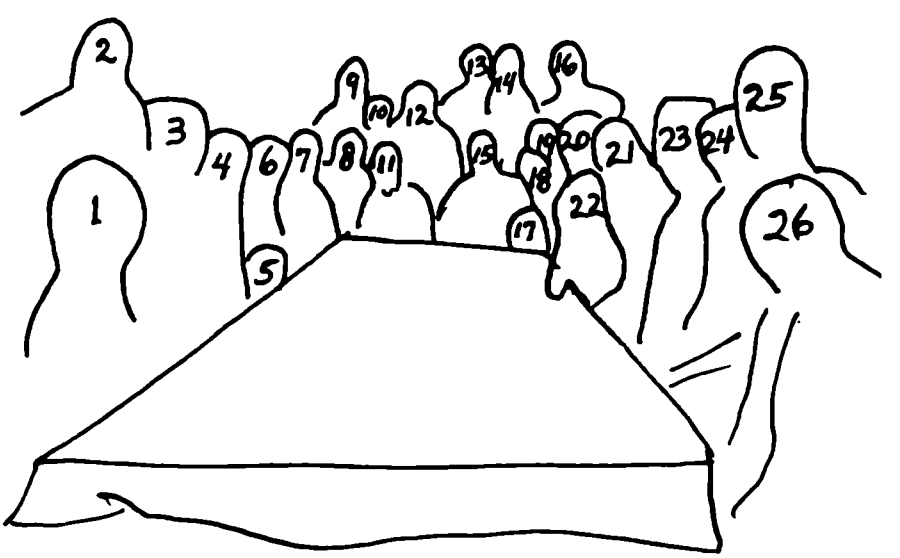
5. Ina **Yancey**
6. Grace **Davis Hopkins**
7. Ruth **Hopkins Yancey**
8. "Granny", Alice **Sheridan Davis**

Page 102.

9. Three of the Hopkins "Girls": Vernal, Arthur and Parley
10. Ina **Hopkins** and George **Speer**
11. Delano, Greg and Tom **Hopkins**
12. Can you match 12 and 13 with their spouses? Left to Right: a) Nita, b) Grace, c) Kathryn, d) Seerah, 3) Martha.
13. John (match c), Arthur (b), Parley (d), Vernal (a) and Nephi (e). Two children: Tom and Carol **Hopkins**. Taken at Lava Hot Springs.

Page 138.

14. Arthur **Hopkins** (by car) who? who? Parley **Hopkins** with Ellis **Hopkins** in front. Are the "who" Davis Cousins or who? Please let us know.
15. Carol **Hopkins**
16. Greg **Hopkins**
17. At a Bailey Creek Family Reunion about early 1930. Can you name some? 1?, 2?, 3. John **Hopkins**, 4?, 5?, 6?, 7?, 8?, 9?, 10?, 11?, 12?, maybe Emma **Christensen Hopkins**?, 13?, 14?, 15 Thomas John, 16. Arthur **Hopkins**, 17?, 18?, 19?, 20. Grace **Hopkins**, 21? 22?, maybe Joyce **Hopkins Leavitt**?, 23?, 24?, 25?, Parley **Hopkins** 26? Let us know.



Page 178.

18. Danny **Wilson**
19. Tall to short. Gaylon, Dennis, Ralph, and Gary **Hopkins**
20. Terry and Jilleen **Leavitt**
21. Clarice **Hopkins**

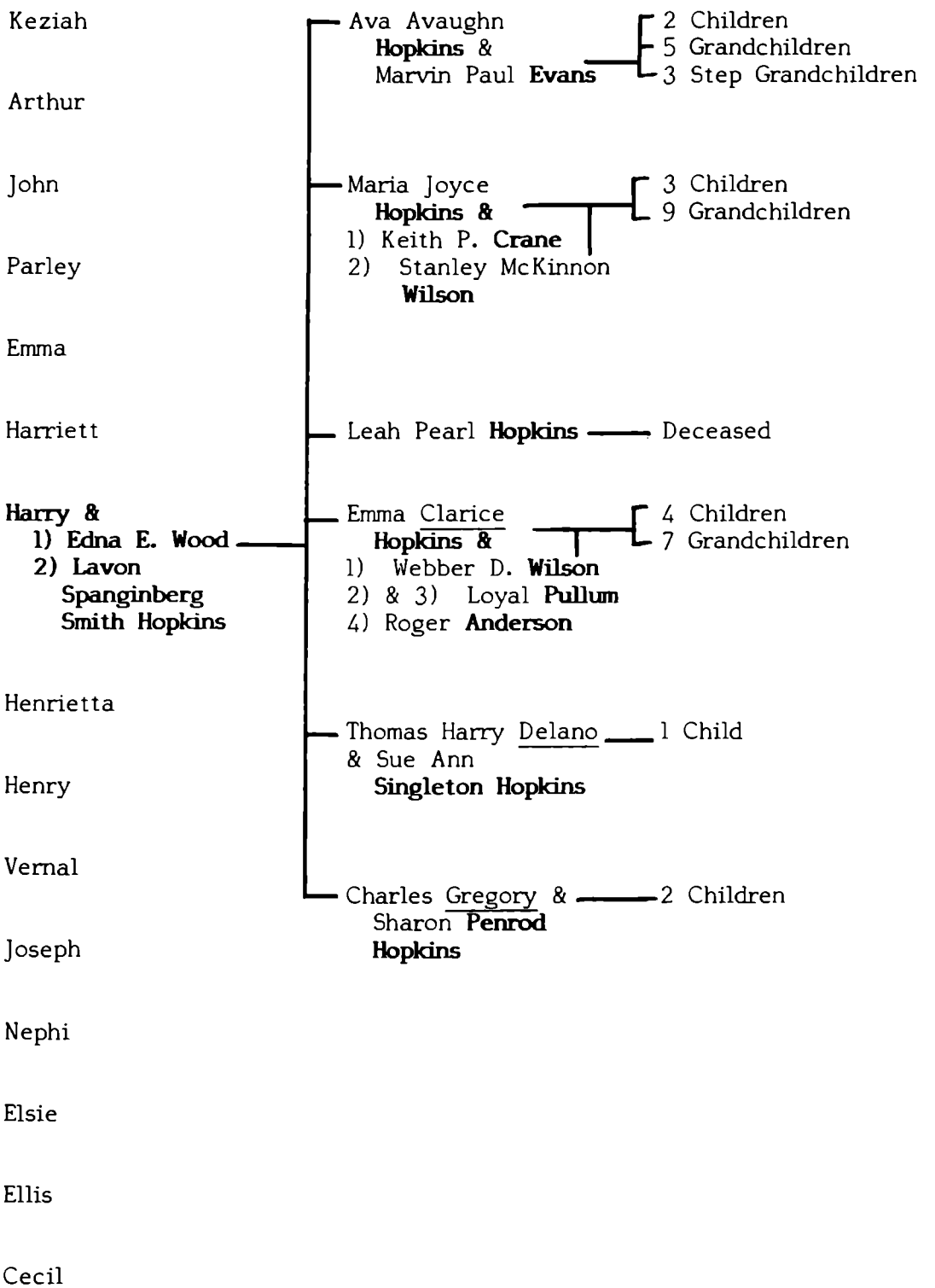
(Continued p. 390)

Chapter Seven

Harry

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.7



HARRY HOPKINS 1.7

Harry is the seventh child and fourth son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** His first wife Edna **(Woods) Hopkins** tells his story.

Harry **Hopkins** was born in Bailey Creek, Bannock County, Idaho, a small farm community five miles south of Soda Springs on 10 April, 1903. He also had a twin sister Harriett. They were the first of three sets of twins in less than three years. "Emma, you were some lady!"

Harry grew up as a farm boy doing all the things that farming calls for; riding, milking, feeding pigs, haying, plowing and of course, the harvest. Harry went eight years to the little "white" school house in the neck of the hill just north of Bailey Creek. He lived at home for twenty three years, then he got a job on the Union Pacific Railroad, as a section laborer.

On 8 January, 1927, he married the girl next door, Edna **Wood.** They went to live in Soda Springs. To this union was born, Ava Avaughn, Maria Joyce, Emma Clarice, Leah Pearl, Harry Delano, and Charles Gregory **Hopkins.**

Harry became a section foreman three years after his marriage and laid all the heavy guage steel from Kemmerer, Wyoming to Pine Dale, Oregon and from Pocatello, Idaho to Ogden, Utah. The family lived in Soda Springs till 1941. Harry bid for the section at Pescadero, Idaho. We moved there, then to Bennington, George Town, Kimoma and back to Montpelier. He checked the railroad ties carefully, during World War II, to protect them against sabotage.

In 1953 we bought a home in Montpelier and sold our home in Soda Springs. The children all graduated from High School in Montpelier. In 1956, the railroad began to have trouble. The trucks and airplanes began to take shipping away from the railroad. The railroad cut off sections. Harry was bumped off Montpelier. He was bumped off several other sections and was finally able to get to Soda Springs again. He then lost Soda Springs and we moved around from section to section.

The family stayed in Montpelier. Harry got Soda Springs again and also someone else! Edna and Harry were divorced 28 October, 1960. Harry lived in Soda Springs until he died 27 May, 1974. **[Editor's Note:** Harry married LaVon **Spanginberg** on 17 April, 1961**].**

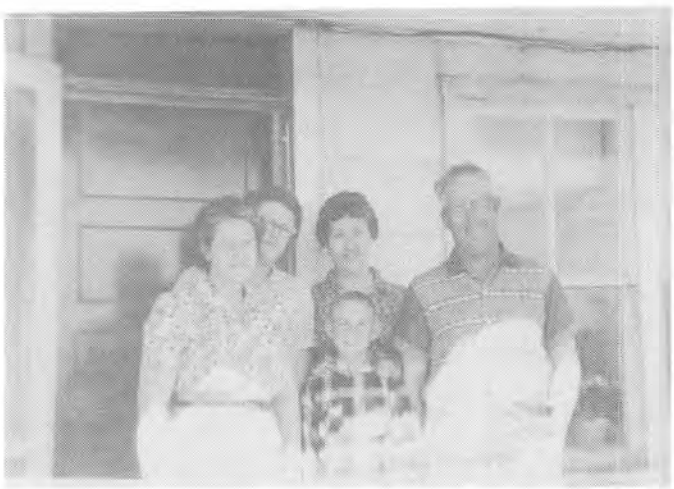
Harry played the violin very well. He loved fishing and hunting. He was always interested in his work and did it very well. He received several citations for being careful, such as a pin and ring for not having an accident in his gang for over forty four years.

Next are some stories related by Harry's daughter, Maria **(Hopkins) Wilson.**

Mom and Dad (Harry and Edna) had real good times. They'd go after wood in the Model T with twenty five cents worth of gas (one gallon) in the tank. Mom would pack a picnic lunch and they'd take off for the mountains around Eight Mile. They would get a load of Quaking Aspen and dry quaky and then have lunch. After lunch the kids would wade in the stream and Dad would fish until he caught his limit (twenty five in those days).



Harry Hopkins



Edna, Marie, Ava, Greg and Harry Hopkins



Back Row: Greg and Harry, Clarice, Ava and marie
Front Row: Delano, Edna (Inset) and Marvin Evans

We would buy one pack of gum and each of us got one stick. The boys weren't there yet, so one pack was just right for the five of us. We would go to Hooper Springs with lemonade and Mom would mix it, or other things, with the soda water. At Uncle Parl's and Aunt Seerah's, at Bailey Creek, we would play in the old willow tree in front of the old house. I don't know why we didn't break our necks.

While we were quite small we'd go to Grandpa and Grandma Hopkins' (Thomas and Emma) for Sunday dinner. There were rows of people under the apple trees, in the old orchard yard, in front of the house. During the winter we would sleigh ride down the hill by the old barn.

Grandma **Hopkins** (Emma) always came to the gate wearing a big apron and wiping her hands on it. Her mother, Marie Sophie **(Jensen) Christensen** sat in the kitchen drinking her cup of coffee. As a Danish custom, she loved her coffee. Grandma **Hopkins** had the prettiest auburn-red hair. She loved her grandkids and delighted in the large amount of them.

Friends next door had an old horse. Ava, Clarice and I (Marie) rode clear out to the bridge at Bailey Creek to go fishing. One winter, when Ava was nine and I was seven, we went to the Drug Store to get things for Mom (Edna). Once we heard a noise from a team of horses, that frightened us. It especially frightened Ava, who was afraid of the dark.

While we were in High School, we moved to Pescadero and lived in a section house on the railroad. We walked two and a half miles into Bennington to go to Mutual (LDS Church Youth Program). Ava, the practical joker, would walk on ahead, hide behind a telephone pole and jump out, trying to scare us. She thought it hilarious when she succeeded.

One time Dad (Harry) told us to wear our boots in case we got stuck in the winter snow. Ava was driving the car and as we were going up the third hill, on the way home, the car slid off the road. Ava had no boots on, so I (Marie) had to shovel and push the car out of the snow bank. Ava sat in the car and bawled because Dad had told her to wear boots and she hadn't.

I (Marie) made a pie for Mom in Home Economics at school one day. It was a lemon meringue and I had to take it home on the school bus from Bennington to Pescadero. A kid grabbed it and it went onto the floor. I was really mad!

Dad (Harry) loved to fish in Montpelier Canyon. He loved gardening and raised just about everything, including vegetables, chickens and rabbits. We were pretty self-sufficient on that little farm.

Pescadero had no electricity or running water. We had to haul water in fifty gallon wooden barrels. We heated irons or used a gas iron on the coal stove. During wash day, we had to go up the hill to the spring to refill the barrels so we could do the wash.

In the winter the bus driver could not drive his Model T, so we went to school on a team-pulled covered sleigh. It was great going back fifty years in time, and it was different and fun. Springtime found the lane so muddy that the Model T driver, who took us to the bus stop, had to use a team and a surry with the fringe on top. Everyone laughed with surprise. This was 1947! We learned to appreciate electricity and indoor plumbing but we'd never trade in the experiences.

Delano was born in Soda Springs and Dad (Harry) was so proud he had his first boy. Mom (Edna) insisted on getting the Thanksgiving dinner ready before she went to the hospital. She got the dinner ready in spite of the doctor, who was "chasing her around the kitchen" to go to the hospital. He was afraid the baby would be born in the kitchen. However, Mom made it to the hospital and Delano was born on Thanksgiving Day.

World War II started and Dad (Harry) put in for section foreman. He was relief foreman first. He got the job as section foreman and we went to Pescadero.Greg was born in the winter of 1949. They closed off the valley for a whole week. Even the train couldn't get through because the snow drifts were so high and mean after a couple of terrible blizzards. When the road was opened to Bennington, the drifts were so high you couldn't see the cars.

When I (Marie) was married, I had to walk down to see my folks. I wanted to bring Delano to my house so he wouldn't have so far to walk (up three hills) and miss so much school. On the way back, we were hit by a blizzard. I stood with my back to it and put Dell and my little dog under my coat. Dad came along and found us, but the worst had passed and we went on home to my house. The blizzard was so bad they had to take a big rotary on the front of an engine to open up the railroad tracks.

Dad put in a lot of hours to keep the switches open and then it would blow shut. They patrolled as much as they could and tried to keep the tracks as clear as possible. He had to go out at night. When a rail broke he had to use the dispatch phone and that could be night, day, or forty degrees below zero! The old telegraph wires would hum and the rails would pop and snap. I don't know how he stood the ice cold of winter and the heat of summer. It took a lot of stamina.

OBITUARY OF HARRY HOPKINS

Harry **Hopkins**, 71 of Soda Springs, passed away Monday, May 27, 1974, at the Caribou Memorial Hospital following a long illness.

He was born April 10, 1903 at Soda Springs to Thomas and Emma **(Christensen) Hopkins.** He was married to Edna E. **Wood** and divorced. He then married LaVon **Smith** 15 April, 1964 at Las Vegas. He had been employed as a maintenance foreman for the Union Pacific until his retirement in 1968.

He was a member of the LDS Church. He was an avid fisherman and hunter.

Survivors are his widow of Soda Springs, two sons and three daughters, Dell (Delano) of Orem, Utah; Greg, Mrs. Marvin (Ava) **Evans**, Mrs. Stanley (Marie) **Wilson** and Mrs. Webber (Clarice) **Wilson** all of Ogden; nine grandchildren, five brothers and three sisters, John of St. George, Utah; Vernal, Nephi and Parley all of Soda Springs; Ellis of Richmond, Calif.; Mrs. Harriett **Pack** of Grace; Mrs. Kezia (sic) Bletcher of Fresno, Calif.; and Mrs. Emma **Yerkes** of Portland, Oregon.

Funeral services will be Thursday at 1:00 p.m. at the Soda Springs First-Fourth Ward LDS Church. Friends may call at the Allen Funeral Home prior to services. Burial will be in the Fairview Cemetery.

EDNA EARL WOOD 1.7a

In a little community near the great mountain of Caribou on 11 June, 1907, I Edna Earl **Wood** was born in Wayan, near Grays Lake, Caribou County, Idaho. Grandpa **Wood** (Charles John **Wood**) wanted a boy so he gave me the middle name of Earl. I lived on a ranch and grew up riding and breaking horses and herding cattle and sheep. I was twelve years old when I left Grays Lake and moved to Bailey Creek, Idaho, five miles from Soda Springs.

My father, Charles John **Wood** was a rancher and my mother Mary Dorcess Howard **Creager** was a wonderful Mother. There were ten of us; six girls and four boys. She spent all her time caring, teaching and guiding us all in the right direction. She taught high morals, respect for others, fairness, honesty and above all, to be true to one's self.

I went to live with my grandparents on my Mother's side shortly after we moved to Bailey Creek. My grandpa (Grandpa Creager) had a bad leg, so I went to help with the chores.

I lived in Lewiston, Utah until I graduated from the eighth grade. Grandma Creager died and I went home. I went to high school my first year in Soda Springs, my second in North Cache, Richmond, Utah and my last two years at the Academy for Girls in Logan. I also took three courses of college at the University of Logan, Utah. I graduated in May, 1926.

I did some nursing for Dr. Ellis **Kackley** in Soda Springs, the summer of 1926. I married Harry **Hopkins** on 8 January, 1927. We had six children; Ava Avaughn, Maria Joyce, Leah Pearl, Thomas Harry Delano and Charles Gregory **Hopkins.** Leah Pearl died two hours after birth.

I lived with Harry for thirty three years going from place to place wherever the railroad sent him. Sometimes it was for a few months and sometimes for years. I divorced Harry on 28 October, 1960.

I have spent most of my time working, putting the boys in college and helping with grandchildren and great grandchildren. I have twelve grandchildren and twenty four great grandchildren who all know me well and I love dearly. My families are my greatest pride and joy. We all get together at least twice a year for Thanksgiving and Easter. Last year (1985) we had fifty six to dinner. We grow each year.

I love to quilt. I make many quilts for the families and sew for the grandchildren. I go fishing with the kids. I take care of my small farm (one half acre). I raise apricots, tomatoes, melons, peas, beans, peaches, raspberries, strawberries and grapes. What I don't use one of the kids does. I also collect rocks and have some interesting ones from all over the world. **[Editor's Note:** When we visited Aunt Edna in August of 1986, she was hauling topsoil to put on her garden.**]**

I was very active in the LDS Church until I had to stay away from crowds as I catch colds very easily and get pneumonia. I love to make friends and I have many. I hope to live a long and happy life and see my great great grandchildren.

LAVON (SPANGINBERG) SMITH 1.7b

LaVon married Harry **Hopkins** on 17 April, 1961. They lived in Soda Springs. Her maiden name is Spanginberg and her first husband was Smith.

Chapter Seven

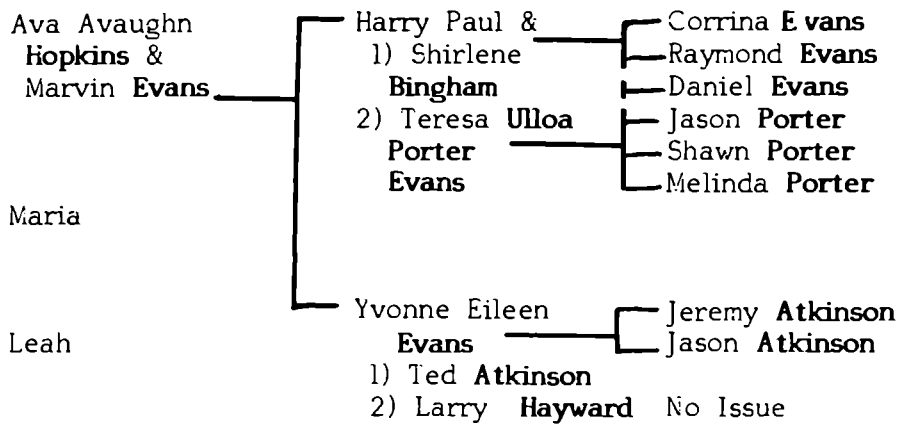
Section 7.1

Daughter of Harry

Ava

HARRY HOPKINS
and
EDNA EARL WOOD

Chart No. 1.7a.1



AVA AVAUGHN HOPKINS 1.7a.1

Ava is the first daughter and child of Harry **Hopkins** and Edna **Wood.** She was born 8 November, 1927 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She grew up there and attended school up to her second year of high school. The family moved to Bennington, Idaho due to her father's transfer.

The next two years of school were at Montpelier, Idaho. Upon graduation from high school, she went to Ogden, Utah to work at the Army Supply Depot. This was during World War II. About a year later she met Marvin Paul **Evans.**

On 4 December, 1946, Ava and Marvin were married at the home of her parents (Harry and Edna **Hopkins**) in Bennington, Bear Lake County, Idaho. She continued with her job in Ogden at the Supply Depot and then was a homemaker after she quit. Her hobbies are crafts such as oil painting, needle work, Tole Painting (done on metal and wood objects) and camping. She has also done silver lapidary rings.

Ava and Marvin have two children; Harry Paul born 23 February, 1950 and Yvonne Eileen born 17 December, 1954. Both were born in Ogden. Ava and Marvin and all their family reside in Ogden today.

MARVIN PAUL EVANS 1.7a.ls

Marvin was born 11 June, 1925 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. His parents were Bessie Nadell **Varner** and E. Powell **Evans.** He married Ava **Hopkins** on 4 December, 1946 in Bennington, Bear Lake County, Idaho at the home of her parents.

Prior to their marriage, Marvin had served four years in the Navy during World War II. Following their marriage, they lived in Ogden. With the war over, he decided to go to College and learn the Body and Fender Repair Business. He has been in this business ever since. He also worked at Hill Air Force Base for twenty four years. His hobbies are camping and his work. He has some health problems, but has been able, through determination, to keep working at his shop.



Back Row: Ava, Marvin
Front Row: Paul and Eileen Evans



Ava (Hopkins) Evans



Marvin Paul Evans

Ava





L-R Marvin and Ava Evans
Marie and Stanley Wilson
at First Reunion 1977

THE PAUL AND TERESA EVANS FAMILY

HARRY PAUL EVANS 1.7a.1.1

Paul was born 23 February, 1950 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. He is the first son and child of Ava **Hopkins** and Marvin **Evans.** He attended school in Ogden and North Ogden.

He met Shirlene **Bingham** (1.7a.1.1a) while going to high school. Shirlene is the daughter of Ivan **Bingham** and LeOra **Wheeler.** They were married 1 May, 1970. Paul went into the Army at this time, served six months in the service and several years in the Army Reserve. Paul and Shirlene were sealed in the Ogden Temple in 1976. One child was born to them; a daughter Corrina Lynn on 10 February, 1973 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. The marriage ended in divorce in 1980.

Paul met Teresa **(Ulloa) Porter** in Logan, Utah at a Special Interest Group Dance (LDS Group). They were married 12 June, 1981 and sealed in the Logan Temple on 20 July, 1985. Teresa brought three children from her first marriage into the family; Jason B. **Porter,** Shawn **Porter** and Melinda Marie **Porter.** In addition they have two more children of their own; Ray Paul and Daniel Joseph **Evans.**

Paul has worked for Precision Built Systems for sixteen years. They build homes and commercial buildings. His hobbies are hunting, fishing and camping. They enjoy doing things with their family.

TERESA ULLOA 1.7a.1.1b

Teresa was born 17 June, 1957 in Douglas, Cochise County, Arizona. Her parents are Raymond **Ulloa** and Dora **Patino.** She and Paul **Evans** met at a Special Interest Group Dance and were married 12 June, 1981. She was baptised into the LDS Church on 18 September, 1984 and then sealed to Paul in the Logan Temple on 20 July, 1985.

Teresa was married previously and has three children; (see Paul's story). Teresa is a homemaker. Her hobbies are sewing and all kinds of crafts. They live in Ogden and enjoy their family.

CORRINA LYNN EVANS 1.7a.1.1a.1

Corrina was born 2 October, 1974 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She is the first child and daughter of Harry Paul **Evans** and Shirlene **Bingham** (divorced).

JASON B. PORTER 1.7a.1.1b(sc)

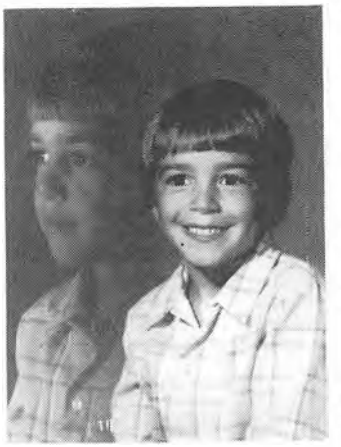
Jason was born in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho on 17 January, 1976. He is the son of Teresa **Ulloa** and Mr. **Porter** and a step child to Paul **Evans.**



CORRINA LYNN
EVANS



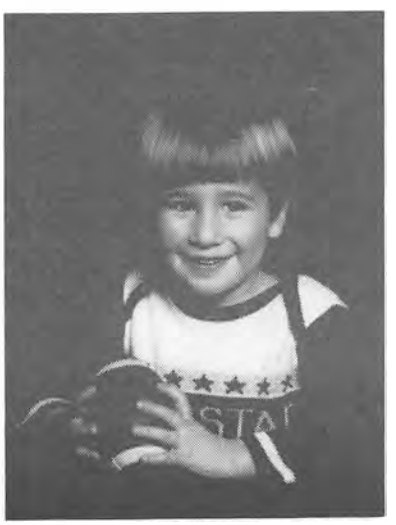
JASON B. PORTER



SHAWN
PORTER

MELINDA MARIE
PORTER





RAYMOND PAUL
EVANS

DANIEL JOSEPH
EVANS



SHAWN PORTER 1.7a.1.1b(sc)

Shawn is the second son of Teresa **Ulloa** and Mr. **Porter** and a stepchild to Paul Evans. He was born 6 January, 1977 in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho.

MELINDA MARIE PORTER 1.7a.1.1b(sc)

Melinda is the first daughter and third child of Teresa **Ulloa** and Mr. **Porter** and a stepchild to Paul **Evans.** She was born in Preston, Franklin County, Idaho on 7 May, 1978.

RAYMOND PAUL EVANS 1.7a.1.1b.2

Ray is the first child and son born to Harry Paul **Evans** and Teresa **Ulloa..** He is Paul's second child and Teresa's fourth and was born 20 May, 1982 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

DANIEL JOSEPH EVANS 1.7a.1.1b.3

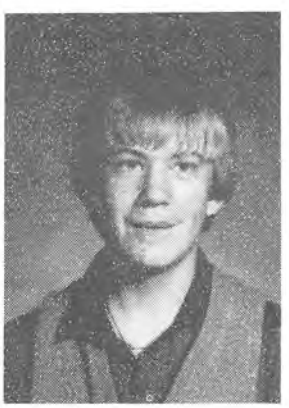
Danny is the second son and second child of Paul **Evans** and Teresa **Ulloa.** He is Paul's third child and Teresa's fifth. He was born on 27 February, 1986 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.



L–R. Corrina, Paul, Teresa
Shawn, Ray Paul, Jason
Melinda



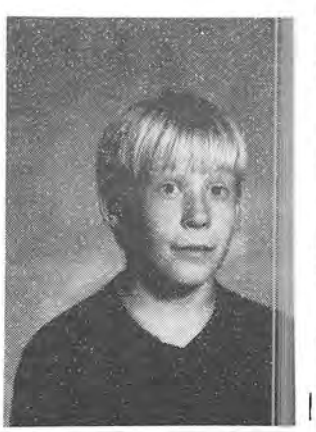
EILEEN, JEREMY AND TED ATKINSON



JEREMY ATKINSON



EILEEN



JASON ATKINSON

THE EILEEN AND LARRY HAYWARD FAMILY

YVONNE EILEEN EVANS 1.7a.1.2

Eileen was born 17 December, 1954 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She is the second child and first daughter of Ava **Hopkins** and Marvin **Evans.** She attended school in Ogden and North Ogden. Eileen met and married her first husband Ted **Atkinson** on 9 September, 1971 in Evanston, Uinta County, Wyoming. Ted is the son of Jay **Atkinson** and Charlene **Pitts.** Two boys were born to them; Jeremy Jay and Jason Paul. Eileen and Ted were divorced in 1977.

She met Larry **Hayward** and they were married 12 July, 1979 in Juneau, Alaska. They have lived in Juneau, Grants Pass, Oregon, Tooele and Grantsville, Utah and are presently living in Ogden. Her hobbies are reading and camping.

LARRY HAYWARD 1.7a.1.2b

Larry married Yvonne Eileen **Evans** on 12 July, 1979 (see above). He also enjoys reading and camping.

JEREMY JAY ATKINSON 1.7a.1.2a.1

Jeremy is the first child and son of Yvonne Eileen **Evans** and Ted Jay **Atkinson** (divorced). He was born 12 July, 1972 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

JASON PAUL ATKINSON 1.7a.1.2a.2

Jason is the second son and second child of Yvonne **Eileen Evans** and Ted Jay **Atkinson** (divorced). He was born 20 December, 1975 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

WHO'S WHO ANSWERS (Continued from Page 372)

Page 186.
22. Jennifer **Korenke**
23. Susan **Hopkins**
24. Cynthia **Hopkins**
25. Stanley "Mac" **Wilson**

Page 216.
26. Delano **Hopkins**
27. Nephi **Hopkins**
28. Dennis **Hopkins**
29. Christine **Leavitt**
30. Gloria, June (Jay) and Wallace **Blackburn**

Page 286.
31. Back: Gaylon, Dennis, Carol & Lezlie **(Bruce)**, Front: Gary and Ralph.
32. Two of them are Brian and David **Speer.** Who's the one with the big smile?
33. Two old farmers discussing their crops along the Bear River? Or are they wondering if that's the spot where the Hopkins boys hid the clothes when the girls went skinny dipping? Gary and Ralph **Hopkins.**
34. Back L - R. Marilyn **Blackburn**, Sandy and Tom **Dearborn**, Diane **Blackburn** holding Ann, and Kathleen **Blackburn.** Front: Barbie and Lisa **Blackburn** and Becky **Dearborn.**

Page 366.
35. Carol, Gaylon, Martha, Nephi, Ralph, Gary and Dennis **Hopkins** on the original homestead.
36. Is that really Grace **Hopkins** at age 10?
37. Which one is Andy **Hopkins** and who's his friend?
38. The Editress is happy that **"The Book"** is finished. No more typing, no more book and no more Tommy's dirty looks! Rose **Connie Hopkins.**

Chapter Seven

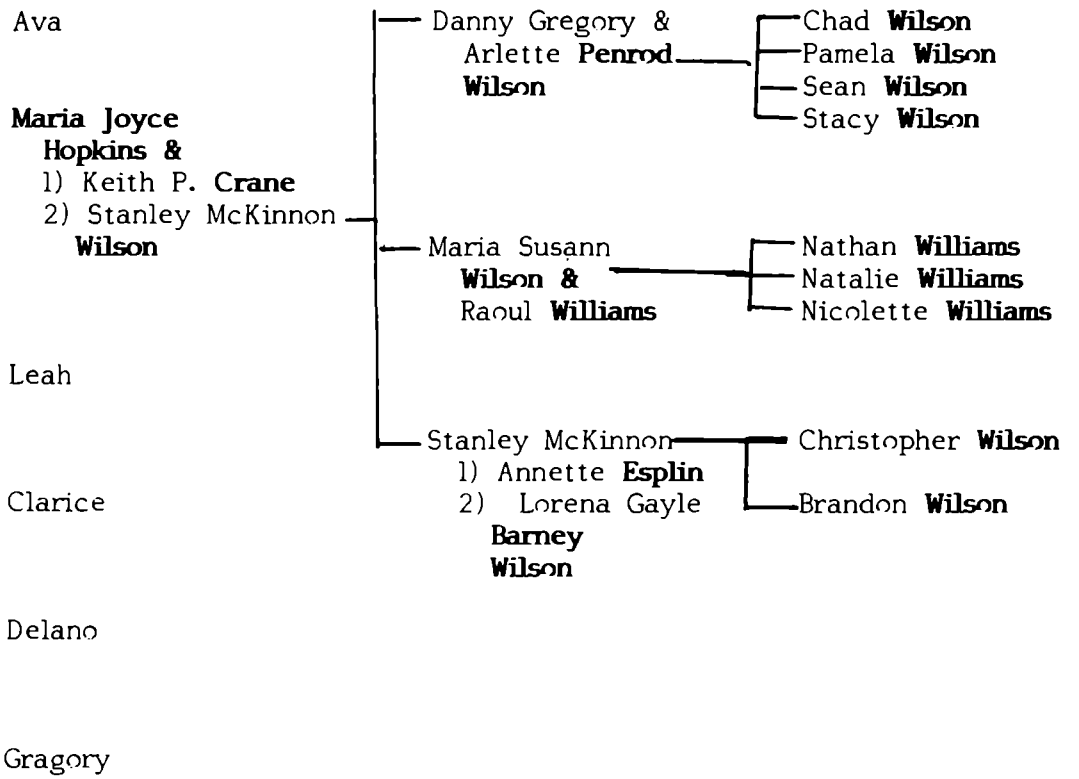
Section 7.2

Daughter of Harry

Maria

HARRY HOPKINS
and
EDNA EARL WOOD

Chart No. 1.7a.2



MARIA JOYCE HOPKINS 1.7a.2

Maria (Marie) is the second child and second daughter of Harry **Hopkins** and Edna **Wood.** She was born 8 October, 1929 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She spent most of her younger years in Soda Springs, but at the start of her high school years the family moved to Bennington, Idaho, where her father was section foreman for the Union Pacific Railroad. After high school she married Keith P. **Crane** (1.7a.2a) but it wasn't a happy marriage and ended in divorce.

Marie than came to Ogden where she worked and attended night school. Marie met Stanley McKinnon **Wilson II** at a dance at a friend's house. On 1 January, 1950 Stanley asked her for a date and they started going together. On an August night Stanley asked her to marry him and she agreed. They were married 9 October, 1950 in Soda Springs, Idaho. Marie had formerly married in the Temple so she had to work at getting a Temple Divorce which she later obtained. Stanley and Marie were married in the Ogden Temple on 15 October, 1974.

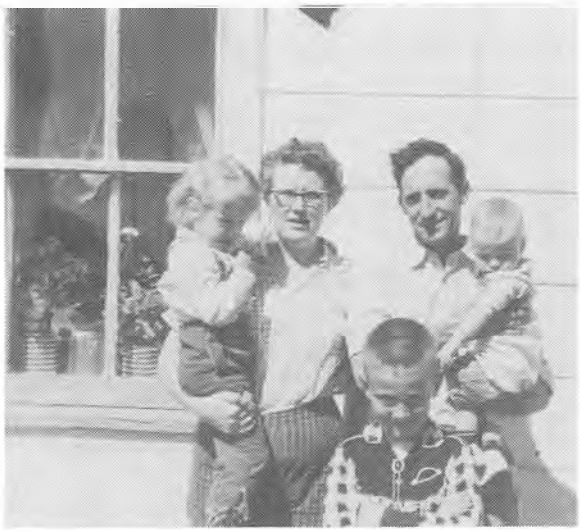
Three children were born to them, Danny Gregory, Maria Susann and Stanley McKinnon (Mac) **Wilson.** The children are all grown and married. As they grew up they had the usual episodes such as all having to have stitches in the same summer. Danny married Arlette **Penrod** in the Ogden Temple 11 August, 1972. They are the parents of Chad Danny, Pamella Ann, Sean Danny and Stacy. Maria Susann **Wilson** married Raoul Bart **Williams** in the Ogden Temple 6 November, 1975. They are the parents of Nathan Bart, Natalie Sue and Nicholette. Stanley McKinnon (Mac) **Wilson,** after serving a mission in the Indiana Mission, married Annette **Esplin** on 12 December, 1980. Annette was killed in an auto accident on 28 June, 1982. They had a son, Christopher Thomas. Stanley then married Lorena Gayle **Barney** on 14 January, 1983 in the Ogden Temple. They have one son Brandon McKinnon **Wilson.**

Stanley and I, our three children, Ava's son Paul **Evans,** Clarice's son Skip (Webber **Wilson Jr.)** and my brother Gregory liked to go "chicken" (pheasant) hunting. Greg is only three years older than his nephew Dan (our son). Once, above Randolph, they came to a spring and heard a snarl. The boys said "shoot, shoot" and one shot. They then found a Bob Cat caught in a trap.

Our children always enjoyed doing things and we enjoyed being with them. They also enjoyed their LDS Church activities and responsibilities. Dan wanted to go on a mission, but Uncle Sam got to him first. He was number fifty one, so he enlisted in the Navy and spent four and a half years there. Susie went to College and worked for the IRS to help with expenses.

Mac went on his mission after much soul searching. He was going to Utah Tech on a scholarship one year before his mission where he built a beautiful roll top desk. He finished it two days before he left for the Indianapolis, Indiana Mission on Thanksgiving Day. It was hard for me to put him on the plane but we survived. He did well on his mission and came home a grown man.

We have had a good time as a family. As a family we are fortunate to live close enough to enjoy the children and grandchildren. We still do a lot of thing together, such as deer hunting, fishing and watching the boys play church basketball and softball and also a little city softball. This more or less is what we've done all the years the children were growing up. Stanley and I worked in the LDS Church. I taught boys and he became Scout Master. Both boys earned their Eagle Scout Award.



Marie and Susan, Stanley and Mac
Danny Wilson



Back Row: Stan, Danny, Mac
Front Row: Susie, Marie



Marie



Marie

Our Susie, as we call her, loved horses and rode quite well. Both boys love the out-of-doors. So do we. At the present time, Susann has quit her job and is taking care of her children. Danny and Stanley (who we call Mac) both work with their Dad as carpenters.

I have worked as a Guide Patrol Leader in Primary, Cub Scout Den Mother, Girl Scout Leader and Girls Camp Director for our Ward. I don't know about talent, but I love to crochet (especially afghans) tolepaint, sew, read, hunt, fish, camp and would like to learn how to oil paint. I am a clerk at the Internal Revenue Service. We've been pleased with all our children and grandchildren. We like to get together as a family either hunting, fishing or having a backyard barbecue.

STANLEY MCKINNON WILSON II 1.7a.2b

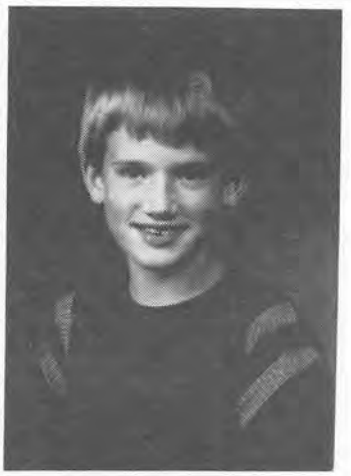
Stanley is the son of Stanley McKinnon **Wilson** and Margaret **Nicholls.** He is one of ten children. Stanley was born on 19 December, 1921 in Randolph, Rich County, Utah. He spent most of his life in Randolph. He served in the C.C. Camp for six months when eighteen years old and then for two years served in the Navy during World War II. He attended college in Logan and finished at Weber College in Ogden, Utah as a carpenter.

He served as a Scout Master for twelve years and helped fourteen young men become Eagle Scouts. He is very talented in making anything out of wood or drawing up plans to build most anything. He enjoys fly tying, gardening, fishing, hunting, camping and square dancing. He belongs to the Western Outdoorsmen Sports Club.

As an occupation, Stanley is a General Building Contractor. He builds homes, remodels and his specialty is finish work and cabinets.

Stanley married Maria Joyce **Hopkins** on 9 October, 1950 in Soda Springs and they were sealed in the Ogden Temple 15 October, 1976.

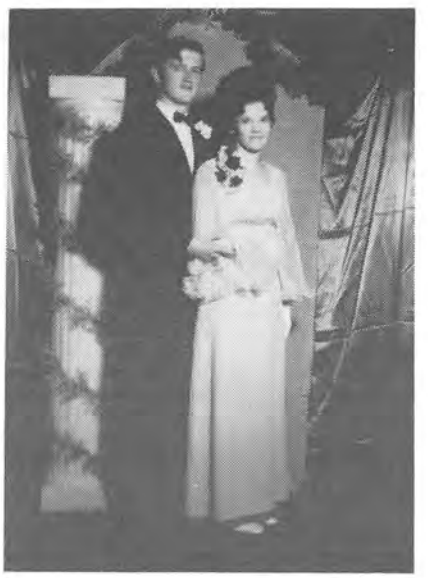
His father, Stanley McKinnon **Wilson** was born 4 December, 1879 at Ship Harbor Lake, Halifax County, Nova Scotia. He married Margaret **Nicholls** 8 June, 1908 at Randolph, Rich County, Utah and died 3 January, 1983. Margaret was born 14 November, 1889 at Randolph and died 19 December, 1979. Both died in Hamilton, Ravelli County, Montana.



Chad



Pamela



Arlette & Danny Wilson

Sean



Stacy



THE DANNY AND ARLETTE WILSON FAMILY

DANNY GREGORY WILSON 1.7a.2b.1

Danny was born 4 November, 1951 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. He is the first son and child of Maria **Hopkins** and Stanley **Wilson.** He was raised in Ogden and joined the Navy in February 1971.

Danny married Arlette **Penrod** on 11 August, 1972 in the Ogden Temple. They moved to San Diego, California where he was stationed on the USS Bauer at the 32nd Street Naval Station. In 1975 they returned to Ogden after completing four and a half years of military service.

Dan attended Utah Technological College, training and graduating in the field of Air Conditioning and Refrigeration. He secured a job with Brown's Heating and Air Conditioning in Ogden. He has also worked with his father.

He has been active in the LDS Church in the Ogden Sixty Third Ward. He has served in the Young Men's Organization and as Second Counselor in the Elder's Quorum Presidency. They have four children.

Danny is now employed at Hill Air Force Base in Ogden as a Steam Plant Operator. He has worked there since 1981. For a couple of years he played baseball in the Harrisville City League as well as Ward softball. He also enjoys carpentry, guns, swimming, water skiing, fishing, camping and airplanes.

A little more information is included in his wife's story below.

ARLETTE PENROD 1.7a.2b.1s

Arlette is the daughter of F. John **Penrod** and Donna **Dickemore.** She was born 6 February, 1953 in the Dee Hospital, located in Ogden City, Weber County, Utah. She was raised in the city of Pleasantview, Utah. She has three sisters and two brothers. She participates in Church (LDS) sponsored sports as well as city softball.

Arlette married Danny Gregory **Wilson** on 11 August, 1972 in the Ogden Temple, Weber County, Utah. Danny was serving in the U.S. Navy at that time.

The couple's first child was born on 10 February, 1976. Chad Danny **Wilson** was born at McKay-Dee Hospital, Ogden, Weber County, Utah. At the time of Chad's birth, they were residing at 184 N. Harrison, Ogden, Utah. This was their first home. The home was totally remodeled before they moved in. They moved into this home after Danny completed his military service in 1975.

Dan and Arlette lived at 184 N. Harrison from November 1975 until they sold it in May of 1979. During this time they were active in the LDS Ogden Forty Eighth Ward. Arlette worked at CSB from March 1977 until June of 1978. Pamela Ann **Wilson** (PAW) was born 12 July, 1978 at McKay-Dee Hospital in Ogden, Utah.

From May 1979 until the middle of December, 1979 they rented one side of a duplex in North Ogden while a new house was being built at 1258 North Monroe, Ogden where the family now resides.

Dan and Arlette are active in the LDS Church serving in the Ogden Sixty Third Ward. Arlette has served in Primary and the Young Women's Organization. She is presently serving as the Compassionate Service Leader in Relief Society. Two more children have joined their family. A son, Sean Danny **Wilson** born 17 May, 1981 and a daughter Stacy Lee **Wilson** born 23 March, 1983.

CHAD DANNY WILSON 1.7a.2b.1.1

Chad is the first child of Danny **Wilson** and Arlette **Penrod.** He was born 10 February, 1976 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah at the McKay-Dee Hospital. He enjoys singing, reading, fishing, hunting and riding his bike. He is a Cub Scout with the rank of Webelo and hopes to be a pilot someday.

PAMELA ANN WILSON 1.7a.2b.1.2

Pamela is the second child and first daughter of Danny **Wilson** and Arlette **Penrod.** She was born 12 July, 1978 at McKay-Dee Hospital, Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She was excited about coming into the world and did not follow Dr. Egbert's instructions to wait until after office hours to be born.

She is a cute little blonde. She enjoys playing with her dolls, playing games and is hardly ever off her bike.

SEAN DANNY WILSON 1.7a.2b.1.3

Sean is the second son and third child of Danny **Wilson** and Arlette **Penrod.** He was born 17 May, 1981 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. Sean enjoys going to the bookmobile with his mother, brother and sister. Sean likes to play and climb Grandma Hopkins' (Edna **(Wood) Hopkins)** trees.

STACY LEE WILSON 1.7a.2b.1.4

Stacy is the fourth child and second daughter of Danny **Wilson** and Arlette **Penrod.** She was born 23 March, 1983 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She is very cute and smart. She likes to look at books, put puzzles together and play.

THE SUSANN AND RAOUL WILLIAMS FAMILY

MARIA SUSANN WILSON 1.7a.2b.2

Susann is the second child and only daughter of Stanley **Wilson** and Maria (Marie) **Hopkins.** She was born 16 October, 1954 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She grew up in Ogden. On 6 November, 1975 she married Raoul Bart **Williams.** She reports the following.

Before I got married I worked in Yellowstone National Park at Tower Falls. It was the same time that President Gerald **Ford** was put into office. President Ford's son, Jack, was a Ranger up at Roosevelt Lodge when his Dad was put in as President of the United States. As a result, we had a lot of Secret Service men around for the rest of the summer. They were nice, friendly and nothing like I expected. After my girlfriend and I were through working we went up to the World's Fair in Spokane, Washington. We really had a lot of fun.

I love horses and have had a lot of different experiences with them. I've been bucked off about three or four times. One time I was trying to break my colt. Just as I was climbing up on him, a neighbor jumped down off the fence behind the horse. Well the colt took off with me on his side and he was heading for the fence. My Dad yelled JUMP! I jumped and ended up with horse yuk in my mouth, down my shirt and down my pants. That guy just laughed his head off. I wished all sorts of bodily harm upon him!

My Grandfather **Wilson** was a bronc buster from age fourteen. He rode in rodeos for several years. I guess I get my love of horses from him. My first pony was a nag called Old Rony. I was only six and it was all I could do to guide the reins. Old Rony got in a fight with Dad's mare and died. I was away at Girl's Camp but a small, Shetland, Welsh and Arabian horse helped me over the hurt.

Both my husband and I love to ski. My husband started when he was five years old and I started in high school. So the difference in skill was wide spread. He was very understanding at the beginning, but the longer we were married the shorter his understanding got!

I grew up with animals surrounding me all the time. My husband was from the city, so I had to do some talking to get Bow Bow into our house. He is a great big beautiful white long haired cat. He has put up with all the puppies we have brought into this house. They would chase him and pull his long hair out with their teeth but Bow Bow keeps hanging in there. The dogs we've had are another story. We've had thousands – it seems anyway. I just hope when we get to heaven we don't get all the dogs back that we have had! We had an Irish Setter once that had thirteen puppies. One died and then the mother, Annie, got milk fever so badly she couldn't feed the pups. So there we were feeding twelve puppies three times a day in shifts. Of course we had plenty of help from the neighborhood kids.

Raoul and I are active in the LDS Church. I have been a Primary Teacher and I am the Stake Director over the Women and Girls Sports Program. Our church jobs keep us really busy. We have three beautiful children, Nathan, Natalie and Nicolette.



Susann and Raoul Williams



Natalie



Nathan



Nicolette

RAOUL BART WILLIAMS 1.7a.2b.2s

Raoul was born 4 December, 1954 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. His parents are Robert Wayne **Williams** and Joan **Manning**. Robert was born in Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho on 27 July, 1926. Joan was born 19 June, 1928 in Ogden and married Robert on 1 April, 1948 in the Logan Temple.

Raoul married Maria Susann **Wilson** on 6 November, 1975 in the Ogden Temple. They have three children and still reside in Ogden. Susann tells the following:

My husband Raoul is a plumber. He worked for his father since high school. Last summer (1984) he started a business with his friend Ron, called R & R Mechanical. Raoul is really into guns. I don't really understand reloading and all that kind of stuff, so I can't really tell you much.

We are active in the LDS Church. Raoul has been a Primary Teacher, a Webelo Leader in the Cub Scouts and is now on the Activities Committee. He really enjoys his Church callings.

NATHAN BART WILLIAMS 1.7a.2b.2.1

Nathan is the oldest child and son of Raoul **Williams** and Susann **Wilson.** He was born on 18 July, 1977 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. He is almost ten years old. He was due on the 4th of July so I (his mother) was really ready for some fireworks but he came two weeks late! He is into transformers, He-Man figures and vehicles, baseball, horses, soccer video games, TV and just being busy.

NATALIE SUE WILLIAMS 1.7a.2b.2.2

Natalie was born 1 June, 1980. She is the second child and first daughter of Susann **Wilson** and Raoul **Williams.** She was born in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She was a week overdue, but she is a sweetheart. She loves to dance and is into Barbies and My Little Ponies. She has the determination that will not let up. She knows what she wants.

NICOLETTE ANN WILLIAMS 1.7a.2b.2.3

Nicolette is the third child and second daughter of Susann **Wilson** and Raoul **Williams.** She is three and our little surprise. She was born 11 June, 1983 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She has really been a joy. She has a cute personality and is into everything but she is bashful. She's already strong in her conversations. She has to say her prayers every night and bless her grandmas and grandpas. She cries if you don't let her.



Christopher



Stanley (Mac)

The Stanley (Mac) Wilson Family



Brandon



Gayle

THE STANLEY & GAYLE WILSON FAMILY

STANLEY MCKINNON WILSON III 1.7a.2b.3

Stanley (Mac) is the third child and second son of Stanley **Wilson** and Maria **Hopkins.** He was born on 24 August, 1958 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah. At the time of the 1979 Hopkins Family Reunion he was on a mission for the LDS Church in Indiana.

He married Annette **Esplin** on 12 December, 1980 in the Salt Lake Temple. They had one child, a boy named Christopher Thomas. Annette was killed in an auto accident in Idaho on 28 June, 1982.

Stanley's second wife is Lorena Gayle **Barney.** They were married in Ogden on 14 January, 1983 and sealed 14 June, 1984 in the Salt Lake Temple. They have one child named Brandon McKinnon **Wilson.** Stanley, Lorena, Christopher and Brandon live in Ogden. Mac enjoys hunting (see his Mother, Marie **Hopkins'** story) and played little league football and baseball.

During 1986 - 1987, Mac suffered from kidney failure and needed a transplant. He was extremely fortunate to have a member of his family give him one of theirs. He is getting better and looks forward to a normal life in the years ahead.

ANNETTE ESPLIN 1.7a.2b.3a

Annette was born 11 August, 1961. She was killed in an auto accident at Salmon, Lemhi County, Idaho and was buried 2 July at the cemetery in Willard, Cache County, Utah. She was the daughter of Thomas Valoy **Esplin** and Erma **Beckstead.**

LORENA GAYLE BARNEY 1.7a.2b.3b.

Lorena was born 2 September, 1961 (see Stanley's story). She was born in Ogden, Weber County, Utah the daughter of Garth **Barney** and Karma **Allen.**

CHRISTOPHER THOMAS WILSON 1.7a.2b.3a.1

Christopher Thomas **Wilson** is the only child of Stanley (Mac) **Wilson** and Annette **Esplin.** He was born on 16 November, 1981 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. His mother was killed when he was seven months old. He lives with his father and new mother, Gayle in Ogden.

BRANDON MCKINNON WILSON 1.7a.2b.3b.2

Brandon is the first son and child of Lorena Gayle **Barney** and the second son and second child of Stanley (Mac) **Wilson III.** He was born 24 August, 1984 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

			Date of Birth	Place of Birth
9	John Shore Sr Miner	Beaufort	July 23/22	Chelwood
	Somersetshire	Bpt. Aug 26/57 N Lyrgg	Confirmation August 26/57 N Lyrgg	
	Teacher	Priest	Elder	
	Augst 11/58 N Lyrgg	April 6/59 N Lyrgg	May 6/60 N Lyrgg	
19	Kezia Shore	Beaufort	July 9/46	Treahorn
p24	Monmouth, Tvl	Pembroke 137	June 7/58 ← N Lyrgg →	June 17/58
18	John Shore Jnr	Beaufort	Dec 8/47	Longallock
p24	Breacon 12	Joy 25/58 N Lyrgg	Jay 31/58 N Lyrgg	
17	Elizabeth Shore	Beaufort	August 22/21	Tvl
	Penbrokes 11½	Jay 25/6 N Lyrgg	Jay 31/58 J Rees	
p24	Feb 15/63 Negelina			
20	Elizabeth Shore Jnr	Beaufort	Sept 14/43	Blaina
p24	Monmouth, Hock Breacon 20	July 26/58 ← N Lyrgg →	August 2/58	

An exact copy of LDS Baptism and Confirmation Dates in Wales 1857 - 1863.
See page 617.

Chapter Seven

Section 7.3

Daughter of Harry

Leah

HARRY HOPKINS
and
EDNA EARLE WOOD

Chart No. 1.7a.3

Ava

Maria

Leah Pearl Hopkins ——— Deceased

Clarice

Delano

Gregory

LEAH PEARL HOPKINS

Leah is the third child and second daughter of Harry **Hopkins** and Edna **Wood.** She was born on 26 February, 1931 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She died the same day as she was premature.

Chapter Seven

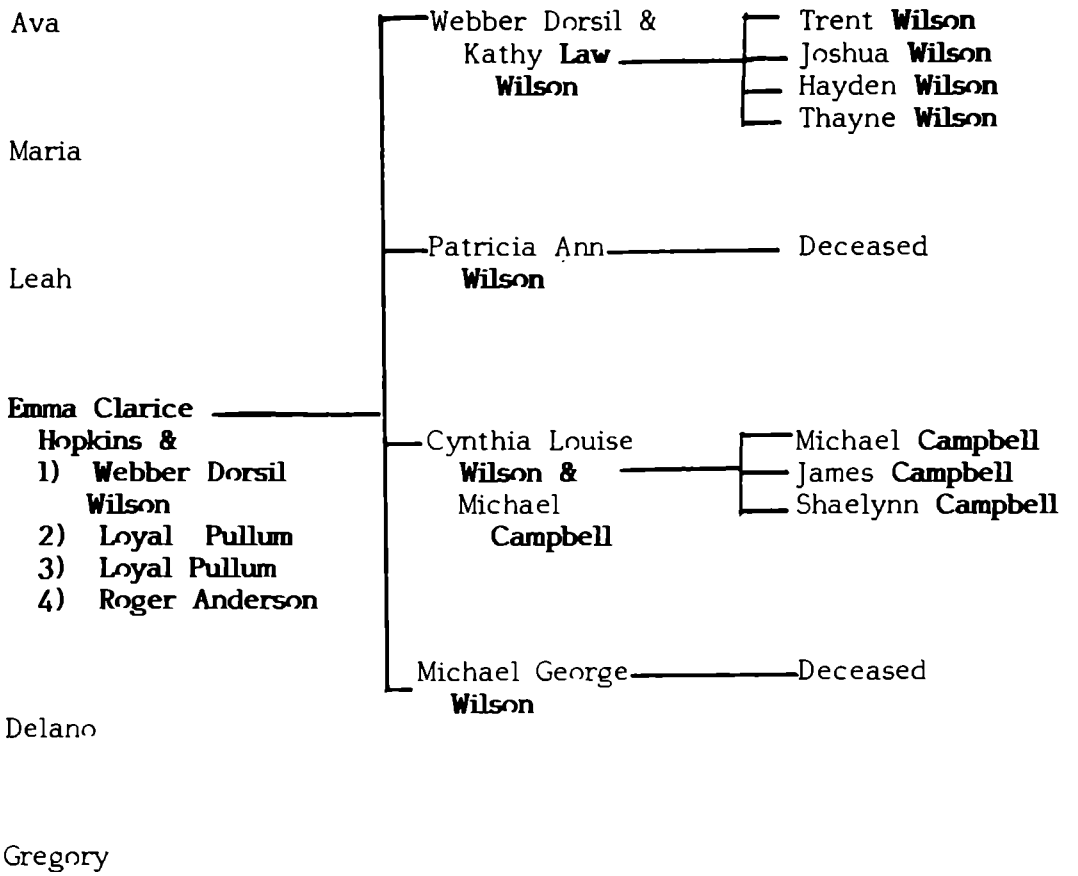
Section 7.4

Daughter of Harry

Clarice

HARRY HOPKINS
and
EDNA EARLE WOOD

Chart No. 1.7a.4



THE CLARICE AND ROGER ANDERSON FAMILY

EMMA CLARICE HOPKINS 1.7a.4

Clarice is the fourth child and fourth daughter of Harry **Hopkins** and Edna **Wood.** She was born 27 April, 1932 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She married Webber Dorsil **Wilson** on 19 December, 1953. Webber is the brother of Clarice's sister Maria's husband (Stanley). So we have two sisters Maria and Clarice marrying two brothers Stanley and Webber. Clarice and Webber had four children, Webber Jr., Patricia (died as an infant), Michael (died as an infant) and Cynthia. Webber and Clarice were divorced.

She later married Loyal **Pullum.** This marriage also ended in divorce.

WEBBER DORSIL WILSON 1.7a.4a

Webber was born 27 April, 1931 at Randolph, Rich County, Utah. He is the son of Stanley McKinnon **Wilson** and Margaret **Nichols** (see above).

LOYAL GILMER PULLUM 1.7a.4b&c

The only information available is that Loyal is Clarice **Hopkins'** second husband. They had no children and are divorced.

ROGER ANDERSON 1.7a.d

Roger married Clarice **Hopkins** on 11 October, 1986. They live in Ogden and enjoy Clarice's children and grandchildren.



Clarice & Webber D. Wilson I
Susann & Danny (Hopkins) and
Webber D. Wilson II



Clarice

First Cousins
Arlo and Clarice Hopkins



THE WEBBER (SKIP) AND KATHY WILSON FAMILY

WEBBER DORSIL WILSON II 1.7a.4a.1

Webber (nicknamed Skip) is the first son and child of Clarice **Hopkins** and Webber **Wilson** (divorced). He was born 19 January, 1955 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. He served a mission for the LDS Church to Brazil. Before he went there he had to wait for awhile for his Visa. Before receiving his Visa he worked in the Mississippi or Louisianna Mission. He was raised in Ogden and married Kathy **Law** on 11 March, 1977 in the Ogden Temple. Skip and Kathy have four children.

KATHY LAW 1.7a.4a.1s

Kathy was born to Joseph Morris **Law** and Beverly Phyllis **Bingham** on 17 September, 1957 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She married Webber **Wilson II.** They have four children: Trent Webber, Joshua Joseph, Hayden Lee and Thayne McKinnon. The family resides in Ogden. Kathy's grandmother is LeOra **(Wheeler) Bingham** who is Paul **Evans'** first wife's (Shirlene **Bingham)** mother. Shirlene is Kathy's aunt.

TRENT WEBBER WILSON 1.7a.4a.1.1

Trent is the first son and child of Webber **Wilson II** and Kathy **Law.** He was born 16 March, 1978 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

JOSHUA JOSEPH WILSON 1.7a.4a.1.2

Joshua is the second child and second son of Webber (Skip) **Wilson** and Kathy **Law.** He was born 14 December, 1980 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

HAYDEN LEE WILSON 1.7a.4a.1.3

Hayden is the first daughter and third child of Webber (Skip) **Wilson** and Kathy **Law.** She was born in Ogden, Weber County, Utah on 6 January, 1983.

THAYNE MCKINNON WILSON 1.7a.4a.1.4

Thayne is the fourth child and third son of Webber (Skip) **Wilson** and Kathy **Law.** He was born 12 May, 1986 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

THE CLARICE AND ROGER ANDERSON FAMILY (Continued)

PATRICIA ANN WILSON 1.7a.4a.2

Patricia is the second child and first daughter of Clarice **Hopkins** and Webber **Wilson I** (divorced). She was born 24 April, 1957 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah and died three months later on 14 July, 1957 at Ogden.



Trent



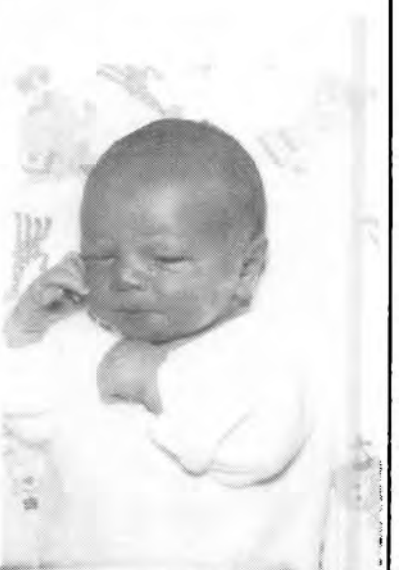
Joshua



Hayden Lee

Thayne





Skip and Kathy
Wilson

THE CYNTHIA AND MICHAEL CAMPBELL FAMILY

CYNTHIA LOUISE WILSON 1.7a.4a.3

Cynthia is the third child and second daughter of Clarice **Hopkins** and Webber **Wilson I** (divorced). She was born 10 December, 1958 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She married Michael J. **Campbell** on 7 August, 1976 in Ogden.

MICHAEL JOHN CAMPBELL 1.7a.4a.3s

Michael was born 17 October, 1951 in Kannesville, (County unknown) Utah the son of Roy Harold **Campbell** and Freda Elizabeth **Garner.** He married Cynthia Louise **Wilson** on 7 August, 1976 in Ogden. They have three children.

MICHAEL JOHN CAMPBELL JR. 1.7a.4a.3.1

Michael was born at Ogden, Weber County, Utah on 12 November, 1977. He is the oldest child and son of Cynthia **Hopkins** and Michael **Campbell.**

JAMES REED CAMPBELL 1.7a.4a.3.2

James is the second son and second child of Cynthia **Wilson** and Michael **Campbell.** He was born 30 April, 1980 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

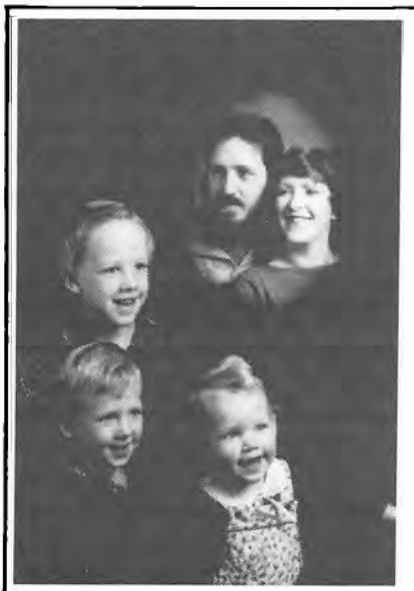
SHAYLYNN LOUISE CAMPBELL 1.7a.4a.3.3

Shaylynn is the third child and first daughter of Cynthia **Wilson** and Michael **Campbell.** She was born on 7 January, 1982 in Ogden, Weber County, Utah.

THE CLARICE AND ROGER ANDERSON FAMILY (Continued)

MICHAEL GEORGE WILSON 1.7a.4a.4

Michael is the fourth child and second son of Clarice **Hopkins** and Webber **Wilson** 1. He was born 28 September, 1965 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah and died on 5 October, 1958 at Ogden.

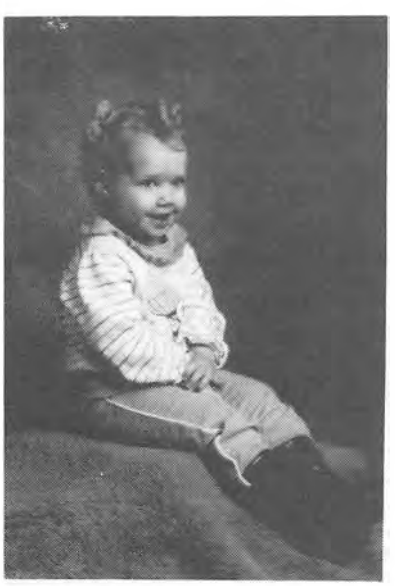


Cindy and Michael
Michael
James
Shaylynn



Cynthia

Shaylynn



Michael
James and Shaylynn



Chapter Seven

Section 7.5

Son of Harry

Delano

HARRY HOPKINS
and
EDNA EARLE WOOD

Chart No. 1.7a.5

Ava

Maria

Leah

Cla rice

Thomas Harry Delano ___ Heather Shannon **Hopkins**
& Sue Ann Singleton
Hopkins

Gregory

THE DELANO AND SUE ANN HOPKINS FAMILY

THOMAS HARRY DELANO HOPKINS 1.7a.5

Delano is the fifth child and first son of Harry **Hopkins** and Edna **Wood.** He was born 25 November, 1939 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He lived in various communities around Montpelier, Bennington and Pescadero. Del married Sue Ann **Singleton** on 15 September, 1963 at Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. They have one child and currently reside in Salt Lake City. Del has worked for Thiokol but is involved in engine construction and travels quite a lot to various companies. They have also lived in Colorado.

Del received his first name Thomas from Dr. **Kackley's** suggestion. He said that when his medical tools needed to be sharpened he always knew Thomas John **(Hopkins)** [Del's grandfather] would get them just right. He would get them sharp, clean and have no burrs. So Dr. Kackley requested the name Thomas be added on to Delano's name.

[Editor's Note: The Editor remembers some fun times visiting Delano (who is about the same age) when we were both young boys. I remember the railroad station home they lived in and was quite fascinated. Uncle Harry took us fishing once at a bridge near Pescadero and Aunt Edna made us a lovely meal. I caught a fish, got excited and flipped it clear up across the road to the other side of the bridge. By the time I got to the other side of the road, the fish had flipped back into the river! Another thing about Del is that he wrote some poetry and one was about "Mom's Kitchen."**]**

SUE ANN SINGLETON 1.7a.5s

Sue Ann was born 26 February, 1947 at Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. She is the daughter of Leland Dee **Singleton** and Mayo **Stringer.** She married Delano **Hopkins** on 15 September, 1963 in Las Vegas. They have one child Heather.

HEATHER SHANNON HOPKINS 1.7a.5.1

Heather is the first child and daughter of Delano **Hopkins** and Sue Ann **Singleton.** She was born on 28 April, 1974 at Orem, Utah County, Utah.

**Last Minute News: Delano, Sue Ann and Heather have moved near Coos Bay, Oregon.



Sue Ann, Heather and Delano Hopkins



Heather

Hopkins

Chapter Seven

Section 7.6

Son of Harry

Gregory

HARRY HOPKINS
and
EDNA EARLE WOOD

Chart No. 1.7a.6

Ava

Maria

Leah

Clarrice

Delano

Charles Gregory & Sharon Penrod Hopkins — Charles Hopkins, Amy Hopkins

THE GREG AND SHARON HOPKINS FAMILY

CHARLES GREGORY HOPKINS 1.7a.4a.6

Greg is the sixth child and second son of Harry **Hopkins** and Edna **Wood.** He was born 7 September, 1948 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He married Sharon **Penrod** on 8 May, 1971 at Ogden. They have two children and reside in Ogden where he teaches printing at a Job Corps Center. His sister (Maria **[Hopkins] Wilson**) tells about their hunting escapades in her story and reports he was a football, baseball and basketball star. Greg is very involved in sports of his own and his children. He is the president of the Golden Spike Umpire Association of USSSA.

SHARON PENROD 1.7a.4a.6s

Sharon was born 6 June, 1948 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She is the daughter of Floyd John **Penrod** and Donna **Dickemore** and the sister of Arlette **Penrod.** Sharon is a beautician and owns her own Beauty Salon with a gift boutique. As a hobby, which has turned into a business, she loves Tole painting. She teaches it, travels for it and sells and shares it with her family and friends. Greg and Sharon have two children Charles Matthew and Amy and reside in Ogden.

[Editor's Note: In the first generation we have sisters Edna and Seerah **Wood** married to brothers Harry and Parley **Hopkins.** In the second generation we have sisters Maria and Clarice **Hopkins** married to brothers Webber and Stanley **Wilson.** In the next generation sisters Arlette and Sharon **Penrod** married nephew and uncle Danny Gregory **Wilson** and Charley Gregory **Hopkins.]**

CHARLES MATTHEW HOPKINS 1.7a.4a.6.1

Matt is the first son and child of Greg **Hopkins** and Sharon **Penrod.** He was born 18 December, 1971 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. Matt plays basketball, soccer and baseball. He plans to go out for basketball and was on the school baseball team. Grandma **Hopkins** (Edna **Wood**) says he's the best fisherman in Utah.

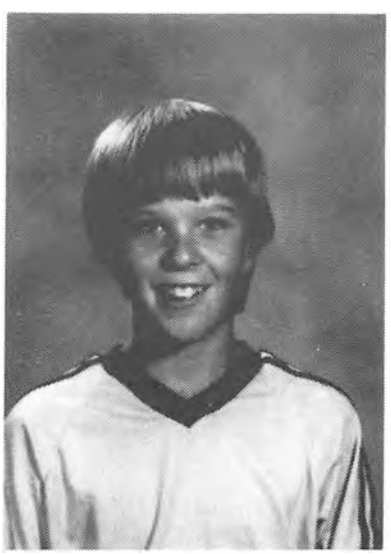
Matt likes to hunt pheasant, doves and goes along with his family when they hunt deer and elk. One time they got a moose. He is a very good student.

AMY HOPKINS 1.7a.4a.6.2

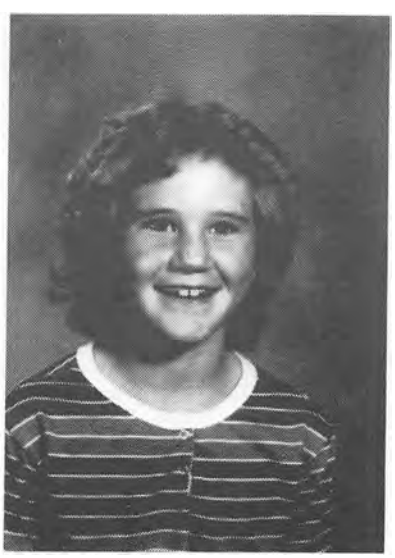
Amy is the second child and daughter of Greg **Hopkins** and Sharon **Penrod.** She was born 15 February, 1975 at Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She likes to sing and play soccer. Her team won second place in the All-Star Tournament. She goes fishing, hunting and camping with her family. She is a good student and loves school. She plays the piano, loves to dance and do gymnastics. She is a joy to have around.



Greg and Sharon Hopkins



Matt



Amy

Chapter Eight

Henrietta

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No. 1.8

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta Hopkins ——— Deceased

Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil

Henrietta is the eighth child and fourth daughter of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** She was born 20 October, 1904 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. Her twin Henry was born second. The two came down with Diptheria. Henrietta died 28 March, 1905 at the age of five months. Henry died six days earlier.

Due to the cold winter, deep snow, frozen ground and isolation from Soda Springs, they were not able to bury the two infants. They were wrapped in blankets and placed in small boxes and stored in the granary until weather permitted burial.

What a great joy it must be to Thomas and Emma to be able to raise them in the life beyond especially after the difficulties, sorrows and trials of this earthly life. May we be blessed to see our dear Henrietta in the hereafter.

Chapter Nine

Henry

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.9

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry Hopkins — Deceased

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil

Henry is the ninth child and fifth son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen**. He was born 20 October, 1904 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He followed his twin Henrietta. They both contracted Diptheria. Henry died 22 March, 1905 at the age of five months, followed six days later by Henrietta.

With the ground frozen and snow piled deep they were not able to bury the two infants. They were wrapped in blankets and placed in small boxes and stored in the granary until weather permitted burial.

We are blessed to know that God in His justice and wisdom has provided a special place for these special spirits in the Spirit World. How great it will be to renew our acquaintance with our dear Henry as we knew him before we came to this life.

Chapter Ten

Vernal

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.10

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal and
1) Annie Elvira Juanita Romero
2) Eva Beus Butterfield Hopkins

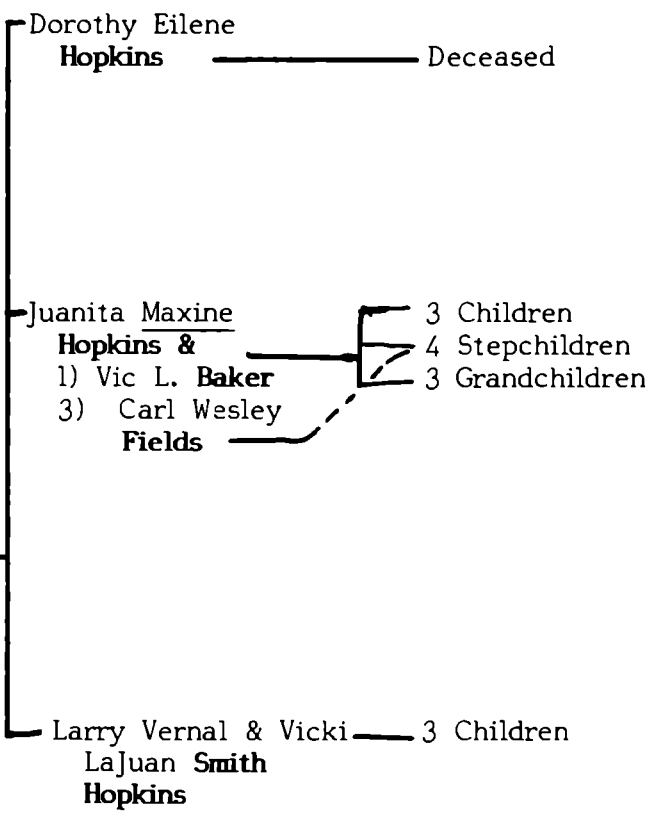
Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil



VERNAL HOPKINS and ANNIE ELVIRA JUANITA ROMERO 1.10 & 1.10a

Vernal is the tenth child and sixth son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** He was born 2 April, 1906 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. He had a twin brother Joseph, who was born after him and died at birth.

Juanita (or Nita) was the daughter of Andrew **Romero** and Hannah Mortenson **Eliason.** She was born at Mount Pleasant, Sanpete County, Utah on 13 July, 1909. Her grandfather, John **Romero** was from Santa Fe, Mexico and her other grandparents were from Sweden and Denmark. Her sister was Fawnda **(Romero) Bybee** who wrote and collected books and materials on Soda Springs. Vern reports:

Like all others I grew up on Father's Ranch (Thomas John **Hopkins**) at Bailey Creek. I first met Juanita when we caught the railroad car that used to come into Soda from Conda. It picked up people and took them to the dances that were held at Conda every Saturday night. They would let us off about three miles from town and we would walk home; that's how we got to know each other. We enjoyed walking home together. We went together for about seven years before we were married. Juanita wanted to finish high school and work the required three years in the county hospital to finish her nurse's training in Salt Lake City. After she finished we were married on 22 February, 1932.

She worked in Soda Springs for Dr. **Kackley.** She loved her work and every one that she took care of said she was a good nurse. After about three years of her working we decided we had better quit so we could have our family. The first child we had was a beautiful little girl. She weighed only four pounds when she was born and was very delicate. Dorothy lived to be seventeen as explained in her story. We had two other children, Juanita Maxine and Larry Vernal. Maxine lives in California and Larry in Soda Springs where he has a good job at the Monsanto plant.

About five years after we lost Dorothy, her mother passed away on 21 April, 1961 at Soda Springs. She also got a disease that there was no cure for; a condition of the nervous system called Lupus. We were sealed in the Idaho Falls Temple on 1 June, 1951. Arthur, Grace, Bud and Tom **Hopkins** came up to Idaho to be with us. As for me, I have always been a dry farmer and am still going strong at age seventy six (written in 1982). I spent many years working dry farm, ranch and cattle north of Soda.

After awhile, Eva **Butterfield** and I started going together. She had lost her husband two years before. We were married 30 November, 1961 and have had a good and happy life together. We love to take short trips in our mini home. We used to spend a month or more every winter at Overton, Nevada where it is warm.

We love all of our Church work. Shortly after we were married I was called to be First Counselor to Bishop **Gunnell** in the new Soda Springs Third Ward. Eva was called as Counselor in the Relief Society, so we were both real busy and loved our work. We got awful tired but it's a good tired when you're doing the Lord's work.

We bought a boat and enjoyed fishing for Bass and Crappy. We did this until we got a call to be officiators at the Logan Temple. We did this for about ten years and loved it very much. In the winter of 1985-1986 we went back to Overton after being released from the Temple.

[Editor's Note: I remember falling from a horse while visiting their ranch as a small boy. I was not hurt, but I remember Aunt Nita (as we called her) rushing to me quickly to make sure I was all right. I enjoyed visits there with my cousins and learned to ride a little better. Today when you visit Vern and Eva you get the same big and delicious meal and then all the men do the dishes!]

EVA (BEUS) BUTTERFIELD 1.10b

I was born on 8 October, 1913 at Soda Springs, Caribou County to Albert **Beus** (born 2 September, 1856) and Dora Jane **Panting** (born 17 November, 1857). My parents were pioneer parents that taught us to tell the truth no matter how it hurt and to be honest hard workers. My Grandfather Beus was born in Piedmont, Italy. The rest of my grandparents came from England. There were twelve children in our family with three girls and the rest boys.

I lived on the ranch, where I was born, for thirty one years. That is where I met my wonderful husband John Owen **Butterfield.** He was an honest hard worker. We had three children, two girls and a boy. Owen died in 1959. I married Vernal **Hopkins** on 30 November, 1961.

I have had many church callings but the choicest was as an officiator in the Logan Temple. I love the Lord with all my heart and He has been mindful of me.



Vernal, Dorothy, Maxine, Nita and Larry Hopkins



Vernal and Eva Hopkins

Chapter Ten

Section 10.1

Daughter of Vernal

Dorothy

VERNAL HOPKINS
and
ANNIE ELVIRA JUANITA ROMERO

Chart No. 1.10.1

Dorothy Eileen Hopkins _____ Deceased

Maxine

Larry



Dorothy Hopkins

DOROTHY EILEEN HOPKINS 1.10.1

Dorothy was the first child and first daughter of Vernal **Hopkins** and Juanita **Romero.** She was born 11 January, 1935 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She was about twelve years old when she started piano lessons. She learned really fast and loved music. We (her parents) never had to tell her to practice because she just loved to play. After a few years she wanted an accordian. We got her one and she learned to play it in a short time and loved it also.

When she was seventeen, Dorothy worked at the Dairy Bar. She came home one night and said she didn't feel well and got dizzy every time she stood up. We took her to the Doctor. After several tests and many days in the hospital at both Pocatello and Salt Lake City, we found out she had Leukemia. After a few months she passed away on 29 February, 1952 at Soda Springs. This was a terrible shock to us and there has always been a vacant spot in our family. Her mother never did get over losing her. She always thought it was her fault because she was a nurse. She always said she should have watched her more closely.

OBITUARY OF DOROTHY HOPKINS

Dorothy Eileen **Hopkins,** 17 of Soda Springs died Friday at the Caribou Hospital following a long illness.

Miss Hopkins, one of the most popular students at Soda Springs High School, was born 11 January, 1935 at Soda Springs. A daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Vernal **Hopkins** she was a member of the Junior Class prior to her illness last summer. Dorothy was an active member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints.

In addition to her parents she is survived by a brother, Larry, a sister Maxine and grandparents Mr. and Mrs. Andrew **Romero.**

Funeral services were held Monday afternoon at the LDS Church. The choir rendered "Sometime We'll Understand." Invocation by Harold **Balls.** Obituary and remarks by Bishop Wolford **Dredge.** A trio consisting of Shirley **Gunnell,** Karina **Gunnell** and Joan **Harris** sang "Whispering Hope"; Speaker Bishop Giles; "In the Garden" by the trio; Speaker President Whitworth; Organ Solo, "The Holy City" by Shirley **Gunnell.** Benediction by Earl **Gunnell.**

The grave was dedicated by Roland R. **Allen.** Pall Bearers were schoolmates of Dorothy and were Larry **Swain,** Jim **Crawford,** Richard **Gunnell,** Dean **Harris,** J. L. **Davis** and Max **Lewis.**

Out of town friends attending the services were David **Davis** of Idaho Falls, Dr. and Mrs. John B. **Cluff,** Richfield, Utah. Mr. and Mrs. Forrest **Romero,** Mr. and Mrs. Irvin **Romero,** Mr. and Mrs. Kenneth **Romero** of Smithfield, Utah, Mr. and Mrs. William **Danks,** Mr. and Mrs. Bobby **Danks,** Mr. and Mrs. Bob **Einzinger,** Mr. and Mrs. **Miller** and Dorothy of Montpelier.

[Editor's Note: Kenneth Romero's son A. K. **Romero** lives in Stockton, California. We have known he and his wife Wilma for many years without realizing our relationship. A.K.'s son Robert and his wife Elena live within the boundaries of our LDS Ward here!**]**

21 George Shore M July 12/55 Beafort
Langocklog Breacon June 15/58 Nicholas Grugg
John & Elizabeth Shore

22 Jane Celenia Shore F May 9/58 Beaufort
Langnahtog Breacon Sept 26/58 Nicholas Grigg
John & Elizabeth Shore

27 Rebecca Shore F Beaufort
Bren Langalotog Nlgrigg John & Elizabeth Shore

35 George Shore Beaufort Hill
March/64 Nlgrigg March/64 Nlgrigg

Register of Children Blessed in the Raca Branch, Monmouthshire Conference

Record See page 619

Chapter Ten

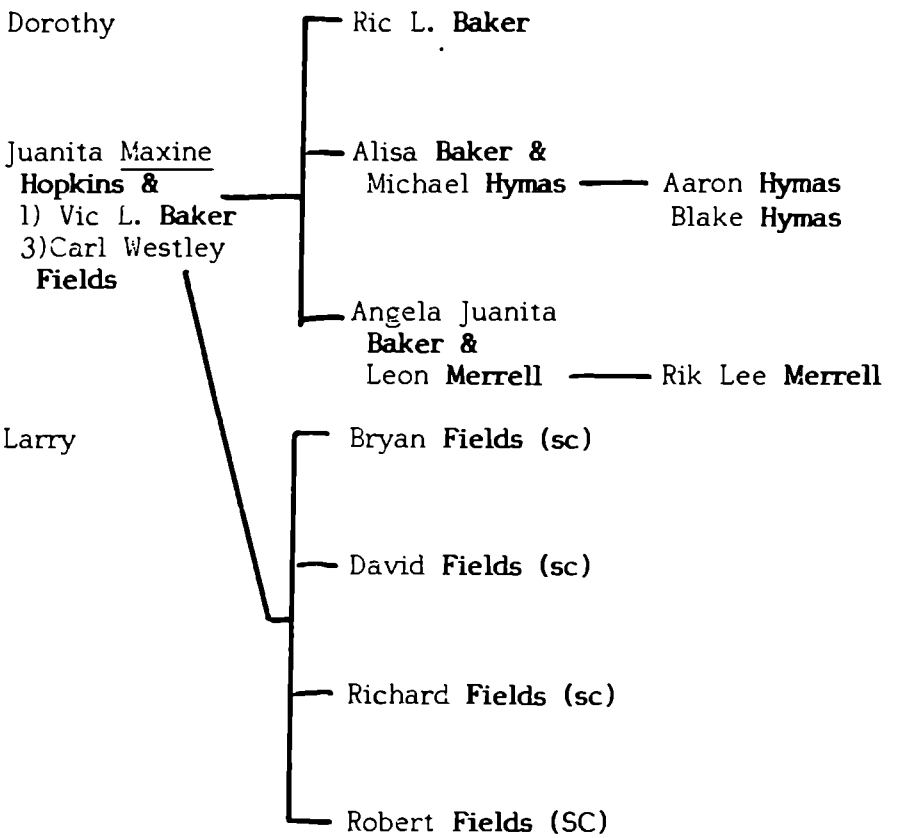
Section 10.2

Daughter of Vernal

Maxine

VERNAL HOPKINS
and
ANNIE ELVIRA JUANITA ROMERO

Chart 1.10.2



JUANITA MAXINE HOPKINS 1.10.2

I am the second daughter of Vernal **Hopkins** and Annie Elvira Juanita **Romero.** I was born in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho on 9 April, 1938. At the time of my birth, my parents were living in the same house my mother had spent many years while she was growing up and now the same property where my father and his present wife Eva **Butterfield Hopkins** reside.

Since life is made up of changes, many have taken place since that day in April, 1938. We lived in that little house on the corner until I was three. We then moved to the farm in Meadowville, ten miles north of Soda. I have many memories of that place. Briefly, the first recollection was a house with two large rooms, one with a door to the north, another with a door to the south, facing the outhouse. There were no doors just doorways and traces that animals had been occupying the premises before our arrival. This was the house I grew up in. However, my parents went right to work fixing it up and by the time I left there, at age eighteen, Dad had added rooms and installed heating. We ended up with a very comfortable three bedroom home with bath. I shall always treasure my memories of that place and of my family as I was growing up. Eva's son, Bud **Butterfield** and family now reside there.

At eighteen, I married Vic L. **Baker** (1.10.2a) on 16 May, 1956. Together we brought three beautiful spirits into this world; Ric L., Alisa and Angela Juanita. Our marriage lasted eleven years. I moved from Soda Springs and lived in Salt Lake for a year, then moved to Santee, California in 1969. At age thirty two I returned to school. The next two to three years found me going to school working and raising three children. I will assume I was successful in all three endeavors since I graduated from College with a Degree in Science with honors as a Certified Dental Assistant. I was working in a speciality Dental Office and my children would have to attest to my success in raising them, as one never knows.

I remarried on 30 October, 1976 to Carl Wesley **Fields** in Santee, San Diego County, California. He has blessed me with four step children (all sons) and four step daughters-in-law and nine grandchildren. He had retired from the Coast Guard when I met him, and since, we have ventured into and out of various businesses from real estate, auto repair, video machines and now trucking. Life certainly is not dull. I continued working in the Dental Profession, but I wanted to go back to school. I was sure there was much more out there for me to learn. Maybe the computer field this time.

I did leave the Dental Profession, sort of. I went to work for a Financial and Tax Consultant and I learned a lot. Mostly if this man could do the things he was doing and call himself something as professional as that, there was just no end to my possibilities. I had not realized our freedom could allow us to choose so many directions. I took many accounting and computer classes, then decided with my background I ought to be able to begin my own business. I purchased a computer, and at this writing, I have a small, comfortable bookkeeping and office services business. I continue to work in the Dental Office, on occasion, but in a slightly different capacity. I began making porcelein dolls a couple of years ago, and have sold a few of those. It has been a good hobby.

As I reflect upon my life and my family there are lessons learned, too numerous to mention. Although I must say my mother taught me the importance of being honest and giving to others. I am certain she was not aware when I was



Maxine and Carl
Fields



Maxine



L – R
Angela
Larry
Alisa
Baker

impressed with each lesson. I learned by observing the way she lived her life and the simplest actions taught me the most. My parents and life's experiences together, taught me independence and self-reliance. My Church taught me to love God and all His children. Returning to school after twenty years taught me self-esteem and many facets of life.

My Aunt Faunda **(Romero) Bybee** was my "adopted Mother" and was there to help with each of life's experiences and every other lesson I have been given. My children are probably more responsible for teaching me love than anyone else. I remember my Father saying, "Life doesn't even begin until fifty". I am really looking forward to that day, as I believe there are so many things God has for us to learn during our days here. Can we even begin to know all we must for our spiritual success?

I am proud of my ancestry, of the health, stamina, self-reliance, and strength just to mention a few of the traits I see in my parents, aunts and uncles. I feel very blessed to have had the parents and the environment I had as I was growing up. My heart is filled with love and respect for the Romero and the Hopkins families.

VIC "L" BAKER 1.10a.2a

Vic was born 30 January, 1937 at Afton, Lincoln County, Wyoming. He married Juanita Maxine **Hopkins** on 16 May, 1956 but are divorced. They had three children. Vic has remarried. He is the son of Thomas Levi **Baker** and Emma Lois **Herrick.**

CARL WESLEY FIELDS 1.10a.2c

I was born in Almagorda, Otero County, New Mexico on 25 January, 1935 to Carl **Fields** and Faith **Cowden.** I have one sister and one brother. I spent the first four years of my life in New Mexico. We moved to Oregon and then to California. I was raised most of my life in Los Angeles. I returned to Almagorda when I was ten and stayed with my Aunt for a year while my Mother was ill. My memories of that time are so pleasurable, and I was born there, so when people ask me where I'm from, I proudly say "Almagorda," even though I'm more of a native Californian. I'm really a country boy at heart. I love the slow life.

I spent twenty years serving in the Coast Guard. I married when I was twenty one years old and have four sons. They have given me nine grandchildren.

Juanita Maxine **(Hopkins) Baker** and I were married on 30 October, 1976. When we combine assets we discovered we collectively have seven children (five sons and two daughters). I always wished for a daughter and now I have two. We are expecting our twelfth grandchild. Maxine is always saying, "We try real hard never to get the whole family together at one time." It is quite a group. We did at Christmas last year at my Mother's. What an experience!

As for my professional life, after I retired from the Coast Guard, I worked for Ingersol-Rand as maintenance foreman and as a Service Representative. I was commuting from Los Angeles to San Diego and wanted to be closer to my family. I decided to try my hand at being a Real Estate Agent and then I bought an automobile repair shop. I worked very hard at that shop. I learned you don't own

it. It owns you. I sold the shop after four years. I bought a semi-truck and again a business seems to have a way of running you. I now drive truck for the Handyman Store in the San Diego Area.

I am looking forward to actually retiring and Maxine and I enjoying ourselves from work.

RIC L. BAKER **1.10a.2a.1**

I was born to Juanita Maxine **Hopkins** and Vic L. **Baker** on 4 February, 1959 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I am their oldest child. My first memories are of our backyard in a little mining town called Conda. I played in the yard with my semi-trucks (RB Truck Lines) that my father had built for me. We had rows of raspberry bushes and a roofed sand pile.

I had a very special little girlfriend, Wynn **Sibbett** that lived across the street from us. I always said we would be married some day. That didn't happen, but then we were only four.

I remember my Grandfather Vernal **Hopkins** taking me to Stu **Beins** Service Station. He would convince me that I would like to have some gum and then buy some Wrigley Chewing Gum for me. I also went fishing with him a few times.

My father made us a raft from slabs of wood built on top of several fifty five gallon drums welded together. There were rails around the deck and it was propelled by wooden paddles connected to bike peddles. We would sit on a chair and peddle when we wanted to move across the lake. The raft was painted green and white with the words "Linger Longer" painted across the drums and on little felt banners that waved in the wind. We spent a lot of time on that raft. I caught my first fish there, or at least my father let me think I caught it.

My parents were divorced when I was eight years old. We moved to Salt Lake City and then to San Diego. The following seven years were not good ones. Our first step-father (1.10.2b - not Wes) was an experience for us all. By the time he was out of our lives I was pretty confused.

I attempted to get into sports when I was in high school, but I did not like the competition. My mother was put in a position to go to work and she relied a great deal on me since I was the "man of the house" now. By the time I had graduated from high school, Mom remarried and the responsibility was off my shoulders.

Carl (1.10.2c - Wes we call him) was a good father to us and loves Mom. He would help me whenever I needed it. When I became old enough to drive I felt I wanted my own car. I remember one day finding a little truck I just had to have. The whole inside was burned out, but I just loved the wide tires on it. I convinced Wes to help get it home and he instructed and helped me to get it on the road. I was interested in flying. Wes had his licence and encouraged me. I took lessons and just needed to take my written exam. I guess the pressures and confusion I carried continued with me.

I decided to throw all cares to the breeze and join my peers in whatever it would take to be accepted. The whirl-wind life I led for the next six years is

clouded. I worked at air fields gassing up planes. I met the actor Steve McQueen, during that time. I worked at many different jobs, never able to keep one for any length of time. Wes hired me when he had the auto repair shop. I must have been a handful. I would think I could do everything. Wes said, "I knew just enough to be dangerous and would have to watch me." He hired me and fired me just about as often as Mom kicked me out of the house. I'd convince her I would straighten up and live by the rules, and then wouldn't.

I did learn a lot about repairing cars and it has come in handy. I bought a 24 OZ about that time, but being my unreliable, spaced out self, I lost it. It was repossessed all torn up. Wes bought it and put it back in shape. Mom drove it waiting for me to get my head on straight. One way or another she felt if I could clean myself up enough, I'd want that car back. She put it in her will, but I didn't want to wait for that, so just recently I bought it from them. Mom felt I had come full circle.

For the last two years, I have had a good job working for a window company. I have had a responsible position as a service representative. I am renting a house and have fixed it up. I guess the training as the "man of the house" is still in me. I like puttering around the house and putting on the golf course. I feel I would like to do something to help other kids that don't have parents who care. My Mom and Wes were always there, even when I didn't think I needed them.

THE ALISA AND MIKE HYMAS FAMILY

ALISA BAKER 1.10a.2a.2

I was born 26 March, 1961 to Juanita Maxine **Hopkins** and Vic L. **Baker** at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I am their second child and first daughter. I have a brother Ric L. who is two years older than me. I can't remember too much at birth, but Mom told me that she felt very special and close to Heavenly Father while bringing me into this world.

At the age of three, I wasn't the baby anymore. A little sister, Angela Juanita was born. I remember about the age of four we would have Family Home Evening downstairs. Ric and I would play act out records and the words that went with them (example: 'Blue Suede Shoes'. I would wear blue slippers; 'These Boots Were Made for Walking' - we would literally walk all over you). We had a lot of fun times. At about five years of age Vic fixed a race track for a rabbit and turtle. Of course the turtle won because the rabbit was disqualified due to the fact that the rabbit jumped out of the track.

At the age of six, Mom, Ric, Angela and myself moved from Conda to Soda Springs. I finished First Grade in Soda and from there we moved to Kearns, Utah. While in Second Grade I received a wedding band from a boy in my class. Needless to say, his Mom wanted her ring back. Grandpa Vernal **(Hopkins)** came to visit once in awhile. That was a big treat for me.

We moved to Santee, California where Mom started to attend a Junior College. A lot of friends were involved in those years. For ninth and tenth grade in high school, I attended Santana High School in Santee, California. In 1976 Mom married a very nice man, Carl Wesley **Fields.** Everyone calls him Wes. I call him Pa. He is a very special Dad to me. I love him very much.

For summer vacation in 1977, I went to Inkom, Idaho. I decided to stay and finish high school there and attended Valley High School. I met Mike **Hymas** and we started a very special relationship. I started attending Seminary and eventually was reactivated into the LDS Church. There were a lot of fun times, like the Mutual trip to Lagoon, that will never be forgotten.

Mike received his Mission call in December of 1978 and left on 25 January, 1979 for the Anaheim, California Mission. I finished out my school year and graduated with honors. I moved back to Santee, California. I attended College (the same one Mom graduated from) and was also on the Council at the LDS Institute as Food Committee. I met many friends while attending the Institute, many which I shall always treasure. I met Doug **Gardner**. He later asked me to marry him. We weren't engaged long because it just wasn't right.

In March of 1981 I moved from Mom's house to a house with three other girls. That was an experience of growing, learning responsibility and fun. In April of 1981 I drove to Utah for General Conference and then to Inkom to see Mike again. It was neat to see him, but I didn't know how I felt. The summer of 1981 was a very independent one. I grew up, so to speak. In August, of the same year, I decided to really find out how I felt about Mike. Once again it was vacation time. Angela and I drove up to Idaho and it was then that I felt I needed to move back. I felt close to Mike and really needed to know.

I lived in Pocatello and was employed at Farmers Insurance. I liked my apartment and my job.

I love Mike and my family. Mom has always been a constant person in my life. She has gone through a lot to support us kids. Carl (Pa) is a good man, very dedicated and loving. He is my Dad. Ric is my big brother. Angela is growing up to be a very beautiful young lady. Mike was very special to me, the one I would marry. He is my best friend.

Mike **Hymas** and I were married 23 April, 1983 in the Idaho Falls Temple. Since my mother (Maxine) was not going to attend our ceremony, because she lived so far away, we did not expect to have her with us at this important event. However, she surprised us by flying up to be at our reception.

Three months later we were pleased to find out we would be blessed with a child the last of March. On March 20th, Mom surprised us again when she showed up on my doorstep, with her dogs in hand, shivering and said, "Can I come in?" Our Idaho weather is very different from her Southern California weather!

We were blessed on 24 March, 1984 with a beautiful, healthy, baby boy; seven pounds, fourteen ounces, twenty one and a half inches long. We were absolutely delighted. I will never forget the feeling I had at that moment when Aaron, our son, arrived. Since that day we have had a lot happen to us by having him with us. He had brightened our lives very much. He is teaching me patience, of which I still need a lot.

Our second son Blake, was born on 7 August, 1986. Mike and I are happily in love with each other. Mike is a good man and a special Daddy. Work is going well for us. (We are both employed with Farmers Insurance). Aaron and Blake are progressing very well. Hopefully we can continue to be blessed as we have been and that we will always be greatful.

MICHAEL HYMAS 1.10a.2a. 2s

I was born to Elma Nadine and Jay R. **Hymas** on 13 January, 1960 in Greeley, Weld County, Colorado. I have one brother and one sister. I grew up in a small town in Idaho.

As with all people, I had a lot of experiences as I was growing up, but I had one that has impressed me all my life. This happened when I was eleven years old (1971). I was digging trenches with my brother and a few of my friends looking for salamanders to catch fish with. I was kneeling down digging. One of my friends was standing by my foot. All of a sudden the trench wall caved in on me, covering me with four feet of dirt. I could feel people running across my back. Still feeling my friend's foot on me, I knew I would have some kind of hope getting out. After a short while I knew I was running out of air, so I said a very short prayer. "Please God, don't let me die." I remember waking up with people staring at me and men brushing dirt off my face. My prayer had been answered.

I served a two year mission to Anaheim, California in 1979 - 1981 for the LDS Church. I converted many people and had a few experiences I shall never forget.

My life has been very full of fishing and hunting. I enjoy the outdoors, small towns, quiet serene surroundings, a good football game, meat and potatoes, a nice fast car, rock-n-roll and my life as a husband and father.

I married Alisa **Baker** on 23 April, 1983 in the Idaho Falls Temple, Bonneville County, Idaho. We have two sons, Aaron and Blake.

AARON MICHAEL HYMAS 1.10a.2a.2.1

Aaron was born 24 March, 1984 (Pocatello, Bannock County?) Idaho. He is the first child and son of Alisa **Baker** and Michael **Hymas.** His mother reports the following:

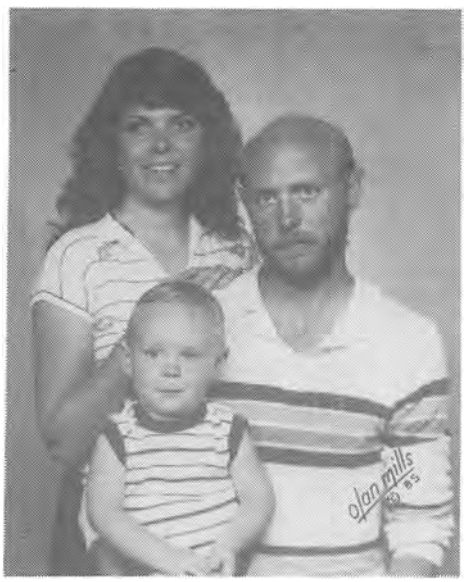
Recently, Mike and I attended several birthday parties with Aaron. Around the time that Aaron turned two he was rearranging my cupboard, one thing he does quite well. He found some potatoes that had begun to sprout. The sprouts were about five inches high and all on one side reaching for the sun. He held this potato in both hands out in front of him, as if holding a cake and started singing, "Happy Birthday to Me." There are so many other little times he has made me happy to be his Mommy.

Aaron seemed to understand that we were going to have another baby. We explained where our baby was growing, but when he was asked, "Where's our baby?" he patted his stomach and said, "In my belly."

BLAKE SCOTT HYMAS 1.10a.2a.2.1

Blake is the second son and child of Alisa **Baker** and Michael **Hymas.** He was born 7 August, 1986 in Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He is darker complected than his brother and was longer and weighed more at birth. He is different in

temperament and is special in every way. He is an excellent baby and cries only when he is hungry.



Alisa, Mike and Aaron



Blake

THE ANGELA AND DELROY MERRELL FAMILY

ANGELA JUANITA BAKER 1.10a.2a.3

My name is Angela Juanita **Baker.** I am the second daughter and third child of Juanita Maxine **Hopkins** and Vic L. **Baker.** I was born on 13 October, 1964 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I have one brother Ric, and one sister Alisa.

I really can't remember anything until age four. It was my birthday and we lived in Salt Lake City. My birthday cake was shaped like a pumpkin and I had some friends over. When I as about six or seven, I got a bike for my birthday. I think the reason I remember it is because the front tire on the bike was smaller than the back, on purpose. I can also remember when I was about seven or eight I went to Idaho to stay with my Dad for the summer. One of my cousins, Todd **Nuffer,** tied me to a tree. There were ants all around me; he laughed and took off.

Another memory is: one summer when my brother Ric, got interested in archery, he was shooting arrows into a stack of hay. He asked me to get the arrows out of the hay. I went running, didn't see one arrow, leaned down and it jabbed me in the eyelid. I remember Ric having a fit, screaming and shouting "Angie's been stabbed," over and over, but it was only a little cut. I guess I was about ten years old at the time. I also remember when I got my glasses. I didn't want them at all. Now I wear contact lenses and I am lost without them.

I remember when my Mom and Step-Dad got married. They were married on our patio. The wedding party had Ric, Alisa, Mom, Carl, the minister and myself. It was really pretty. They then went to Catalina Island for their honeymoon. Ric, Alisa and I got the house to ourselves.

When I was thirteen, I remember going to Magic Mountain for my birthday. My cousin, on Carl's side, Vicki, came with me. We stayed in the amusement park all day.

When I was fourteen I remember having to go into the hospital for an emergency appendectomy. I was in the hospital for ten days before I could come home. I was home for five days and I had to go back into the hospital. I had an abcess and had to have another operation. I was in the hospital for four more days.

My Stepfather's name is Carl Wesley **Fields.** He has four boys, Bryan, David, Richard and Robert. Now I have four sisters-in-law, six nieces and five nephews which includes Alisa's two sons.

I graduated from Santana High School in Southern California in May, 1982. Two days after graduation I promptly took my new tent (a graduation gift) packed up my little 510 Datsun and headed down the road to Pocatello, Idaho. I stayed the first night on the road to Las Vegas. I found a campground and put up my tent. The next night I was in Inkom, Idaho. I wanted to see my relatives and get away to find my fortune, or whatever. I stayed in Pocatello for the summer and fall of 1982. My parents came to Idaho that summer for the Hopkins Reunion. I had not found my fortune or they felt I wasn't doing anything constructive, so they hooked my little car and me to their RV and I came back to California.

We traveled home through Yellowstone National Park, Montana, Washington and Oregon. That's where the RV broke down, but my mechanically inclined father got us out of the fix. We then went down the Coast of California and home to San Diego.

I worked for Elizabeth **Bouvia** a quadraplegic, until April of 1983. I returned to Pocatello for my sister Alisa's wedding and decided to stay and enjoy the winter. I was four years old when I came to California and I hadn't experienced an Idaho winter since then.

I met Delroy Leon **Merrell** in July of 1983. Leon and I were Assistant Managers of an apartment building in Pocatello until August of 1984. Leon and I were married 5 October, 1984. My parents offered us a wedding gift of a "trip to California to stay." I grabbed it. Leon and I gratefully headed back to my sunny California. I'd had enough of those Idaho winters. We moved to and are now living in El Cajon, California.

We were blessed with a very healthy nine pound, five ounce baby boy on 9 March, 1985. We named him Rik Lee **Merrell.**

DELROY LEON MERRELL 1.10.2a.3s

I was born in Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho on 26 October, 1961 to Ruth Ann **Larsen** and Howard LeRoy **Merrell.** I am the oldest of five children (three brothers and one sister). A good size family for my Mother to raise by herself since my Father died when I was young. I was not active in high school but graduated in May of 1981. I went to Vo-Tech for one year and dropped out so I could help fund my brother Guy, in his Vo-Tech training.

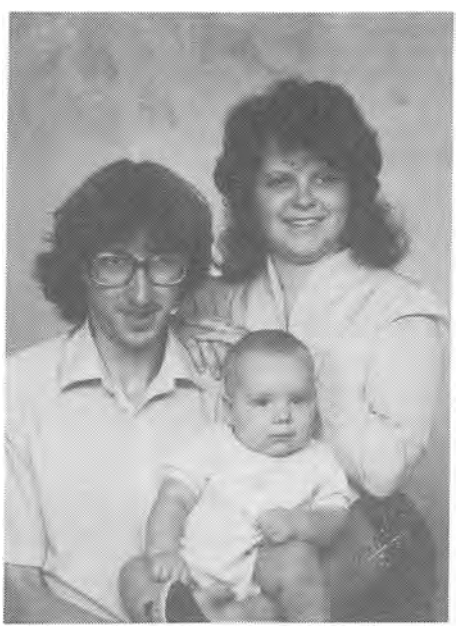
I lived in Pocatello for twenty-three years until I moved to California. Before I went to California I married Angela Juanita **Baker** on 5 October, 1984.

My hobbies are little, but I do like fishing and small trail hikes. Our son, Rik Lee, is the newest excitement in our life. We play and "go the rounds" all the time. We will be glad when he is old enough for fishing and hiking also.

RIK LEE MERRELL 1.10a.2a.3.1

Rik is the first son and child of Angela **Baker** and Leon **Merrell.** He was born 9 March, 1985 in El Cajon,? San Diego County, California. Rik is now two years old and is our precious pride and joy. He can also be a handful at times. He loves the water and the out of doors. He really enjoys swimming, or at least learning to swim. He is very curious and learns fast.

His Grandma (Maxine) says he is the cutest, sweetest, handsomest, most intelligent and charming little fella in all of California (but she says that of all her grandchildren). Rik spends at least one day a week with her. Grandma says she didn't know her grandparents and she would really like to be close enough to be one.



Chapter Ten

Section 10.3

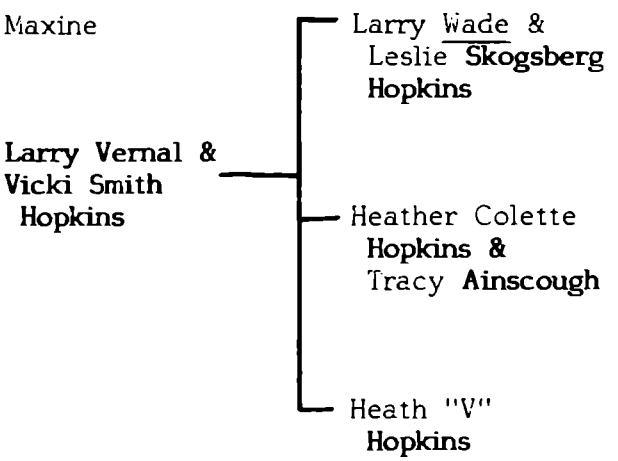
Son of Vernal

Larry

VERNAL HOPKINS
and
ANNIE ELVIRA JUANITA ROMERO

Chart No. 1.10.3

Dorothy



THE LARRY AND VICKI HOPKINS FAMILY

LARRY VERNAL HOPKINS 1.10a.3

I am the third child and only son of Vernal **Hopkins** and Annie Elvira Juanita **Romero** born 1 April, 1943 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I was raised and educated in Soda Springs. My interests and hobbies are sports and hunting with guns and bow and arrow. I have horses and enjoy trailrides. I married Vicki LaJuan **Smith** on 29 May, 1963 in the Logan Temple.

Vicki and I are the parents of three children, Larry Wade, born 23 June, 1964 in Soda Springs, Idaho., Heather Colette, born 19 April, 1966 in Montpelier, Idaho and Heath "V", born 22 July, 1978 in Montpelier, Idaho.

I work at Monsanto Chemical Company and have been employed there for twenty three years. Vicki and I enjoy our pasttime in the mountains, camping with our family and riding horses. We have a Honda Goldwing road bike and do a lot of traveling with friends. I have worked with my father on the farm for several years. In 1985 we purchased the farm and are enjoying working on it together as a family. We enjoy our family and doing things with them. We all love Idaho and are very content here and plan on staying in this area.

VICKI LAJUAN SMITH 1.10a.3s

Vicki was born 22 August, 1944 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. Her parents are Vaughn Frederick **Smith** and Deon LaRue **Davis.** They have logged and had a sawmill and are now in the construction business in Soda Springs where Vicki works with her family.

She married Larry Vernal **Hopkins** on 29 May, 1963 in the Logan Temple. They have three children with two married.



Vicki, Heath and Larry



Larry

THE LARRY AND LESLIE HOPKINS FAMILY

LARRY WADE HOPKINS 1.10a.3.1

Wade was born 23 June, 1964 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the first son and child of Larry **Hopkins** and Vicki **Smith.** He married Leslie Wyone **Skogsberg** on 9 November, 1985 in Caldwell, Canyon County, Idaho. They live in Soda Springs where Wade works for the Vaughn Smith Construction Company. He has horses and enjoys hunting and packing with his Dad.

LESLIE WYONE SKOGSBERG 1.10a.3.1s

Leslie was born 16 December, 1965 in Nampa, Caldwell County, Idaho. She is the daughter of Glen Nolan **Scogsberg** and Sharon Ann **Price.** She married Wade **Hopkins.** She works at the Agriculture Stabilization and Conservation Service.



Leslie and Wade Hopkins

THE HEATHER AND TRACY AINSCOUGH FAMILY

HEATHER COLETTE HOPKINS 1.10a.3.2

Heather was born 19 April, 1966 at Montpelier, Bear Lake County, Idaho. She married Tracy Reed **Ainscough** on 31 May, 1985 in Soda Springs. She works for Don **Harding,** Attorney at Law. Their favorite pasttime is camping and enjoying the mountians.

TRACY REED AINSCOUGH 1.10a.3.2s

Tracy was born 25 June, 1965 in Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. He is the son of Douglas Reed **Ainscough** and Diane **Johnson.** He married Heather Colette **Hopkins** on 31 May, 1985 in Soda Springs.



Heather and Tracy Ainscough

THE LARRY AND VICKI HOPKINS FAMILY (Continued)

HEATH "V" HOPKINS 1.10a.3.3

Heath was born 22 July, 1978 at Montpelier, Bear Lake County, Idaho. He is the third child and second son of Larry **Hopkins** and Vicki **Smith.** His father says, "Heath is eight and the light and surprise of our life. He keeps us young and on the run all the time. He loves the horses, hunting and camping like the rest of the Hopkins'".

Blessing Certificates found on p. 72 of GS #104,169 St. Mary's Diocese, Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales.

Elysbeth the Daughter of Thomas and Cristiana Hopkins was Blesed by Elder William Leek octobe the 22

Thommas the Son of Tho's and Cristiana Hopkins was blesed the 15 th o March 57 By Elder David Jones

Record See page 596

See page 599. This is probable the LDS Blessing date of Eliza Jane in 1857 and Thomas George (Children 4 and 5 of Thomas and Hannah Christina **(Summerhill) Hopkins**

Chapter Eleven

Joseph

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.11

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal

Vernon Joseph Hopkins____Deceased

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil

Vernon Joseph is the eleventh child and seventh son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** He was born second, after his twin Vernal on 2 April, 1906 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. He died the same day.

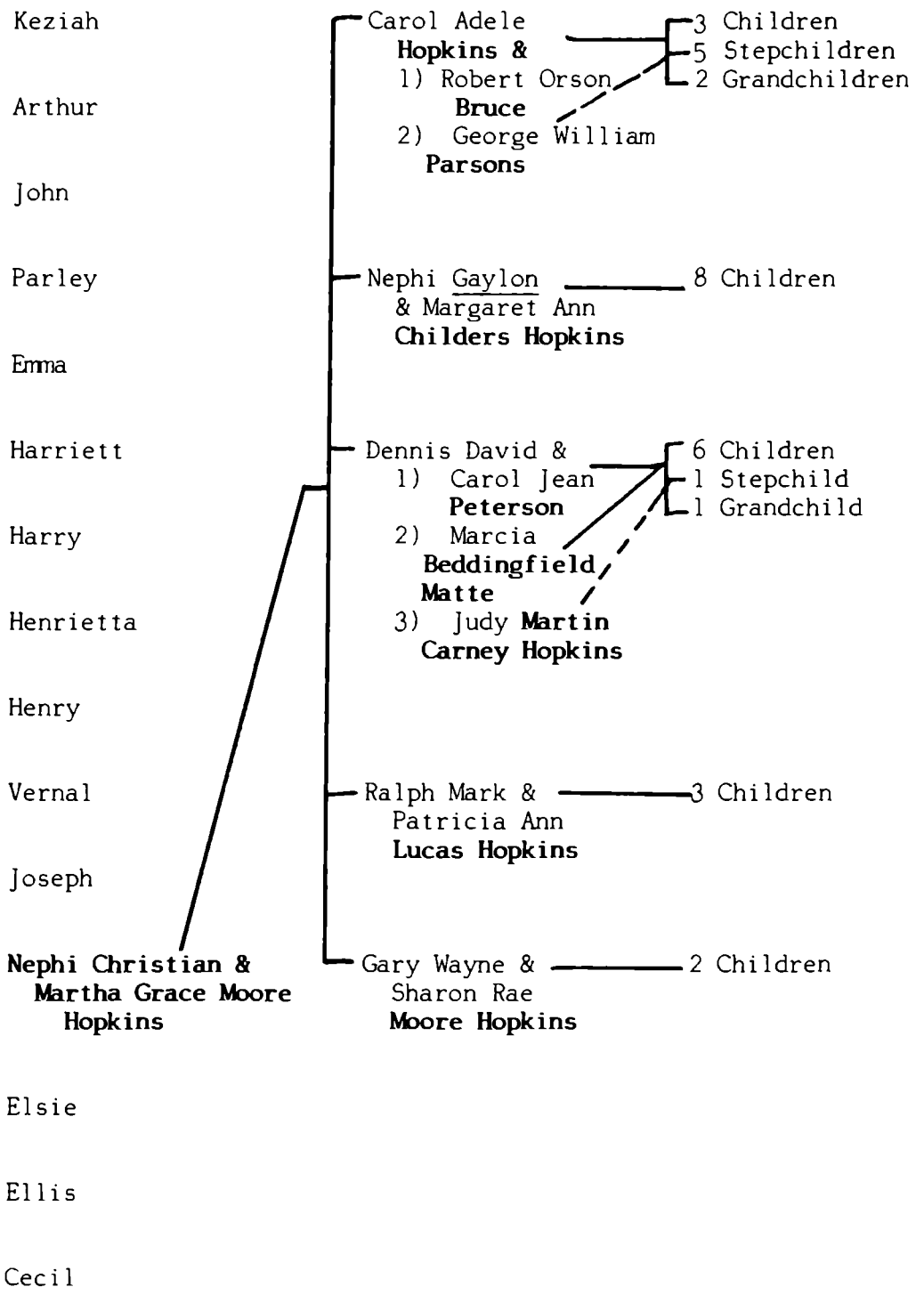
Within thirteen months the three that did not live to adulthood were taken quickly back home to their Heavenly Father. These deaths are a testimonial of the trials and tribulations of the times for our sturdy pioneer family. What a blessing to know we can meet them all again, and to see our dear Joseph once more as we knew him before this earthly life.

Chapter Twelve

Nephi

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.12



NEPHI CHRISTIAN HOPKINS 1.12

Nephi Christian **Hopkins** is the twelfth child and eighth son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** He was born 29 August, 1908 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. He was ordained a Deacon in the LDS Church in the Mt. Sherman Branch of the Idaho Stake on 23 February, 1920. His Father, Thomas, was First Counselor in the Branch Presidency and his oldest two brothers and others were active in Church work at that Branch out on Bailey Creek. They met in homes or one of the schools (Bailey Creek and Eight Mile).

Nephi spent his youth working on the farm which his parents operated. Later on when his father passed away, he bought the farm. He spent all but three years of his life on that piece of land. During the early thirties he lived in California, residing at Fresno with his sister, Keziah. At the 1979 reunion he told Tom **Hopkins** (Editor) that he worked with his brother Arthur in Merced in a theatre. (Nephi felt that the problem with Arthur's lungs, which caused his death, might have come from asbestos. His sister Emma died from the same lung problem, so who knows?) Anyway, he spent three years in California but returned to the beautiful Bailey Creek that he loved.

On 31 January, 1936 he married Martha Grace **Moore.** She had lived in Soda and out on Bailey Creek and the families were well acquainted. (In fact there is quite a mixture of Hopkins' and Moores. Thomas John, after Emma died, married Martha's mother. Nephi's mother-in-law became his step-mother. His sister Elsie also married Walter **Moore**, Martha's brother. There are probably more stories to be told.)

Nephi and Martha have one daughter; Carol Adele and four sons Nephi Gaylon, Dennis David, Ralph Mark and Gary Wayne. They raised their family at Bailey Creek and the youngest three still live on the homeplace or nearby and are still farming today. To many Hopkins' this is a special place and one that has been in the family for almost ninety years.

Nephi raised his family on the farm milking cows and keeping all kinds of other animals (geese, ducks, pigs, lambs, goats, horses, dogs, cats, chickens and turkeys). He also ran a milk route for thirteen years. He put in a lot of hours every day, through good weather and blizzards, to get his work done on the farm and to get the milk to the cheese factory. In their earlier years, Nephi, Ellis and other brothers had an ice pond and hauled blocks of ice to town and stored it in saw dust to preserve it for the stores and fish hatchery. This was in the days before refrigeration.

He retired from farming in 1977 and sold the ranch to the two youngest sons, Ralph and Gary. The old home, where most of Nephi's brothers and sisters were born and where he raised his children is still there. It was abandoned and a new home was built in front (East) of it.

The Editor has many memories of that home and the farm, as do other family members. The raspberries, peas, animals, the road up onto the hills above the farm, the cold springs, and berries are vivid in my mind. I enjoyed working a little with my cousin Gaylon building a granery on the hill, mowing hay, feeding the animals, hunting rabbits in the hay stack and shooting magpies.

Uncle Nephi had to "thaw" my hand out one night after sitting in the haystack waiting for rabbits. He was a good cook too, although Aunt Martha was a fantastic



Nephi

Hopkins



cook. I cooked a stew one day and I remember Uncle Nephi instructing me in a manner that was different, but excellent. There was a cream separator on the service porch and as you entered the house, through that porch and into the kitchen, there were smells that were new and delectable to a city boy like myself. I'm sure the families raised there were so familiar to these smells that perhaps they may not remember as vividly. The smell of milk and cream, fresh farm produce, berries, Aunt Martha's fantastic dinners and breakfasts and the smell of the countryside, farm, grain, crops, trees and animals were refreshing and interesting.

On the cold winter's nights when I spent a Christmas vacation with Uncle Nephi and Uncle John I remember the big heater. The only heat was this heater in the 'Parlor' (the living room). We would put our pyjamas next to the heater to warm them up, put them on and make a mad dash in our toasty pyjamas down the hall and jump in between piles of blankets in a room that must have been below freezing or zero.

There was a bathroom inside, but I remember earlier using the outhouse just outside a door that opened from Gaylon's bedroom. If you will pardon this, I feel it descriptive to point out the following. If you had to use the outhouse, you certainly wanted to do that before or after sleeping. If you had to go in the middle of the night it was a shock to step out the door. Once I remember the wind blowing and liquid crackling in the cold! I mention this because it was only a glimpse on my part back toward the days when Nephi, my father, Arthur, and all the others lived in that home with less conveniences than Nephi's family experienced. What pioneers we are blessed with as our predecessors and the things they had to bear.

After the 1979 Reunion, Nephi took us in the hills above beautiful Bailey Creek, where you can see for miles. The lush colors, the cool breezes, the creek where we spent time fishing for dozens of small delicious trout, the trees and all combined to make us thankful for Thomas and Emma, their fifteen wonderful children and more. At the ranch, Uncle Nephi took my mother's hand (Grace **(Davis) Hopkins**) led her around, showing her the raspberry patch, the garden, the old home and the places of memories that we all share. What a gentleman I thought, and how proud I was of Uncle Nephi. Later as he sat at dinner at Uncle Vernal's, I made a tape recording and idolized the last time I spent in close conversation with him.

Nephi will always be remembered as healthy. He worked so hard on the farm and taught his children the values of work and life. He did lose an ear in a tractor accident. Toward the end he had problems, such as a blood clot in his leg, poor circulation and the need for a pacemaker. The latter made a big difference, giving him more breath and color. Then on 5 February, 1983 he passed away.

At the funeral I met some Christensen cousins whom I had not met previously. This was special to me to meet Grandmother's (Emma's) sister's family. It was an honor to me to give the benediction, to renew family acquaintances as Nephi **Hopkins** "graduated" to the life hereafter.

MARTHA GRACE MOORE 1.12s

I was born at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho on 13 December, 1918. My parents were Albert Franklin **Moore** and Laura Mabel Durfey **Dike**. My mother later married my husband's father, Thomas John **Hopkins** one year before he died. My



Nephi and Ellis

cutting ice to pack

in sawdust for summer use.



Nephi and Martha

parents had eight children, six boys and two girls. I was the seventh. They are Albert, Walter (married Elsie **(Hopkins)**, Harold, Jewell, Stanley (lived on Bailey Creek), Eldon, myself and Warren. We lived in "lower" Soda Springs where the reservoir was filled in, before going to Bailey Creek.

I became a member of the LDS Church when I was baptized 12 November, 1948 at Bancroft, Idaho. When my parents purchased a ranch at Bailey Creek, Nephi and I lived only about a mile apart. However, we had nothing in common and hardly knew each other until he returned from California where he'd been for three years staying with his sister Keziah. Soon after he returned from California he started coming to see me. We went to dances and things with my brothers and their girlfriends. After a year or so we were married and lived in two rooms of his parents' home. I just moved up the road a mile. We had one daughter and four sons: Carol, Gaylon, Dennis, Ralph and Gary.

After Nephi's mother (Emma) passed away, I started cooking, washing and keeping house for his father (Thomas John) and two younger brothers, Ellis and Cecil and caring for Carol who was about eighteen months old. After his father passed away, we purchased the home place from his brothers and sisters. We lived there and raised our family, farming, milking cows, raising a big garden and Nephi always had a few sheep.

We managed to dig a well and put water in the house and a bathroom. What a blessing! Electricity eventually came to the valley and what a change from coal oil and gas lanterns! Our grandchildren cannot feature what it was like without running water and electricity.

When Carol graduated from high school and Gary was three years old, I went to work at the Caribou County Hospital, setting up trays and cleaning. I got $150.00 a month. The county then started a nursing school. It took a year to become a Licensed Practical Nurse. I signed up to get my license to become a nurse. It was a hard year, but I loved nursing and worked at it for twenty-eight years. I graduated in 1957 from Caribou County's first class of Licensed Practical Nurses. We worked part-time on the floors and part of the time in classroom activities. After graduating we made $.75 per hour. Nephi's niece Helen **Martinson** was also in that class. Now I'm working in the surgical area of Caribou Memorial Hospital, our new hospital here in Soda Springs. It was quite a change to have piped oxygen instead of pushing tanks around on a cart.

On 5 February, 1983 Nephi died. We had sold the farm to Ralph and Gary, but we kept our home there (the one we had built). Two years after his death, I bought a home in town (Soda Springs) and moved in so I'd be closer to my work and wouldn't have to drive over the winter roads. Our family is all grown, married and have families of their own. Ralph and Gary still run the farm, but they have outside jobs besides.

I might add that Nephi ran a milk truck for thirteen years hauling milk from surrounding farmers. It was about thirty five miles to the cheese factory. Winter roads and storms were bad, but he always made it. We also hauled wood and sold it for $5.00 a wagon box load, which was hauled to town with horses. Also, he and Ellis cut blocks of ice and hauled it to the stores in town. This was also hauled with horses in mighty cold winter days and packed in sawdust until summer when it was used in ice houses. There were no electric refrigerators.

It was a hard life, but a good one. Ellis went to California, found work and stayed there. Cecil eventually found a job in town and went out on his own.

Editor's Note: Aunt Martha went through the Temple for the first time in August of 1986. She is a very special lady who has given me many memories from my visits there, as reported in Nephi's story. One thing I like about Soda is that there is a sort of Idaho accent, described somewhat as a slow drawl - but certainly not Southern. I always love to hear Aunt Martha who speaks Idaho language the best! She and Uncle Nephi are quiet and down home folk who will always have a place in our hearts.

Have you heard expressions such as "might a could"? Many of us Hopkins' use Idaho expressions in California. But then I'm half Idahoan - and proud!

OBITUARY OF NEPHI HOPKINS

Funeral services for Nephi Christian **Hopkins**, 74, of Soda Springs, were held Tuesday, February 8, at the Soda Springs Stake Center, with Bishop N. Gaylon **Hopkins** conducting. Mr. Hopkins passed away Saturday morning, February 5, at the Caribou Memorial Hospital following an illness.

The family prayer was given by Vernal **Hopkins**. The prelude and postlude music was played by Ann **Barker**. The invocation was given by Andrew Christian **Hopkins**.

A musical selection "In The Garden," was sung by Mary **Christensen**, Connie **Ozborn** and Helen Rae **Larsen**. They were accompanied by Janet **Mumford**. A life sketch was given by Kermit **Herd**.

The speaker was Pres. McGee **Harris**. A musical selection "Beyond the Sunset" was also sung by the Trio. Remarks were made by Bishop N. Gaylon **Hopkins**. The Benediction was given by Thomas **Hopkins**.

At the Fairview Cemetery the dedicatory prayer was given by John B. **Hopkins**. Care of the flowers was by the Soda Springs Second Ward Relief Society, Della **Brown**, President.

Pallbearers were Gary W. **Hopkins**, Dennis D. **Hopkins**, Ralph M. **Hopkins**, N. Gaylon **Hopkins**, Rick D. **Dunn** and George W. **Parsons**.

Mr. Hopkins was born 29 August, 1908 at Soda Springs, a son of Thomas John and Emma **Christensen Hopkins**. He was married to Martha **Moore** on 31 January, 1935 at Soda Springs. He has been a life long resident of Soda Springs except for three years when he lived in Fresno, California. Prior to his retirement he was a rancher.

He is survived by his wife of Soda Springs, four sons and one daughter, N. Gaylon **Hopkins**, Logan, Utah; Dennis D. **Hopkins**, Ralph M. **Hopkins** and Gary W. **Hopkins** all of Soda Springs and Mrs. George (Carol) **Parsons**, Vancouver, Washington, 26 grandchildren and four brothers and three sisters, John B. **Hopkins**, St. George, Utah; Parley **Hopkins** and Vernal **Hopkins** both of Soda Springs, Ellis David **Hopkins**, Empire, California, Keziah **Bletcher**, Fresno, California; Harriett **Pack**, Idaho Falls and Mrs. Howarad (Emma) **Yerkes**, Portland, Oregon. He was preceded in death by three brothers and one sister. Funeral services were under the direction of the Allen Funeral Home.

Chapter Twelve

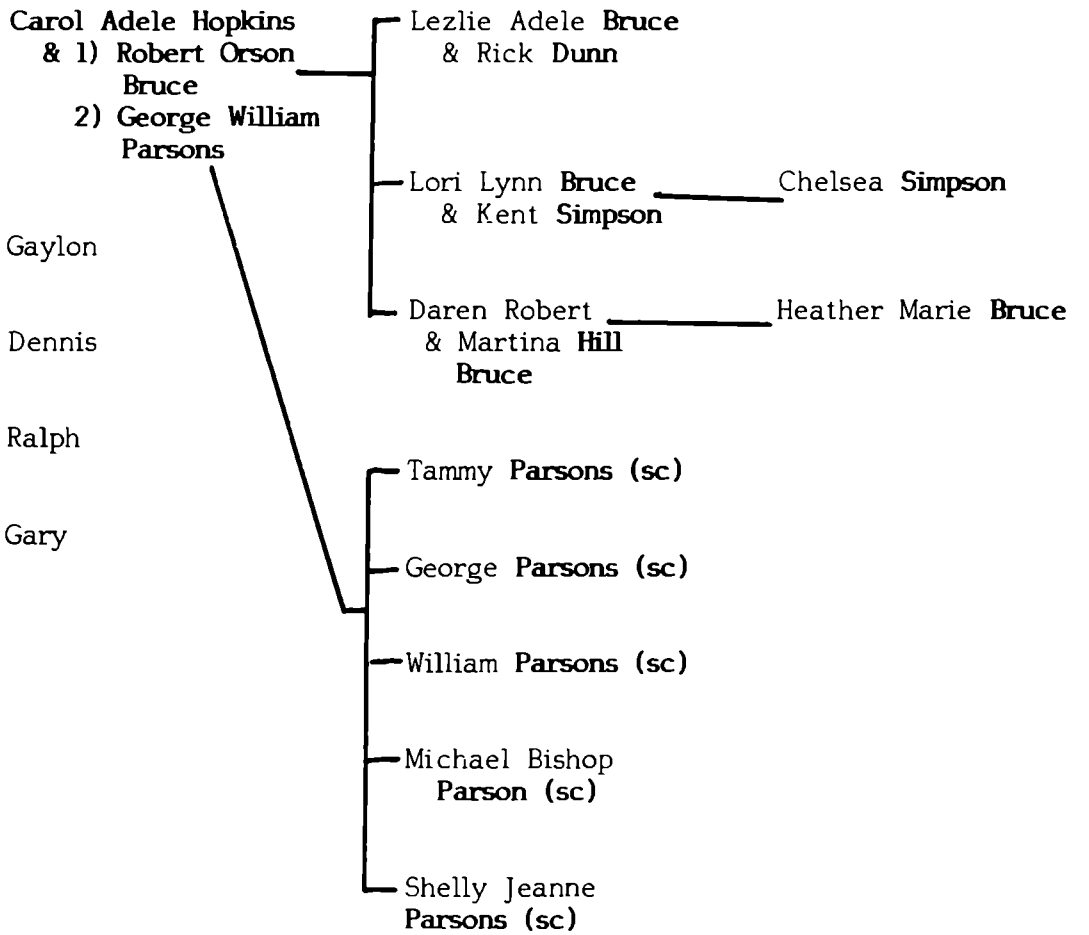
Section 12.1

Daughter of Nephi

Carol

NEPHI CHRISTIAN HOPKINS
and
MARTHA GRACE MOORE

Chart No. 1.12.1



THE CAROL AND GEORGE PARSONS FAMILY

CAROL ADELE HOPKINS 1.12.1

I, Carol Adele **(Hopkins, Bruce) Parsons** was born 31 July, 1936 as the first child and only daughter of Nephi Christian **Hopkins** and Martha Grace **Moore**, at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. We, my four brothers, Gaylon, Dennis, Gary and Ralph and I grew up on the old Hopkins family farm. I graduated from high school in Soda Springs in 1954, then attended Stevens Henager Business College in Salt Lake City, Utah. I returned to Soda Springs to work and married Robert Orsen **Bruce**, 14 January, 1956. To this union three children were born; Lezlie Adele **Bruce** born 1 November, 1957; Lori Lynn **Bruce** born 26 April, 1960; and Darin Robert **Bruce** born 28 June, 1963.

Before I remarried in 1973 I traveled to all of the Canadian Provinces, Spain and Africa. On 30 August, 1973 I married George William **Parsons** in Idaho Falls, Idaho. We moved to the Salt Lake City area where George worked for Mountain Bell and after three years moved back to Idaho Falls where we began our own business, Associated Intermountain Directories, which published telephone directories in several cities in the area. I also worked as Secretary to the Manager of First Security Bank.

We moved from Idaho Falls in September 1981 to Vancouver Washington where George worked in sales for a freight company, living there until July of 1984. I worked as an Executive Secretary to the Executive Vice President of Northwest National Bank in Vancouver for two and one half years. We then moved to Springfield, Oregon in July 1984 staying there until May of 1985. We moved to a small home until we could purchase our larger one July 1, 1985 in the South Hills of Eugene. (This totals THREE moves in one year, with a total of twelve times in the twelve years George and I have been married...mostly due to George's work opportunities.) I tell people, "I never clean house, I just move!.

In 1984, we still had three children living at home, Tammy, Lori and Darin. Within one month, all moved elsewhere. At the time of our move from Vancouver, we had four trucks all going in different directions. Pity the poor postmaster trying to direct our mail! It's lonely at times with an "empty nest", but George and I are enjoying this first time alone in our married lives. We love being grandparents! I enjoyed traveling with George during the year of 1984-1985, covering five states while he worked as a grounds consultant. He is now back in the publishing business (phone books) in which he has had ten plus years of experience, and I'm back to work as an Executive Secretary for a large food processing company, Chef Francisco.

In 1986 we sold our home and moved again to an apartment. Thus in a little over a year, we have lived in a condo, a small house, a big house and an apartment. I gave Mom (Martha) a new address book for Mother's Day.

ROBERT ORSON BRUCE 1.12.1a

Robert Orson **Bruce** was the son of Russell **Bruce** and Emma **Olson.** He was born on 24 December, 1934 in Ovid, Bear Lake County, Idaho. He married Carol Adele **Hopkins** on 14 January, 1956. They had three children and were divorced after thirteen years of marriage. Robert died at the age of thirty seven from complications arising due to a kidney transplant performed at the University Medical



Robert Orson Bruce

Carol and George Parsons



L - R Lezlie, Carol & Darin, Robert and Lori Bruce



Center in Salt Lake City, Utah. He worked as a radio sportcaster before his death. He died 18 June, 1972.

GEORGE WILLIAM PARSONS 1.12.1b

George was born on 5 November, 1944 at San Bernardino, San Bernardino County, California to Alfred Bishop **Parsons** and Florence Jane **Knoope**. He moved to Bloomington, California at nine months of age and lived there until he was eighteen and a half. He was the youngest of three boys. He graduated from Colton High School in 1962, and attended Brigham Young University graduating with a degree in Public Administration in 1967.

Sandra Jeanne **Hightower** and George were married in the Los Angeles in 1963. Four children were born to this marriage; Tammy, George William II (Billy), Michael Bishop and Shelly Jeanne. The marriage was dissolved in 1973.

George married Carol Adele **Hopkins** on 30 August, 1973. Their marriage was solemnized in the Idaho Falls Temple on 31 July, 1981 (Carol's birthday).

George has worked many years in the yellow pages advertising business having started his own business in Idaho Falls in 1977, and running it until 1980, when it was sold. He worked in Eugene, Oregon as editor for the telephone directory for that area. he has just taken a new job in Portland and now travels between Eugene and Portland. Because of heavy competition and instability of the phone book industry, George went back into selling freight transportation service for Yellow Truck Lines in Portland, Oregon. (He went from Yellow Pages to Yellow Trucks). He is an expert salesman, and has won numerous "Outstanding Salesman" awards. (It has been said that HE could sell ice cubes to Eskimos...)

George was on the college tennis team at BYU, and still enjoys playing that game whenever he gets the chance. He has many tennis trophies. He also enjoys bowling, skiing and golf.

George is an excellent father to his seven children, and enjoys giving fatherly counsel whenever the opportunity arises. He enjoys working in the LDS Church with the youth also.



Back Row: Lezlie, Lori, Darin and Carol
Front Row: Tammy, Martha and George



Lezlie and Rick Dunn



Lori and Lezlie

THE LEZLIE AND RICK DUNN FAMILY

LEZLIE ADELE BRUCE 1.12.1a.1

Lezlie was born 1 November, 1957 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the first child and first daughter of Carole Adele **Hopkins** and Robert Orson **Bruce** and the first granddaughter of Nephi **Hopkins** and Martha **Moore.** She was blessed by her father on 5 January, 1958 and baptized into the LDS Church on 6 November, 1965.

She married Rick Dale **Dunn** on 9 November, 1974. She works in a flower shop and helps Rick in the Trout Hatchery picking live Rainbow Trout eggs during the winter. She sent the following:

I've done a lot of traveling these past few years. I've been to Vancouver, Washingtin in June of '84 to attend my sister's wedding (Lori to Kent **Simpson**). Then in August of '84 Rick and I went to Boise to attend my brother's wedding (Darin to Tina **Hill**). In March of '85 Grandma (Martha) and I went to Vancouver to see my new niece Heather Marie **Bruce.** She is such a welcome blessing. Grandma and I rode Amtrack home. This was my first ride on a train.

Rick and I have been trying to have children for nine years. I've even seen a fertility doctor and they can't find anything wrong with us. We keep hoping.

I have also been to Eugene, Oregon to visit my Mom and Papa. They took Grandma and I to the Sea Lion Caves along the coast in Oregon. Grandma, Mom, Lori and I stayed for three days on the Oregon coast in Kent's parents' condo. 1985 was a very good year. In June I went to Calgary, Canada for a week and really enjoyed it.

I enjoy swimming and growing flowers.

RICK DALE DUNN 1.12.1a.1s

Rick was born 19 September, 1954 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the son of Alvin Eugene **Dunn** and Joan **Isaac.** He married Lezlie Adele **Bruce** on 9 November, 1974. Rick manages the Caribou Trout Hatchery and stocks different lakes. He hunts and fishes and is good at basketball and baseball. He works hard helping his father farm.

Rick and Lezlie put in a lot of time arrowhead hunting. They have a large arrowhead, scraper and Indian artifact collection. They enjoy camping, fishing and hunting together. They live in Soda Springs and still have plans for a family.

THE LORI AND KENT SIMPSON FAMILY

LORI LYNN BRUCE 1.12.1a.2

I was born on 26 April, 1960 to Carol Adele **Hopkins** and Robert Orson **Bruce** in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. I joined big sister Lezlie Adele in the Bruce Family. Three years later we were thrilled when our little brother Darin Robert came into the world. I am the second child and second daughter. I was blessed by my father on 3 July, 1960 and was baptized into the LDS Church on 26 May, 1968.

The family moved to Idaho Falls, Idaho when I was five years old so my father could take a job with KID Radio Station. I attended elementary, junior and high school there where I was active in Tigerettes Drill Team. I traveled extensively throughout the United States during this time, both with my family and with a school group.

My father passed away in 1972 and mother later married George W. **Parsons**. We then moved to Bountiful, Utah and stayed for three years before returning "home" to Idaho Falls. I graduated from Idaho Falls High School in 1978 and enrolled at Ricks College that Fall. In the Fall of 1979 I attended BYU-Hawaii Campus and returned to Ricks to obtain my Associates Degree in General Studies in 1980. I then attended Utah State University where I studied Journalism and graduated there in 1983 with a Bachelors Degree.

I am currently working as a Public Information Specialist with Educational Service District 112 in Vancouver, Washington. Here, I met and married my husband Kent B. **Simpson**. Kent and I were married on 23 June, 1984. We most recently purchased our first home and are enjoying the responsibilities that accompany it! Our first child Chelsea Adele **Simpson** was born on 21 February, 1987.

I enjoy sewing, cooking, jogging and shopping! Since our marriage, Kent and I have traveled to Hawaii, Utah and California. We have also gone white water rafting on the Deschutes River in Eastern Oregon.

KENT BURDETTE SIMPSON 1.12.1a.2s

I was born on 9 February, 1959 in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington to Robert **Simpson** and the former Burdette **Lindell**. I am the youngest of four children...one sister and two brothers.

I have lived in Vancouver most of my life and attended elementary, junior high and high school here. I graduated from Fort Vancouver High School in 1977. I enrolled that Fall at Clark Community College where I played on the school's tennis team. Next, I attended Fresno State University where I maintained a 3.8 grade point average. After one semester at Fresno, I transferred to Washington State University where I studied accounting and business relations. I was a member of the Phi Kappa Alpha Fraternity. I served one year as secretary for that organization. I graduated from Washington State University in 1981.

I am currently employed by Educational Service District 112 as a Fiscal Analyst. My job responsibilities include assisting thirty six school districts with district budget and personnel reports and state compliance issues. I met my wife, Lori **Bruce** at ESD 112. We were married on 23 June, 1984 in Vancouver, Washington.

I enjoy running, playing golf, tennis and basketball and listening to various types of music.

CHELSEA ADELE SIMPSON 1.12.1a.2.1

Chelsea was born 21 February, 1987 at Vancouver, Clark County, Washington to Lori Lynn **Bruce** and Kent B. **Simpson.** She was named Adele after her grandmother (Carol Adele **Hopkins**) her Aunt Lezlie (Lezlie Adele **Bruce**) and her Aunt Robin (Kent's sister). She lives in Vancouver, Washington with her parents.



Lori and Kent



Chelsea



George, & Carol Parsons, Heather Bruce, and
Great Aunt and Uncle Emma and Howard Yerkes



Darin and Tina
Bruce



Heather Bruce

THE DARIN AND TINA BRUCE FAMILY

DARIN ROBERT BRUCE 1.12.1a.3

Darin is the only son and third child of Carol Adele **Hopkins** and Robert Orson **Bruce.** He was born 28 June, 1963 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He was blessed 3 November, 1963 by his father and baptized a member of the LDS Church on 19 August, 1971 by his Uncle Gaylon **Hopkins.**

He graduated from Skyline High School in Idaho Falls in June of 1981. He then attended Ricks College at Rexburg, Idaho for a semester and then went to Western Business College (WBC) at Vancouver, Washington from November, 1982 to November, 1983. He also attended Clark College in Washington, but he graduated from WBC in Computer Programming in 1983.

It was also at WBC that he met his wife Tina. They were married in Boise, Ada County, Idaho on 11 August, 1984. They have one child Heather Marie **Bruce.**

Darin enjoys skiing, hunting, fishing and all athletic sports. He worked in a family fun center a few years ago. Currently he is employed in Computer Operations with Jantzen Inc., at Portland, Oregon where he also has a modeling contract. They reside in Vancouver, Washington.

MARTINA ANN HILL 1.12.1a.3s

Tina was born 5 April, 1963 at Bonner's Ferry, Boundary County, Idaho. Her parents are James Doyle **Hill** and Heidemarie **Borrmann.** Tina graduated from Columbia River High School in June, 1981. In the Fall she attended Clark College for two semesters, then enrolled in Western Business College from November, 1982 to November, 1983. She graduated in the Secretarial Field and soon got a job with Newman Wilson and Company in Portland, Oregon. .She worked there until she married Darin. They lived in Pocatello, Idaho for three months, then moved back to Washington where Heather was born and Darin got his job with Jantzen. She now works as a secretary in Shipping and Documentation with Pacific Hoe, Saw and Knife in Portland, Oregon.

HEATHER MARIE BRUCE 1.12.1a.3.1

Heather was born 21 December, 1984 at Vancouver, Clark County, Idaho. Her parents are Darin **Bruce** and Tina Ann **Hill** and is their first child. Heather loves her Mommy and Daddy and can't wait to grow up so she can test us. "She has her Daddy's stubborness and her Mommy's cuteness," says Mom and adds, "Don't all little girls"? She adds that Darin "loves Heather very much and will always be there to help her, teach her and guide, but most of all, to love her." Mom also loves their little girl very much. It takes a lot to be a Mommy, but the results are worth every minute. Heather is very special and is loved more than she will ever know.

THE CAROL AND GEORGE PARSONS FAMILY (Continued)

TAMMY KAY PARSONS 1.12.1a.3(sc)

Tammy was born 12 October, 1966 at Provo, Utah County, Utah. She is the first child and daughter of George William **Parsons** and Sandra Jeanne **Hightower** (divorced). She lived with Carol and George for several years in Idaho, Washington and Oregon.

She enjoys writing poems, reading, sewing, music (listening and singing) acting and drama. She has a very high interest in music and drama. Someday she would like to be in a movie or a musical.

In 1978 she went to Germany for three years. She went to Berlin and Holland. In 1979 she went to an All Europe Tournament for Baseball in Munich. Returning from Germany she lived in Salt Lake City with her grandmother before moving in with George and Carol. She is living in Portland now while George travels between Eugene and Portland.



Chapter Twelve

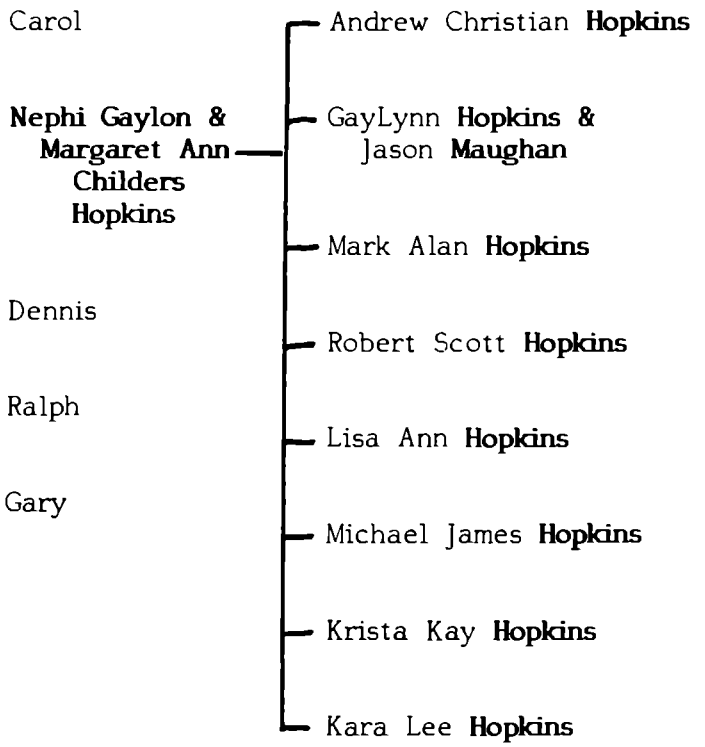
Section 12.2

Son of Nephi

Gaylon

NEPHI CHRISTIAN HOPKINS
AND
MARTHA GRACE MOORE

Chart No. 1.12.2



THE FAMILY OF GAYLON AND MARGARET HOPKINS

NEPHI GAYLON HOPKINS 1.12.2

Gaylon was born 30 May, 1939 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the second child and first son of Nephi Christian **Hopkins** and Martha Grace **Moore**. He grew up south of Soda Springs on Bailey Creek.

He attended the University of Idaho at Moscow for one semester, then BYU for one semester. He was called upon a mission to Guatemala from October 1959 to May 1962 for the LDS Church. Upon his return he returned to BYU and married Margaret Ann **Childers** in the Salt Lake Temple on 16 August, 1963. He graduated from BYU in June 1964 with his Bachelors Degree.

He started working with the Church Department of Seminaries and Institutes in September of 1965. He spent two years teaching a Davis High Seminary in Kaysville, Utah. From there the family went to Southern Oregon State College at Ashland, Oregon. Gaylon started an Institute there and built a building from June 1967 - June 1971.

He graduated from Southern Oregon State College with a Masters Degree and a 4.0 grade point in June of 1968. He started teaching at the Institute of Religion at Utah State University (USU) in June of 1971 until the present time. He is currently living in Mendon, Utah and is the father of eight children.

During the past five years he has been very busy as usual. One job has been to take charge of Pre-Service Training of Seminary Teachers at the USU Training Center. He was Bishop of the USU Sixth Ward for Two years and a member of the Logan Stake Presidency for three years previous to that. He was USU Stake President for five and a half years. He is now the Sunday School President in his ward in Mendon. He is known for giving outstanding speeches and for his influence on youth.

Gaylon has been Tour Escort for USU Travel Study. In 1985 he and Margaret took the "Antiquities Adventure" to the Middle East, touring Israel, Egypt, Greece and Turkey. He hopes to continue tours with Morris Travel in Logan and is planning for trips on US History, Church History, Mexico, Book of Mormon Lands and the Holy Land, with a trip to Israel in June of 1987. Margaret says, "Call us if interested."

MARGARET ANN CHILDERS 1.12.2s

Margaret was born 28 March, 1942 in Alton, Madison County, Illinois. She is the daughter of Marion A. **Childers** and Virginia **Hinrichs** and grew up in Alton.

Margaret went to BYU for her college and met and married Nephi Gaylon **Hopkins** on 16 August, 1963. She graduated from BYU in June of 1965.

She taught Pre-School in her home for five years at Mendon. In Relief Society (LDS Church) she has been President and Teacher. She was President of the Young Women's Program and Primary and is now the Gospel Doctrine Teacher. She assists Gaylon as Tour Escort.



One of the original Out Buildings at the Homestead.



Gaylon



Jasen Maughan and Gay Lynn Hopkins



Gaylon, GayLynn and Margaret Hopkins

ANDREW CHRISTIAN HOPKINS 1.12.2.1

Andrew was born 15 June, 1964 in Provo, Utah County, Utah. He is the first child and first son of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** He graduated from Skyview High School and from Seminary at Smithfield, Utah in 1982. He played the trumpet in the marching band and plays the piano as well. He attended the Marching Bands of America Summer National Championships in 1980, where the band took second place. He was an Eagle Scout one month after his thirteenth birthday and attended the BSA National Jamboree in July and August of 1977. He also earned his Duty to God Award. Following high school, he attended Utah State University in Logan, Utah.

Currently, Andy is working as a Professional Bull Fighter. He works the Jackson Hole Rodeo and various other rodeos. He works as a clown and is described as being excellent and very professional in this work. Mom says he is big and strong, blonde, good looking and a good boy. His picture as a clown is included.

THE GAYLYNN AND JASEN MAUGHAN FAMILY

GAYLYNN HOPKINS 1.12.2.2

GayLynn was born 6 December, 1966 at Bountiful, Davis County, Utah. She is the second child and first daughter of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** GayLynn graduated in June of 1986 from Mount Crest High School and LDS Seminary. She plays the piano well and enjoys school. She was a member of the Mount Crest High School Marching Band Color Guard and served as President of the Flag Corps. The Band attended the marching Bands of America Summer National Championship Competition in 1985 and took second place. Gaylynn and her group were number one for best flags in the Nation! This event was held at Whitewater, Wisconsin.

In Church, she graduated from Primary in 1977. She was Laurel President in her Ward at Mendon, Utah. She also received the Young Women's Recognition Award in the LDS Church, which is the highest goal in that program.

Mom says she is fun, likes to laugh, is very pretty, dependable and a good girl. She is working at Alco Seat Covers and plans to attend Utah State in the Fall of 1986.

Since the above was written, GayLynn has since married Jasen G. **Maughan.** They were married on 20 February, 1987.

JASEN G. MAUGHAN 1.12.2.2s

Jasen is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Jay **Maughan** of Wellsville, Utah. He graduated in 1984 from Mountain Crest High School. He was active in the Future Farmers of America. He is employed by Moore Business Forms. Currently they are living in Hyrum, Utah.



Scarecrow

and

Andy



GayLynn
Lisa and Krista
Kara



Lisa and Krista

THE GAYLON AND MARGARET HOPKINS FAMILY (Continued)

MARK ALAN HOPKINS 1.12.2.3

Mark was born 8 May, 1970 at Medford, Jackson County, Oregon. He is the third child and second son of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** He was adopted three days after his birth and sealed to his family in the Oakland Temple in October, 1970. He has pretty dark eyes and hair.

Mark has completed Cub Scouts and is a Boy Scout as well as Teachers Quorum President in the LDS Church. He has played Little League Softball and was also on a Ward Champion Softball Team.

Mark is a member of the Mount Crest High School Marching Band and attended the Marching Bands of America Summer Nationals at Whitewater, Wisconsin in 1985. They took Second Place in the Nation and First in A-Division Schools. He plays the trumpet and piano and is section leader in the Marching Band.

He is a very good boy and a little on the serious side but he likes a good joke. He is a thinker, a good worker and a good student (11th grade, Fall of 1986). Among his talents include being very mechanical and able to work well with his hands. We find him very handy on the family farm taking care of the chickens, turkeys and rabbits.

ROBERT SCOTT HOPKINS 1.12.2.4

Robert is the fourth child and third son of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** He was born 25 May, 1971 at Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon. He marched with the Mount Crest High School Marching Band at the Marching Bands of America Summer Nationals in 1985. The Band took A-Divison Championships and Second Place overall in the Nation. He plays in the Percussion line, currently on the largest cymbals. He plays piano, drums and guitar.

Robert completed Cub Scouts and has been awarded his Eagle Scout Award. He received his Faith in God Award and serves in the Teachers Quorum Presidency in the LDS Church.

He loves to read and takes care of the rabbits and calf on the family farm. In physical activities he has played Little League Baseball and is a good foot racer. He enjoys riding his bike.

Mom says he is a "real nut," loves to tease and have fun and a good boy. This fall (1986) he will be in the tenth grade and he is a good student.

LISA ANN HOPKINS 1.12.2.5

Lisa was born 2 January, 1973 at Logan, Cache County, Utah. She is the fifth child and second daughter of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** At thirteen years of age she has completed Primary and attends the Young Women's Program at the LDS Church. She received the Gospel in Action Award.

Lisa plays the piano and violin, and is a member of the Middle School



Mark, GayLynn and Robbie



Mark and GayLynn

Orchestra and will be an eighth grader this Fall (1986). She is very creative, does arts and crafts, cooks, swims, likes to baby sit and is a very good student and loves school.

Mom describes her as a "real doll". She is cute and fun and very dependable. She enjoys her friends very much.

MICHAEL JAMES HOPKINS 1.12.2.6

Michael was born 14 January, 1975 at Logan, Cache County, Utah. He is the sixth child and fourth son of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** He has had surgery on the muscles of both of his eyes. He likes to play, but has a "rough life" with three big brothers and two big sisters. He hates to work, but he is a good lovable boy. He's a good student and will be in the sixth grade this Fall (1986). He likes to have fun, ride bikes, watch ball games and do most anything, and he likes friends.

Michael has received his Faith in God Award and has completed Webelos and the Arrow of Light in Cub Scouts. He plays the piano and is on the City Soccer Team.

KRISTA KAY HOPKINS 1.12.2.7

Krista was born 24 April, 1978 at Logan, Cache County, Utah. She is the seventh child and third daughter of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Childers.** Everybody loves her. She is a good student (third grade, Fall of 1986). She loves swimming, having fun and friends. She has cute freckles, has lost a tooth and would like pierced ears. Krista is a sweetheart!

KARA LEE HOPKINS 1.12.2.8

Kara was born 5 June, 1982 at Logan, Cache County, Utah. She is the eighth child and fourth daughter of Gaylon **Hopkins** and Margaret **Hopkins.**

Kara is a "number one" pre-school student and sharp as a tack! She is mature for her age, now four (1986) and a big help to Mother. She loves family and goes everywhere with everyone. She likes to read and be read to. Mom she is beautiful, has big blue eyes, long blonde hair and is "not a bit spoiled."



Back Row: Robbie
Mark, GayLynn, Kara
and Margaret, Lisa
Front Row: Michael
and Krista



Mark



Kara and Krista

Chapter Twelve

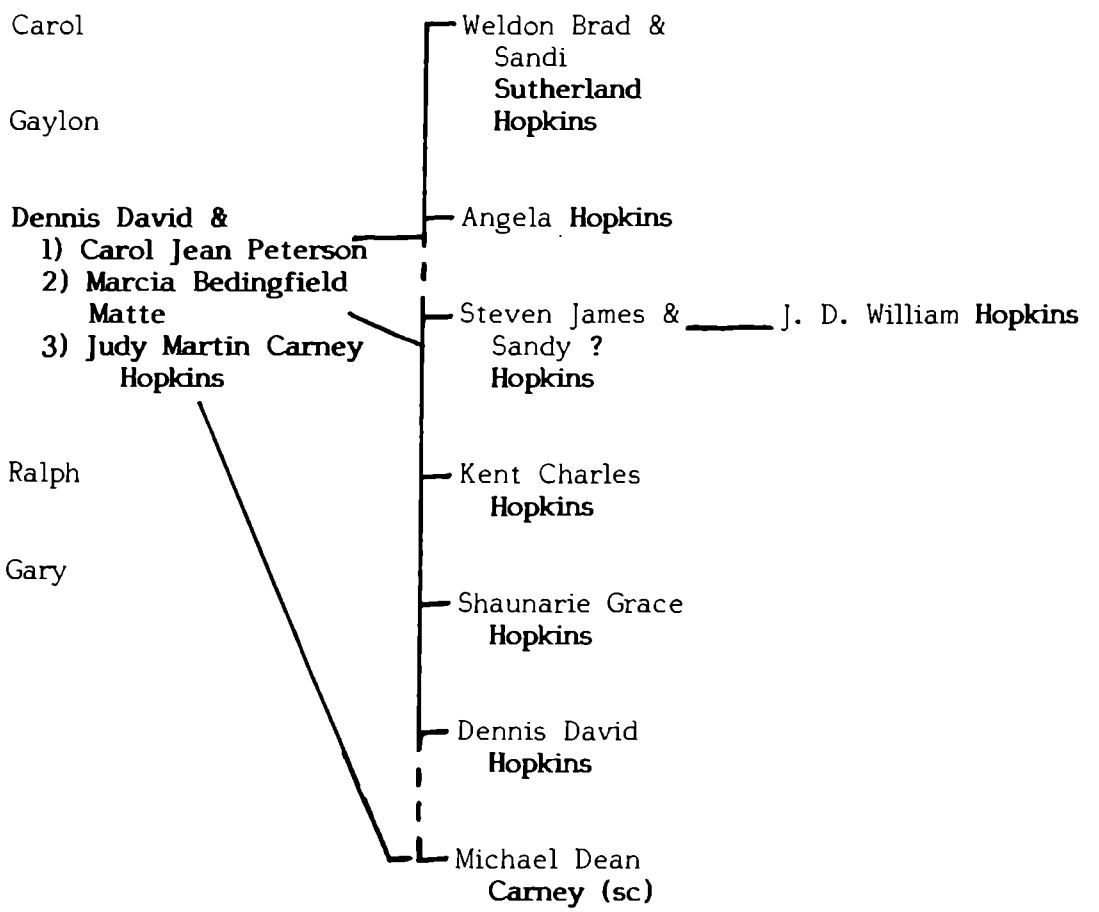
Section 12.3

Son of Nephi

Dennis

NEPHI CHRISTIAN HOPKINS
and
MARTHA GRACE MOORE

Chart No. 1.12.3



THE DENNIS AND JUDY HOPKINS FAMILY

DENNIS DAVID HOPKINS 1.12.3

Dennis is the third child and second son of Nephi Christian **Hopkins** and Martha Grace **Moore**. He was born 19 May, 1943 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He grew up and attended schools in Soda Springs and worked on his father's farm.

In 1961 Dennis joined the Army. First he was stationed at Fort Ord, California and visited his Uncle Arthur **(Hopkins)** while there. He spent most of his tour of duty in Germany. While there he visited many of the surrounding countries, of which Holland was the most impressive.

Shortly after he returned from Germany, he married Carol Jean **Peterson** on 13 March, 1964. Carol is the daughter of Armond Reid **Peterson** and Betty Jean **Lewis.** Carol (1.12.3a) was born 16 January, 1946 in Soda Springs, Caribou County. To this union, two children were born; Weldon Brad on 16 August, 1964 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho and Angela on 14 October, 1965 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. This marriage was dissolved on 2 April, 1972.

In 1971 Dennis was in an automobile accident in which he lost his left leg about halfway up the thigh. There was a period of time when it was "touch and go" but he survived to live the balance of this history and on into the future.

He married Marcia **(Bedingfield) Matte** on 13 December, 1972. Marcia (1.12.3b) was born 6 June, 1946 at Preston, Franklin County, Idaho and is the daughter of James Foster **Bedingfield** and Hazel **Porter.** Marcia has two sons from her former marriage; Steven James "Jim" was born 23 April 1965 at Fort Hood ? County, Texas and Kent Charles "K.C." at Fort Huachuca, Cochise County, Arizona. The boys were adopted by Dennis and now have the name of Hopkins.

Dennis and Marcia had two children during their marriage. Shaunarie Grace was born 3 December, 1977 and Dennis David Jr. was born 17 July, 1979 both at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. The marriage between Dennis and Marcia ended in divorce on 12 August, 1982.

He then married Judy **(Martin) Carney** on 2 October, 1982. Judy has a son Michael Dean "Mike" **Carney** born 10 October, 1966 at Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho. They live near the cold spring on Parley's old place at Bailey Creek. Dennis enjoys hunting and fishing. He is currently working for Johnson Ready-Mix in Soda Springs.

JUDY (MARTIN) CARNEY 1.12.3c

Judy **(Martin)** was born 5 August, 1945 at Greeley, Weld County, Colorado. Her parents are Russel **Martin** and Alice **Cozad** . She was married to a Mr. **Carney** and has a son Michael Dean "Mike" **Carney.**

Judy married Dennis David **Hopkins** on 2 October, 1982. She is employed by Alumet Company in Soda Springs. She is very active in the local Women's Bowling Association and also enjoys several types of needlework such as embroidery, macramé and latchhook etc.



Sandi and Brad Hopkins



Angela and Brad Hopkins

THE BRAD AND SANDI HOPKINS FAMILY

WELDON BRAD HOPKINS 1.12.3a.1

Brad was born 16 August, 1964 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He is the first son and child of Dennis **Hopkins** and Carol Jean **Peterson** (divorced). Brad married Sandi **Sutherland** on 12 October, 1984. They live in Shelley, Idaho. He is tall, slim and good looking.

SANDI SUTHERLAND 1.12.3a.1s

Sandi married Brad **Hopkins** on 12 October, 1984. No other information has been received.

THE DENNIS AND JUDY HOPKINS FAMILY (Continued)

ANGELA HOPKINS 1.12.3a.2

Angela was born 14 October, 1965 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the first daughter and second child of Dennis **Hopkins** and Carol Jean **Peterson** (divorced). She is single and is managing a book store in Shelley, Idaho. She is very pretty, loving, sweet, thoughtful, loves children, babies and babysitting.

THE STEVEN AND SANDY HOPKINS FAMILY

STEVEN JAMES HOPKINS 1.12..3b.3

"Jim" was born 23 April, 1965 at Fort Hood ? County, Texas. He is the first son of Marcia **(Bedingfield) Matte** and her first husband. He was adopted by Dennis and now is legally a Hopkins. Dennis and Marcia were divorced on 12 August, 1982.

Jim had an accident while very young, resulting in the loss of his left arm below the elbow. He was active in Scouts and certainly not handicapped. In 1982 he joined the Job Corps and learned a trade that he has always been interested in. He completed advanced mechanics training and is qualified to work on major construction equipment. He married a girl named Sandi in 1984. they have a son J. D. William **Hopkins** born 24 December, 1984 in Logan, Cache County, Utah.

SANDY ? 1.12.3b.3s

Sandy married Steven James "Jim" **Hopkins.** They have one child J. D. William **Hopkins** born 24 December, 1984 at Logan. No other information was received.

J. D. WILLIAM HOPKINS 1.12.3b.3.1

J. D. William **Hopkins** was born 24 December, 1984 at Logan, Cache County, Utah. He is the son of Steven "Jim" **Hopkins** and Sandi **?.**



Dennis Jr.



Dennis Jr., Dennis & Shaunari Hopkins



Mike Carney and Friend



Shaunari

THE DENNIS AND JUDY HOPKINS FAMILY (Continued)

KENT CHARLES HOPKINS 1.12.3b.4

"K.C." is the second son of Marcia **(Bedingfield) Matte** and second child of her first marriage. He was adopted by Dennis **Hopkins.** He was born 30 November, 1966 at Fort Huachuca, Cochise County, Arizona. When Dennis and Marcia were divorced, contact with K.C. was lost and his activities at this time are unknown. His mother describes him as full of life and ambition and hard to keep busy. He loves animals and they all seem to like him.

SHAUNARI GRACE HOPKINS 1.12.3b.5

Shaunari was born 3 December, 1977 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the daughter of Dennis **Hopkins** and Marcia **Bedingfield** (divorced). She is living in Wasilla, Alaska with her mother. She spent two years in "Midget Marchers" but they disbanded in 1985. Shaunari and Denny Jr. are taking swimming lessons instead. They are looking forward to school starting again. Last year she was at the top of her class and reads everything! She was in the second grade last year (1985-1986). Her mother describes her as "our pride and joy, spoiled and loved too much, but she's ours and healthy."

DENNIS DAVID HOPKINS JR. 1.12.3b.6

Denny was born 17 July, 1979 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the son of Dennis **Hopkins** and Marcia **Bedingfield** (divorced). Denny enjoyed first grade last year (1985-1986) because he didn't have to have a babysitter anymore except for an hour after school. He was excited about going to school, a sign of growing up. He is living in Wasilla, Alaska with his mother.

MICHAEL DEAN CARNEY 1.12.3c(sc)

Michael was born 10 October, 1966 at Twin Fall, Twin Falls County, Idaho. He is the son of Judy **(Martin) Carney** and her first husband. He lives in Idaho Falls where he is working for a Goodyear Tire Dealer. Mike recently became engaged to Lisa Dawn **Peck** of Soda Springs, but no wedding date has been set as yet. He enjoys skiing (downhill and cross country) and sports (especially basketball and softball).



Back Row: Travis, Courtney and Tysen
Front Row: Shaunari and Denny Jr.
Hopkins



Ralph and Gary (with guitar)

Chapter Twelve

Section 12.4

Son of Nephi

Ralph

NEPHI CHRISTIAN HOPKINS
and
MARTHA GRACE MOORE

Chart No. 1.12.4

Carol

Gaylon

Dennis

Ralph Mark & Patricia Lucas Hopkins
- Ralph Brian **Hopkins**
- Courtney Ann **Hopkins**
- Nicky Trent **Hopkins**

Gary



Nephi, Martha and Brian Hopkins

THE RALPH AND PATRICIA HOPKINS FAMILY

RALPH MARK HOPKINS 1.12.4

Ralph was born 8 October, 1947 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the fourth child and third son of Nephi Christian **Hopkins** and Martha Grace **Moore.** He graduated from Soda Springs High School.

He has worked for Kerr-McGee Company in Soda Springs which affiliates with Monsanto in Vanadium, Oregon. He is a welder and has assisted his brother Gary in the construction of a large semi-truck used for hauling ore.

Ralph and Gary farm the old homestead farm and each own half of it. The farm passed from Thomas John **(Hopkins)** at the time of his death to Nephi **(Hopkins)** and then to Ralph and Gary in the 1970's. With the advancement of the Bailey Creek subdivision of homes, they are standing strong to preserve the heritage of our pioneer Hopkins family. Ralph lives in the area where Parley **Hopkins** had his farm and just east across the road from Dennis.

Among his hobbies are hunting, fishing, rafting and horses. Some of the peace, beauty and serenity of the Bailey Creek of Thomas and Emma **(Hopkins)** era is being preserved.

Ralph married Patricia Ann **Lucas** on 11 September, 1970. They have three children; Brian, Courtney and Nicky.

PATRICIA ANN LUCAS 1.12.4s

Patricia was born 31 May, 1954 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the daughter of Emmet **Lucas** and Dorothy **Rose** of Soda Springs. She attended Soda Springs Schools and passed the GED test for high school. The Rose family has early roots in Soda Springs. "Tosoiba" (p. 283-284) speaks of Charles G. **Rose** moving to Soda Springs in May of 1871 with a group sent there by Brigham **Young**.

Patricia also studied Income Tax at a school in Pocatello and Bookkeeping through correspondence. She is a big asset to managing the farm where she lives with her husband Ralph and three children.

She and Ralph were married 11 September, 1970 at Soda Springs. She enjoys training and riding horses, camping, fishing, hunting, reading and macramé. She also works with Chase Floral in Soda and has fun arranging flowers.

RALPH BRIAN HOPKINS 1.12.4.1

Brian is the first child and son of Ralph **Hopkins** and Patricia **Lucas.** He was born 10 September, 1971 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He enjoys motorbikes, fishing, hunting and playing drums in the High School Band. Often he is found helping his Dad on the farm. He is looking forward to a career in forestry. He is also buying his own combine and does custom cutting with it.



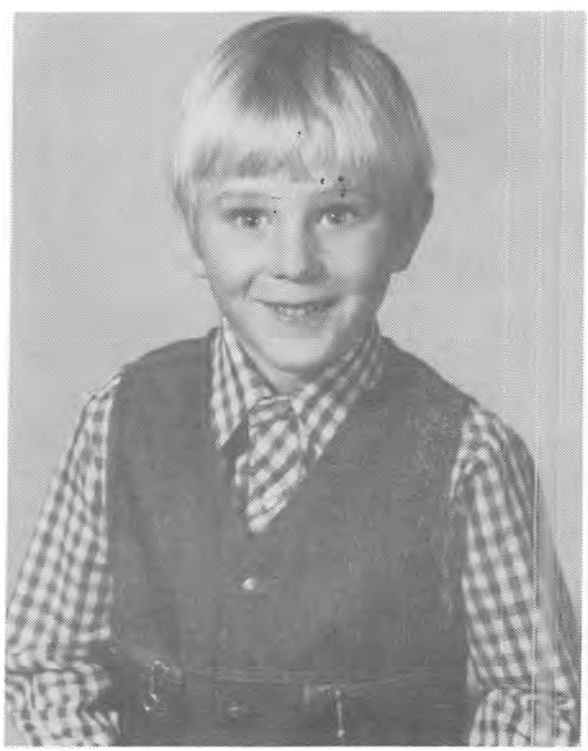
Patricia and Ralph



Nicky



Courtney



Brian

COURTNEY ANN HOPKINS 1.12.4.2

Courtney was born 24 May, 1976 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the first daughter and second child of Ralph **Hopkins** and Patricia **Lucas.** She likes to swim, ride horses and sports. Mom says she is a big help around the house. She plans to take up the Clarinet. (Good luck from your Clarinetist Editor Cousin).

NICKY TRENT HOPKINS 1.12.4.3

Nicky was born 8 March, 1981 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the third child and second son of Ralph **Hopkins** and Patricia **Lucas.** Uncle Dennis **(Hopkins)** calls him "Little Granpa" because he's named after his Grandfather Nephi (Nick) **Hopkins.** He always has a grin and a look in his eyes that makes one wonder what he'll be doing next. He tags around with his Dad now and will be off to Kindergarten this fall, (1986).



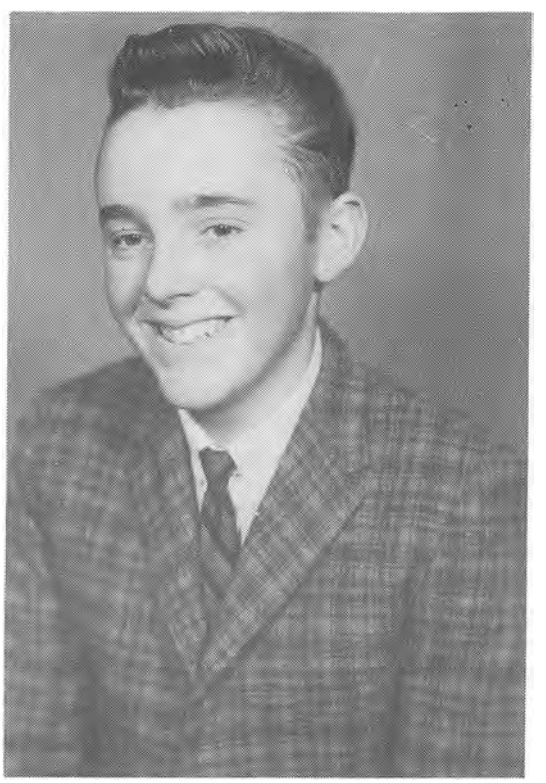


One of the trucks that Ralph and Gary Built.



Krista, Gaylon and Margaret: George and Carol: Ralph and Patricia: Gary and Sharon: Judy and Dennis

The Five Children of Nephi and Martha and their Spouses



Ralph

Chapter Twelve

Section 12.5

Son of Nephi



NEPHI CHRISTIAN HOPKINS
and
MARTHA GRACE MOORE

Chart No. 1.12.5

Carol

Gaylon

Dennis

Ralph

Gary Wayne & Sharon Moore Hopkins
- Travis Wayne **Hopkins**
- Tysen Don **Hopkins**

THE GARY AND SHARON HOPKINS FAMILY

GARY WAYNE HOPKINS 1.12.5

Gary was born 6 December, 1950 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the fourth son and fifth child of Nephi Christian **Hopkins** and Martha Grace **Moore.** He has blonde hair and hazel eyes. When he was five years old he could drive a tractor! He graduated from Soda Springs High School.

For awhile he was employed by Kerr-McGee Company in Soda Springs working with Vanadium Ore, With his brother Ralph's help he built a huge semi-trailer. He has used it to haul ore from Soda Springs Phosphate. He employs someone to do this for him. Welding is also one of his skills. He built a motor car for his boys and he has built numerous heating stoves.

Gary bought half of his father Nephi's farm and Ralph bought the other half. This farm is the original homestead that Thomas John and Emma **Hopkins** bought after the turn of the century. No one is living in it, but the original house, where fifteen children were born and raised, is still standing behind the new home which Nephi built. Gary, Sharon and their two children bought and live in the new home.

Gary and Sharon Rae **Moore** were married 6 June, 1970. Their children are Travis and Tysen.

SHARON RAE MOORE 1.12.5s

Sharon was born 13 December, 1950. She has blonde hair and blue eyes. Her parents are Darrel and Darlene **Moore.** She was born in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington. There is no known relationship to the Moore's in Soda Springs. Sharon is the eldest of six children.

She married Gary Wayne **Hopkins** on 6 June, 1970. She enjoys bowling and softball.

TRAVIS WAYNE HOPKINS 1.12.5.1

Travis is the first son and child of Gary **Hopkins** and Sharon **Moore.** He was born 2 June, 1976 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho and blessed on 4 July, 1976 (bicentennial year) and baptized by his Uncle Gaylon **Hopkins.** He has blonde hair and blue eyes. His hair was actually white like Gaylon's. Travis is active in scouts and wants to be a teacher when he is grown.

TYSEN DON HOPKINS 1.12.5.2

Tysen is the second son and second child, and Mom says "the last one," born to Gary **Hopkins** and Sharon **Moore.** He was born on 10 July, 1977 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He has blonde hair and hazel eyes. Uncle Gaylon **Hopkins** blessed and baptized him.

Mom says his eyes are changeable, depending on what color he wears. He is an

All-American boy and loves sports of every kind. He attends church and is active in scouting.



Gary, Travis and Tyson in the car that Gary built.



Gary



Tysen and Travis



Sharon and Gary

Chapter Thirteen

Elsie

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.13

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

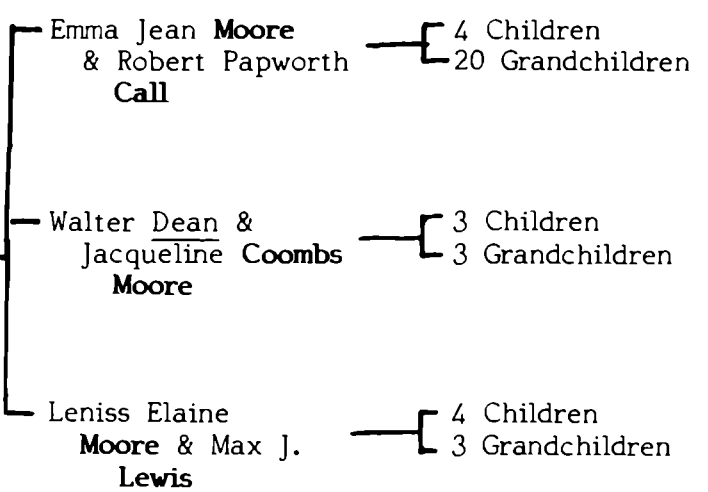
Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie Marie Hopkins & Walter James Moore



Ellis

Cecil

ELSIE MARIE HOPKINS 1.13

Elsie Marie **Hopkins** was the thirteenth child and fifth daughter of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** She was born 13 November, 1910 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. She attended school at Bailey Creek.

Elsie married Walter James **Moore**, the son of Albert Franklin **Moore** and Laura Mabel Durfey **Dike** on 6 October, 1928. They had three children; Emma Jean, Walter Dean, and Lenniss Elaine. All were born in Soda Springs.

Walter and Elsie made their home at several locations around Soda Springs before they finally moved out to Bailey Creek where Walter built a two room log house on the Moore family farm.

Elsie had surgery and the complications which followed, resulted in her death at the Soda Springs Hospital on 5 February, 1938. Her father died eleven days later.

Emma Jean remembers: Times were hard as the country was just coming out of a depression. When I was in the first grade I contracted chicken pox, measles and whooping cough which my younger brother and sister caught from me. I remember it was a very hard winter for my parents. My father had a job with the W. P. A. and they told him if he went into the house where the sick children were, he would lose his job. They thought at that time that the diseases could be carried and given to others. I remember my father sitting out on the woodpile eating the Thanksgiving turkey that Grandmother Hopkins had cooked.

WALTER JAMES MOORE 1.13s

Walter James **Moore** is the son of Albert Franklin **Moore** and Laura Mabel Durfey **Dike** was born 23 July, 1909 at Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. He attended school at Soda Springs and Bailey Creek. He had one older brother Albert and four younger brothers, Harold, Stanley, Warren and Eldon and two sisters Jewel and Martha (wife of Nephi **Hopkins).**

His family lived on a dry farm southwest of Soda Springs. It was located where the Alexander Reservoir is now located. His parents sold their property to the Utah Power and Light Company. They then bought a ranch in the Bailey Creek area where he finished his education in a two room school house.

He lost his father at age fourteen. He helped his mother run the ranch and raise his younger brothers and sisters. On 6 October, 1928 he married his childhood sweetheart, Elsie Marie **Hopkins.**

Walter and Elsie had three children. They had ten years of happy married life, even though times were hard and money was hard to come by. Jobs were scarce and wages were low but we were a happy family. On February 5, 1938 our lives were changed when Elsie died following surgery. Life has a way of going on and Walter's mother Laura, who was a widow, took the family into her home to care for the children. (Laura married Thomas John **Hopkins** about a year before he died.)

On 27 May, 1939 Walter married Catherine **Cross** at Burley, Idaho. They moved into a little log house across the street from the family home where they lived until the Spring of 1940. They moved to Soda Springs, building their home at 161 East 4th South.

Elsie
Hopkins





Elsie and Walter
Jean and Dean
Moore



Dean, Leniss and Jean Moore

Walter worked at odd jobs until going to work at Anaconda Copper Company at Conda, Idaho. He worked there until the company closed down and sold to J. R. **Simplot** in the Spring of 1956. He then went to work for Caribou County in the Road and Bridge Department where his brother Albert was the Road Supervisor. Walter retired in September of 1974. He now enjoys time with his family. He also does a little traveling, hunting, fishing, camping, gardening and all the good things that come with retirement - especially good health so far. In November of 1981 he took the job as custodian of the Caribou County Senior Citizens Building which keeps him busy trying to please lots of women and some men.

CATHERINE CROSS 1.13s*

Catherine was born 1 September, 1915. She is the daughter of Daniel **Cross** and Louise **Ivory.** She was the oldest of four sisters and three brothers. She grew up on a dry farm northeast of Soda Springs that was homesteaded by her parents. She received her education in the Soda Springs school system.

Catherine went to work at an early age helping friends and neighbors. About 1934 she went to work at the Caribou County Hospital as a housekeeper and tray girl. While working there, she met Walter James **Moore** whom she married 27 May, 1939 at Burley, Idaho. (She is Walter's second wife). This was quite a challenge for her as he had three small children. She had grown to know and love them before her marriage and was in hopes that they would love and respect her. It was a learning time for all of us.

In September of 1947 she went to work in the school lunch program. She was only going to work for a few days. The years went by so fast and so many changes were made that she worked until she had to retire, due to ill health, in October of 1978. She has missed the association of all the good friends she made, but can now devote her time to her family and friends doing all the things with Walter that she can. She goes to church, Relief Society, Royal Neighbors of America, Senior Citizens, dinners etc. She does beautiful hand work and likes crocheting best.

Walter and Catherine are keeping busy with Walter working at the Senior Citizen's Center. He plays the harmonica in a little band. They raise a garden, do yard work, have picnics, and go fishing when they can and are always glad to have company.



Brother and Sister
Martha (Moore) Hopkins and Walter Moore



Walter and Catherine
Moore

Chapter Thirteen

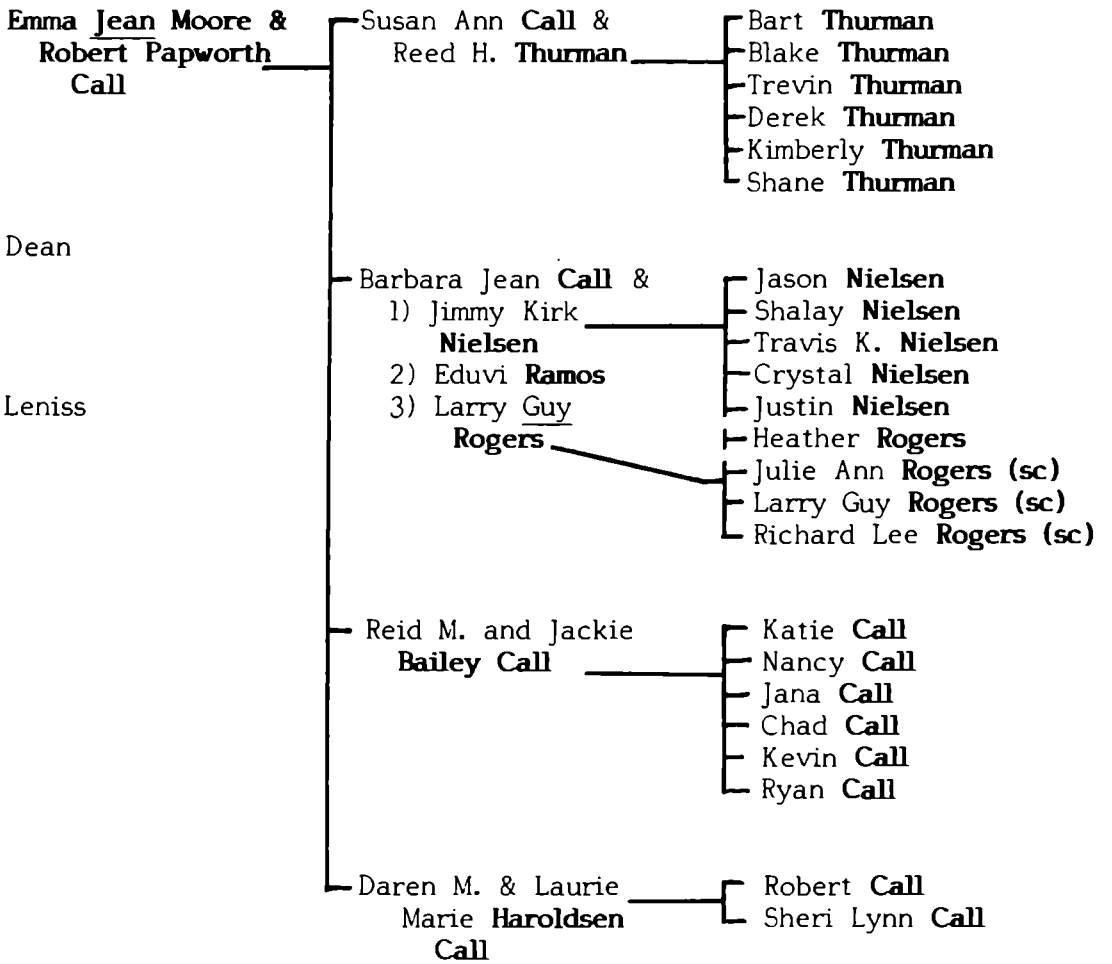
Section 13.1

Daughter of Elsie—

Jean

ELSIE MARIE HOPKINS
and
WALTER JAMES MOORE

Chart No. 1.13.1



THE JEAN AND BOB CALL FAMILY

EMMA JEAN MOORE 1.13.1

Jean is the first child and daughter of Elsie Marie **Hopkins** and Walter James **Moore.** She was born 5 August, 1929 at the family residence in Bailey Creek south of Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She attended the first grade in Soda Springs. The family then moved back to Bailey Creek where Walter built a log home across the creek from his mother's home, not far from the Hopkins homestead.

Jean attended the second, third and fourth grades in the one room school house at Bailey Creek. There was only one other girl beside Jean in her class. A hot lunch for school, in those days, consisted of some dried fruit which simmered all morning on the wood stove in the back of the school room.

When the students started going to school in town, they rode in a covered sleigh which had a little stove in it. About a year later the roads were kept open and they were able to go by car.

Jean's mother, Elsie, died on 5 February, 1938. At this time, the family moved across the creek to their grandmother's home where they lived until the fall of 1939 when their dad, Walter, married Catherine **Cross.**

The family farm was sold in 1940 to Stanley **Moore.** Jean's grandmother (Laura Mabel Durfey **Dike**) purchased a room and boarding house in Soda Springs. Jean moved to town with her grandmother to help her and to attend school. Cecil **Hopkins** (Chapter 15) lived in her boarding house.

May 25, 1945 was a special day in Jean's life. That was the day she met Robert **Call.** He had come to Soda Springs to work for his brother, Osborne in his service station. Bob joined the Navy that Fall and when the war ended and Bob was discharged, they decided they still meant a great deal to each other. They were married on 17 July, 1946 in the Idaho Falls Temple.

They made their home in Afton, Wyoming, Bob's home town for the first six and a half years. Susan, Barbara and Reid were born during this time. Bob was a partner, with one of his brothers, in the gravel business for a couple of years. He then managed the Valleon Lodge, which consisted of a café, ballroom and overnight lodging, so these were busy years.

In February of 1953 the family moved to Rexburg, Idaho where they built a Sinclair wholesale and retail gasoline business. Their last child Daren was born in 1962. Jean and her daughter Susan do the bookkeeping.

They are both active in the LDS Church and have held many positions. Jean was secretary of the Relief Society and is now Spiritual Living Leader for one of the Ricks College Stakes of the LDS Church. She enjoys homemaking, gardening and genealogy. Jean is active in organizing Moore family reunions and is trying to keep a current record of the Moore posterity.

The road of life gets rather bumpy at times. My favorite scripture to get through those times is "Trust in the Lord with all thine heart and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge Him and He shall direct thy paths." Proverbs 3: 5-6.

[Editor's Note: During the flood caused by the collapsing of the Teton Dam in Idaho, Rexburg was flooded (1976). Bob and Jean's home was high and dry. They attempted to drive into Rexburg as they returned from out-of-town. Some of their children had flood damage. Fortunately no one was hurt, but this was a tragic and frightening experience for the Call Family. The one thing that was most important to all of them was that all were safe and no one lost anything but material possessions.]

ROBERT PAPWORTH CALL 1.13.1s

Robert is the son of Thomas John **Call** and Ethel Grace **Papworth.** He was born 20 September, 1926 at Afton, Lincoln County, Wyoming. He was raised there and received his education in Afton. He served in the Navy on a Destroyer during World War II and was among the first Navy men to step ashore on Japanese soil at the conclusion of the war. It is interesting that twenty-seven years later, almost to the day, that his oldest son Reid, arrived in Japan as a Missionary for the LDS Church.

Bob and Jean were married 17 July, 1946 in the Idaho Falls Temple. Robert's father came and spent several months helping to build their service station and home. He operated the Sinclair Wholesale and Retail Gasoline distributing business in Rexburg.

Bob has served as the High Priest Group Leader in the LDS Church. He is currently serving on the High Council of one of the Stakes at Ricks College and is responsible for the Temple and Genealogy Program. He has a pilot's license and enjoys flying, fishing and boating.



Jean and Robert Call

THE SUSAN AND REED THURMAN FAMILY

SUSAN ANN CALL 1.13.1.1

Susan is the first child and daughter of Emma Jean **Moore** and Robert Papworth **Call.** She was born 7 July, 1947 in Afton, Lincoln County, Wyoming. She spent her growing up years in Rexburg, Idaho and graduated from Madison High School and from Ricks College in the field of Secretarial Science.

She met Reed H. **Thurman** while attending Ricks College. They were married on 5 August, 1967. They have six children, Bart Reed, Blake, Trevin, Derek (deceased), Kimberly Sue and Shane.

In her sparetime, when Susan isn't watching the boys at ball games or running them to piano or swimming lessons, or scouting activities, she enjoys sewing, handwork and working in her yard. Also included in her weekly activities are jogging and an aerobic exercise class.

Susan has served in the Primary Organization as Blazer Leader, Counselor and Primary President. She has also been the Relief Society Homemaking Leader and is currently MIA Laurel Advisor.

REED H. THURMAN 1.13.1.1s

Reed is the son of Melvin **Thurman** and Della **Hepworth.** He was born 23 February, 1944 at Afton, Lincoln County, Wyoming. Reed served a Mission for the LDS Church in the Great Lake States. He graduated from Ricks College and Utah State University.

Reed married Susan Ann **Call** on 5 August, 1967 in the Idaho Falls Temple. He served two years in the US Army which included an eleven month tour in Vietnam during 1970.

Reed enjoys the out-of-doors. The family enjoys camping and the older boys like to go fishing with their Dad. The whole family gets involved in going to the woods to cut the winter supply of wood. Reed enjoys growing a big garden each summer, complete with all the vegetables and a big raspberry and strawberry patch which keeps Susan busy canning. Another family project each summer is raising chickens to put in the freezer, with some ducks or a few turkeys thrown in too.

Reed has served as Ward Clerk, Assistant Stake Clerk and as a member of the Rexburg, Idaho Stake High Council in the LDS Church.

BART REED THURMAN 1.13.1.1.1

Bart was born 16 November, 1968 in Logan, Cache County, Utah. He is the first child and son of Susan **Call** and Reed **Thurman.**

BLAKE THURMAN 1.13.1.1.2

Blake was born in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho on 16 November, 1971. He is the second son and second child of Susan **Call** and Reed **Thurman.**

TREVIN THURMAN 1.13.1.1.3

Trevin is the third son and third child of Susan **Call** and Reed **Thurman.** He was born 14 May, 1974 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.

DEREK C. THURMAN 1.13.1.1.4

Derek is the fourth child and fourth son of Susan **Call** and Reed **Thurman.** He was born on 22 March, 1976 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho. He died of "crib death" on 14 May, 1976 in Rexburg.

KIMBERLY SUE THURMAN 1.13.1.1.5

Kimberly was born at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho on 20 March, 1978. She is the first daughter and fifth child of Susan **Call** and Reed **Thurman.**

SHANE C. THURMAN 1.13.1.1.6

Shane is the sixth child and fifth son of Susan **Call** and Reed **Thurman.** He was born 10 June, 1980 in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.

Bart

Blake and Reed

Trevin, Susan and Kimberly

Shane

Thurman



THE BARBARA AND GUY ROGERS FAMILY

BARBARA JEAN CALL 1.13.2

Barbara is the second daughter and second child of Emma Jean **Moore** and Robert Papworth **Call.** She was born 12 June, 1950 in Afton, Lincoln County, Wyoming.

She married Jimmy Kirk **Nielsen** on 30 August, 1968 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. They had five children; Jason, Shalay, Travis K., (deceased) Crystal and Justin. They were divorced in February of 1980.

On 4 October, 1984 she married Larry Guy **Rogers** at the Orem Twenty First Ward Chapel in Orem, Utah County, Utah. They have one child, Heather Dawn.

JIMMY KIRK NIELSEN 1.13.2a

Jimmy is the son of Harold Kalmar **Nielsen** and Laraine **Jones.** He was born 12 June, 1946 in Provo, Utah County, Utah, the fourth of eight children. He married Barbara Jean **Call** on 30 August, 1968 at Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. They have five children.

Jim served a two and a half year mission in New Zealand. He graduated from college at Ricks and at BYU. He teaches Industrial Art at a Junior High in Idaho Falls. Jim is a great hunter and fisherman. He gets his deer and elk every year with his bow and arrow or his gun. He and Barbara were divorced in February of 1980.

LARRY GUY ROGERS 1.13.2c

Larry was born 21 February, 1948 in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. His parents are Archie **Rogers** and Mildred **Stafford.** He married Barbara Jean **Call** on 4 October, 1984 in Orem, Utah County, Utah. They have one daughter Heather Dawn. Guy enjoys riding horses and playing chess.

JASON NIELSEN 1.13.2a.1

Jason is the first son and child of Barbara Jean **Call** and Jimmy **Nielsen** (divorced). He was born 9 August, 1971 in Provo, Utah County, Utah.

SHALAY NIELSEN 1.13.2a.2

Shalay is the second child and first daughter of Barbara **Call** and Jimmy **Nielsen** (divorced). She was born 18 November, 1972 in Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho.



Jimmy Nielsen



Shalay Nielsen



Justin Nielsen



Crystal Nielsen



Jason Nielsen



Heather Rogers

TRAVIS K. NIELSEN 1.13.1.2a. 3

Travis is the third child and second son of Barbara **Call** and Jimmy **Nielsen** (divorced). He was born 17 August, 1974 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho. Travis died the next day, 18 August, 1974.

CRYSTAL NEILSEN 1.13.1.2a. 4

Crystal is the fourth child and second daughter of Barbara **Call** and Jimmy **Nielsen** (divorced). She was born at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho on 28 August, 1975.

JUSTIN NIELSEN 1.13.1.2a. 5

Justin is the fifth child and third son of Barbara **Call** and Jimmy **Nielsen** (divorced). He was born 13 April, 1977 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.

HEATHER DAWN ROGERS 1.13.1.2c.6

Heather is the sixth child of Barbara **Call** and Guy **Rogers.** She was born 3 June, 1985 at Orem, Utah County, Utah.



Guy and Barbara Rogers



Jason N., Julie R., Shalay
Larry R, Guy, Barbara
Crystal N.
Justin N. Richard R.,
Heather R.
N= Nielsen, R = Rogers

THE REID AND JACKIE CALL FAMILY

REID M. CALL 1.13.1.3

Reid is the third child and first son of Emma Jean **Moore** and Robert Papworth **Call.** He was born 16 November, 1951 in Afton, Lincoln County, Wyoming. He married Jackie Lavon **Bailey** on 16 August, 1974 in the Idaho Falls Temple.

They built their home in Rexburg about three miles from the Call Oil Company. They are raising their family as active members of the LDS Church. Their children are Katie, Nancy, Jana, Chad, Kevin and Ryan.

Reid has worked at the Call Oil Company for over seventeen years where he works with his Dad. He is interested in automotive repair and has taken several courses in that area. He attended schools in Rexburg and also Ricks College. He enjoys studying, mechanics and fishing.

He served an LDS Mission to the Japan East Mission from 1971 to 1973. His father had been in Japan at the close of World War 11.

JACKIE LAVON BAILEY 1.13.1.3s

Jackie is the daughter of Edgel **Bailey** and Veta Lavon **Child.** She was born 26 January, 1956 at Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. She married Reid M. **Call** in the Idaho Falls Temple, Bonneville County, Idaho on 16 August, 1974. Jackie has a beautiful talent in painting and sewing.

KATIE LYNN CALL 1.13.1.3.1

Katie is the first child and daughter of Reid M. **Call** and Jackie Lavon **Bailey.** She was born 18 July, 1975 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.

NANCY MARIE CALL 1.13.1.3.2

Nancy is the second child and second daughter of Reid M. **Call** and Jackie **Bailey.** She was born 19 November, 1976 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.

JANA LEE CALL 1.13.1.3.3

Jana was born at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho on 15 October, 1977. She is the third daughter and third child of Reid M. **Call** and Jackie Lavon **Bailey.**

CHAD ROBERT CALL 1.13.1.3.4

Chad was born 5 July, 1979 in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho. He is the fourth child and first son of Reid **Call** and Jackie **Bailey.**

KEVIN REID CALL 1.13.1.3.5

Kevin was born 21 December, 1981 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho. He is the fifth child and second son of Reid **Call** and Jackie **Bailey.**

RYAN CALL 1.13.1.3.6

Ryan is the sixth child and third son of Reid **Call** and Jackie **Bailey.** He was born 11 March, 1984 at Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.



Back Row: Katie, Jackie & Reid
Front Row: Nancy, Jana & Chad Call



Kevin Call



Ryan Call



Daren



Daren and Laurie Call



Robert

THE DAREN AND LAURIE CALL FAMILY

DAREN CALL 1.13.1.4

Daren is the fourth child and second son of Emma Jean **Moore** and Robert Papworth **Call.** He was born 22 January, 1962 in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho.

He attended elementary and high school at Rexburg. On 26 March, 1981 he began his Mission Call serving in the Pennsylvania-Pittsburg Mission of the LDS Church. This is less than twenty miles from the area where Thomas John **Hopkins** (Daren's great grandfather) lived for a few years (about 1871 - 1876) as a very young child.

Daren attended Ricks College majoring in Mechanics and Business Management. He enjoys playing the piano and organ. He has worked in the Call Oil Business for fifteen years. He is now in partnership with his brother Reid in the retail part of the business.

LAURIE MARIE HAROLDSEN 1.13.1.4s

Laurie is the daughter of Norman **Haroldsen** and Fay **Tillack.** She was born in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho on 26 July, 1963. She attended schools in Rexburg and graduated from Ricks College in April of 1983.

She married Daren M. **Call** on 20 May, 1983 in the Idaho Falls Temple. They have two children. Laurie enjoys sewing, cooking and bookkeeping.

ROBERT DAREN CALL 1.13.1.4.1

Robert was born 2 August, 1984 in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho. He is the first son and child of Daren **Call** and Laurie **Haroldsen.**

SHERI LYNN CALL 1.13.1.4.2

Sheri was born 20 November, 1986 in Rexburg, Madison County, Idaho. She is the first daughter and second child of Daren **Call** and Laurie **Haroldsen.**

1855 Alma Hopkins Son of Thos and hanah Hopkins died. August the 9 55 Aged 3 yeares and 6 Months was bivered the 11. when Elder William Morgans Preached Jam in Wellsh and Elder Michaell Vaughn Preached in English in Ebbw vale Parish church Mounmothshire likewise Daughter Jane Hopkins Daughter of Thomas and Christyhanah Hopkins died March th 17. 1853 and was Bureded the 21 in the Blaina Parrish Church Bedwelty when Elder G W Davies Preached in English Aged 3 years.

Record see p. 596

This is an exact reproduction taken from the Parish Register of St. Mary's, Swansea. Glamorgan. Wales GS #104,493. P. 82

Chapter Thirteen

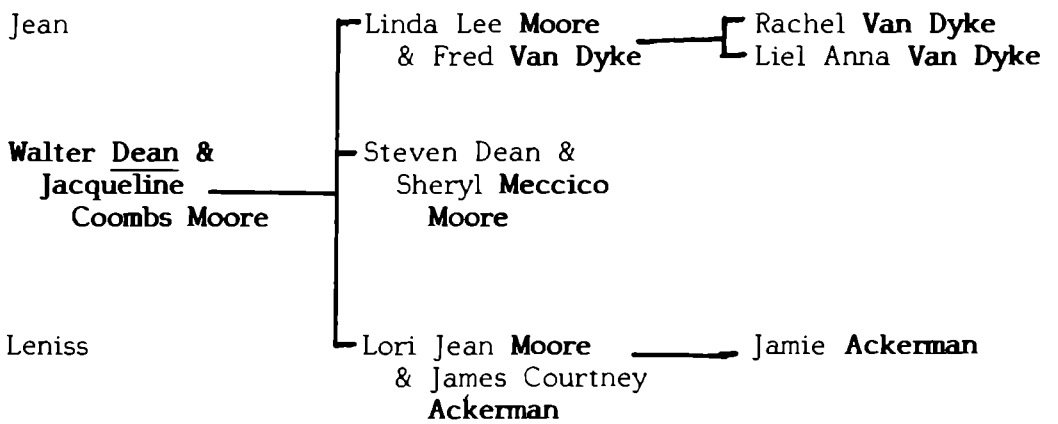
Section 13.2

Son of Elsie

Dean

ELSIE MARIE HOPKINS
AND
WALTER JAMES MOORE

Chart No. 1.13.2



THE WALTER AND JACQUELINE MOORE FAMILY

WALTER DEAN MOORE 1.13.2

Dean was born 11 December, 1931 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the second child and first son of Elsie Marie **Hopkins** and Walter James **Moore.** He was baptized into the LDS Church 27 January, 1946.

Dean attended school in Soda Springs and graduated from high school in 1949. He attended Idaho State University in Pocatello, Idaho for one semester in the fall of 1949. He attended telegraph school in Salt Lake City for six months in 1950 and hired out on the Southern Pacific Railroad, later to transfer to the Union Pacific Railroad where he has been employed for over thirty years. He is now the agent at Soda Springs. He has been involved in selling real estate for the past sixteen years. He enjoys being outdoors and especially likes to camp and fish. **[Editor's Note:** Dean stayed with Dean **Christensen** (Henry **Christensen's** son) during his high school years.**]**

On 5 July, 1951 he married Jacqueline **Coombs.** They have three children; Linda, Steven and Lori.

JACQUELINE COOMBS 1.13.2s

Jacqueline was born 9 March, 1933 in Lago, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the daughter of David Jessie **Coombs** and Bernice **Bassett.** Jackie lived in Lago until 1942 when she moved to Soda Springs. She attended School in Soda Springs and graduated in 1951. She enjoys being outdoors the most. Activities such as fishing, camping, art, and homemaking keep her busy. She married Walter Dean **Moore** on 5 July, 1951. They have three children.



Dean and Jacqueline Moore

THE LINDA AND FRED VAN DYKE FAMILY

LINDA LEE MOORE 1.13.2.1

Linda was born 16 September, 1953 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the first child and daughter of Dean **Moore** and Jacqueline **Coombs.** Linda attended school in Soda Springs and graduated in 1971. She attended Idaho State for one year then transferred to the University of Idaho for four years. She graduated with a degree in English and Special Education. Linda met Fred **Van Dyke** while at the University of Idaho in Moscow. They were married 24 August, 1974 at Deary, Latah County, Idaho. They moved to Madison, Wisconsin while Fred attended the University of Wisconsin. They have two children; Rachel Jacqueline and Liel Anna.

FRED VAN DYKE 1.13.2.1s

Fred was born 18 December, 1954 in Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. He is the son of Gerald and Mabelmae **Van Dyke.**

He married Linda Lee **Moore** on 24 August, 1974 at Deary, Latah County, Idaho. Fred is working on a PhD in Science, Forestry and Animal Wildlife at Fort Wayne, Indiana. They have two children.

RACHEL JACQUELINE VAN DYKE 1.13.2.1.1

Rachel was born 22 June, 1978 at Madison, Dane County, Wisconsin. She is the first child and daughter of Linda **Moore** and Fred **Van Dyke.**

LIEL ANNA VAN DYKE 1.13.2.1.2

Liel was born 7 September, 1982 at Syracuse, Onondaga County, New York. She is the second daughter and second child of Linda **Moore** and Fred **Van Dyke.**



Linda and Fred

Rachel and Liel

Van Dyke

THE STEVEN AND SHERYL MOORE FAMILY

STEVEN DEAN MOORE 1.13.2.2

Steven was born 4 May, 1956 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the second child and only son of Walter Dean **Moore** and Jacqueline **Coombs.** Steven attended school in Soda Springs and graduated in 1974. He attended Idaho State for one year. He is currently the manager of the Idah-Ha Theatre and also the Outdoor Theatre in Soda Springs. He married Sheryl **Meccico** on 18 July, 1981 at Soda Springs.

Steve is an avid hunter and fisherman. He likes to snow ski and water ski. He has an avid interest in photography and also does carpentry work.

SHERYL MECCICO 1.13.2.2s

Sheryl was born 17 May, 1962 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the daughter of William R. **Meccico** and Elaine **Goodenough.** Sheryl graduated from Soda Springs High School in 1980. She is an avid hunter and fisherman and works for the City of Soda Springs. Sheryl married Steven Dean **Moore** in July, 1981.



Steven and Sheryl Moore

THE LORI AND JAMES ACKERMAN FAMILY

LORI JEAN MOORE 1.13.2.3

Lori was born 30 November, 1961 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the third child and second daughter of Walter Dean **Moore** and Jacqueline **Coombs.**

She attended school in Soda Springs and graduated in 1981. She likes to work with older people and spent time working at the Senior Citizens Center in Soda while she was in school. She was formerly employed at the Caribou Memorial Hospital in Soda Springs as a Nurse's Aide. She likes the outdoor activities of camping, fishing, hiking, swimming and being with friends and going to movies. She married James Courtney **Ackerman** on 13 September, 1983 in their parents' home in Soda Springs. They have one daughter Jamie.

JAMES COURTNEY ACKERMAN 1.13.2.3s

James was born 16 March, 1962 in Logan, Cache County, Utah. His parents are Wilford M. **Ackerman** and Dorothy **Lefevere.** He attended schools in Juneau, Alaska and Bancroft, Idaho. He married Lori Jean **Moore** on 13 September, 1983.

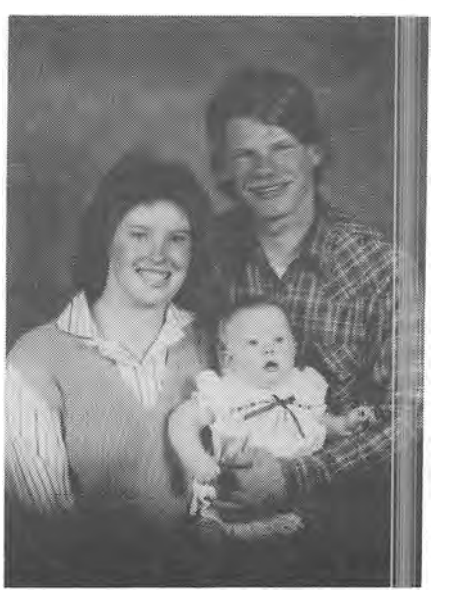
He is working for the Vaughn Smith Construction Company in Soda Springs. James and Lori love the outdoors. They are enjoying and learning to be good parents to their daughter.

JAMIE ACKERMAN 1.13.2.3.1

Jamie is the daughter of Lori Jean **Moore** and James Courtney **Ackerman.** She was born in the Bannock Regional Medical Center in Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho on 27 June, 1985.



Lori Moore



Lori, James & Jamie Ackerman

Chapter Thirteen

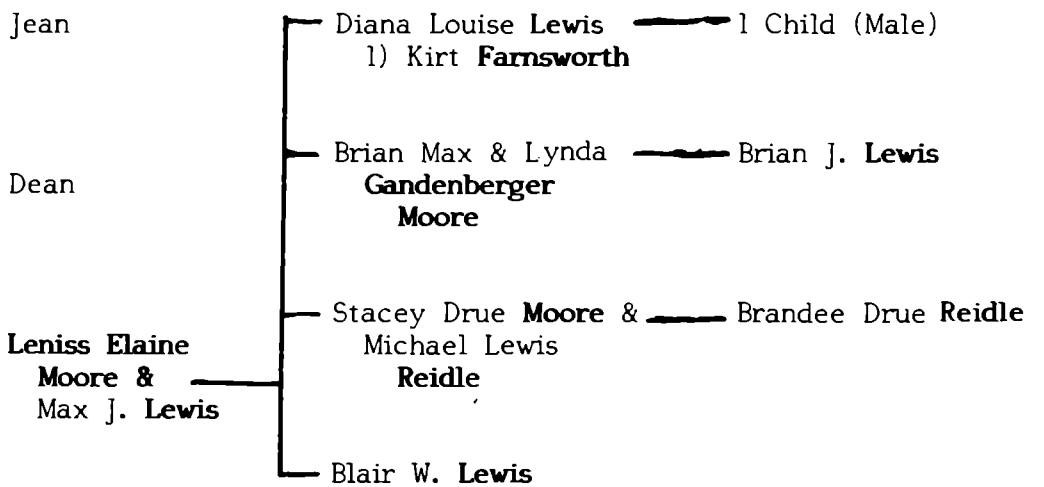
Section 13.3

Daughter of Elsie

Lenia

ELSIE MARIE HOPKINS
AND
WALTER JAMES MOORE

Chart No. 1.13.3



THE LENISS AND MAX LEWISS FAMILY

LENISS ELAINE MOORE 1.13.3

Leniss was born 15 August, 1935 at Soda Springs, Caribou County. She is the third child and second daughter of Elsie Marie **Hopkins** and Walter James **Moore.** She grew up in Soda Springs and graduated from Soda Springs High School in 1953. Leniss worked as a bank teller for a few years then quit to raise a family of four children. She now works as a receptionist in a Doctor's Clinic. She likes to camp, sew and fish. Leniss married Max J. **Lewis** on 6 April, 1955. Their four children are Diana, Brian, Stacey and Blair.

MAX J. LEWIS 1.13.3s

Max was born 1 June, 1935 at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho. He is the son of Ezra J. **Lewis** and Mary Drucilla **Passey.** Max spent his childhood years in Conda, Idaho and graduated from Soda Springs High School in 1953. He enjoys bow hunting, camping and fishing. Max works as a heavy equipment foreman for Monsanto Chemical Company, where he has worked for the past twenty two years. They have four children.



L–R: Stacey, Brian, Diana & Blair
Leniss and Max Lewis

THE DIANA LEWIS FARNSWORTH FAMILY

DIANA LOUISE LEWIS 1.13.3.1

Diana was born 19 March, 1956 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She graduated from Soda Springs High School in May 1974. Diana married Kirt H. **Farnsworth** (1.13.3.1a) on 5 October, 1974 but they are divorced.

Diana works as a Home Health Aide. She enjoys camping, fishing, hunting and gardening. She has a new son born around April of 1986. We have not received any information on dates or name of the child or husband.

DIANA'S SON 1.13.3.1.1

He is the only child of Diana **Lewis** born around April, 1986. We have no further information at this time.



Diana & Kirt Farnsworth

THE BRIAN AND LYNDA LEWIS FAMILY

BRIAN MAX LEWIS 1.13.3.2

Brian was born 17 January, 1958 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He is the second child and first son of Leniss **Moore** and Max **Lewis.** Brian married Lisa **Dochstader** (1.13.3.2a) on 11 December, 1976 but they were divorced on 29 January, 1982. He married Lynda Lee **Gandenberger** on 29 January, 1982. They have one child Brian J. **Lewis.**

Brian has worked as an electrician for B and W Equipment in Soda Springs. He has his own business rewinding motors. He graduated from Soda Springs High School in 1976. Brian's hobbies are bow hunting, fishing, music and black Labrador dogs.

LYNDA LEE GANDENBERGER 1.13.3.2b

Lynda was born 21 September, 1961 in Dillon, Beaverhead County, Montana. Her parents are Albert Henry **Gandenberger** and Shirley Marie **Senn.** She married Brian Max **Lewis** on 29 January, 1982. They have one child. Lynda loves to work with ceramics.

BRIAN J. LEWIS 1.13.3.2b.1

Brian is the first child and son of Max **Lewis** and Lynda **Gandenberger.** We have no information on his birth date or place of birth.



Brian and Lynda Lewis



Stacey and Michael Reidle



Brandee Reidle

THE STACEY AND MICHAEL REIDLE FAMILY

STACEY DRUE LEWIS 1.13.3.3

Stacey was born 6 March, 1964 in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. She is the third child and second daughter of Leniss **Moore** and Max **Lewis.** She graduated in May 1982 from Soda Springs High School.

Stacey married Michael Lewis **Reidle** in Soda Springs on 19 February, 1983 at the LDS Stake Center. They have one child Brandee Drue. Stacey and Michael have known each other as long as they can remember. During high school and after, they dated. They might be living in Wyoming at present. Stacey was pleased to find a couple of old school friends there.

MICHAEL LEWIS REIDLE 1.13.3.3s

Michael was born 12 August, 1960 at Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. His parents are Alvin J. **Reidle** and Ann **Stills.** He graduated from Soda Springs High School in 1979 and went on to college to get his education in Deisel Mechanics. Michael married Stacey Drue **Lewis** on 29 August, 1983. He enjoys archery, hunting, swimming, motorcycle racing and snowmachining.

BRANDEE DRUE REIDLE 1.13.3.3.1

Brandee was born on 29 August, 1983 at the Caribou Memorial Hospital in Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. Her parents are Stacey **Lewis** and Michael **Reidle.** She is the first child and daughter. Mom is teaching her to swim.

THE LENISS AND MAX LEWIS FAMILY (Continued)

BLAIR W. LEWIS 1.13.3.4

Blair is the fourth child and second son of Leniss **Moore** and Max **Lewis.** He was born 10 April, 1968 at Soda Springs, Caribou County, Idaho. He graduated from Soda Springs High School in 1986. He will be going to school in Phoenix, Arizona.



Ellis Hopkins

Chapter Fourteen

Ellis

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.14

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis David & Maggie Mae Bristow Hopkins ——— No Issue

Cecil

ELLIS DAVID HOPKINS 1.14

Ellis David **Hopkins** is the fourteenth child and ninth son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** He wrote his history.

I, Ellis David **Hopkins** was born in Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho on 6 July, 1913, the fourteenth child of fifteen. As of this date (1986) there are six still living. I am the youngest living child.

I was born and raised on a farm. I lived there until I was grown. Our farm was five miles south of Soda Springs, I was about nine years old when I started working on the farm. My jobs were milking cows, chopping wood, working in the hay fields and doing general chores around the house.

I went to school at a little country school called Bailey Creek. My sisters and brothers helped on the farm too. I started high school in Soda Springs, but had to quit to help on the farm, when my brother Nephi went to California. I lost my mother, sister Elsie and father in the 1930's. I stayed on the farm after father died. Later I decided I was going to leave that snow and ice and go to sunny California. So on a cold day in February I got on a bus to El Cerrito, where my brother Arthur, wife Grace and family lived. I stayed with them until October, 1939 helping him in his plumbing business.

I joined the Army on October 5, 1939. I took basic training at Letterman General Hospital in the San Francisco Presidio. I spent three years in the States at Fort Ord in California and Fort Lewis in Washington. I shipped out of Norfolk, Virginia to the European Theatre as a member of the Medical Corps. I landed at Fedala, Cassablanca, Italy, Sicily and many other places. I was also at Casino, Anzio and the Battle of the Bulge. Our duty was to take care of the wounded and get them back to camp. There were lots of good buddies killed right beside me. I was very fortunate. My Heavenly Father was really watching over me. I didn't get a scratch. I was discharged from Camp Beale, California on 3 July, 1945.

I again worked for my brother Arthur. Later I worked for California Art Tile and then High Sierra Pine Mills making lumber. I went to Feather River, Oroville, California and built dams along the river. I also picked peaches in Modesto, California.

I then went to a landscaping and gardening school in Oakland, California. I was self-employed for twenty seven years. I had a partner for twenty years and I retired on December 1, 1976. My partner was Lowell W. **Jones** but we called him "Buck".

I met my wife in Texas for the first time in January, 1966. She was a sister-in-law to my partner's wife (if that's not too complicated for you). Maggie came out to California in July to visit my partner and his wife and sister in Sacramento. I liked her very much and was very glad when her sister talked her into moving to Sacramento. We started dating, and were married 20 January, 1968 at Richmond, California at the LDS Church. On 15 June, 1968 we were sealed in the Oakland Temple. The day I married Maggie, I became a husband, father and grandfather. A few years later I became a great grandfather. Maggie has one daughter and three sons. We get along fine. I love them as if they were my own. I baptized one granddaughter, Cassandra Ann **Mears** this year (1986). Our second granddaughter, Catherine, broke her arm so she had to wait for it to heal before I could baptize



Ellis





Ellis
and
Maggie

her. Joseph will be baptised in two years when he turns eight.

We are now retired and live in a mobile home in Empire, California. There is almost anything you could want here. The Church is close by in Modesto, fruit and all kinds of vegetables abound. We go into the fields, pick, then can and freeze our own food. There is a small grocery store and market in our front yard. The Post Office is two blocks away. No one could say we need much more except visits and letters from all you good people. I love you all and enjoyed seeing you at the reunions. May God bless every one of you. Come and see us any time. Just give us a few hours notice to get ready for you.

[Editor's Note: Uncle Ellis has been an important person in my life, especially since he was the only Uncle I grew up with. As a small child I heard about my Uncle who was in the War. From age six, he lived close by and I was intrigued by his stories from World War II and proud of him. He is the War Hero of our family in this generation.

He and his partner took me on a trip to Soda Springs one year. Another time I worked for him. He was very good to me.

Today he lives only thirty five miles away. We don't see each other much, but we use the phone quite a bit. Like all the Hopkins brothers of his generation, he has that Hopkins look and talk. He is much like a father to me in many ways since my father Arthur has been gone for eighteen years.

Aunt Maggie brings in a little Texas to mix with our Idaho. She is a special lady, a fantastic cook, full of southern hospitality and a beautiful part of our lives. We are blessed to have Uncle Ellis and Maggie so close by.

MAGGIE MAE BROWN 1.14s

Maggie is the daughter of Elijah Lancaster **Brown** and Susan Elizabeth **Temple.** She wrote the following.

I am Maggie Mae **(Brown) Bristow.** I was born in Grandview, Johnson County, Texas on 10 October, 1914. I am the fourth daughter. My sisters and brothers are Elvina **(Brown) Marbut** of Cleburne, Texas; Venus **(Brown) York** of Sacramento, California; Ella **(Brown) Blakeley** of Tyler, Texas, myself, Granvil Cleo **Brown** died 26 January, 1970 at Cleburne, Texas; Arleva **(Brown) MacPherson,** Bletchertown, Massachusetts; Novie **(Brown) Hubbard** (died 1980) Arlington, Texas and Floyd Edwin Jay **Brown,** Maretta, Oklahoma.

We were born and raised on a farm in Texas. My father was in the Spanish American War. He lived to be ninety one and mother was eighty six. I married Jodie C. **Bristow**on 24 June, 1933. We had four children, Helen Joan **(Bristow) West,** Burleson, Texas; E. J. **Bristow** and David James **Bristow,** Cleburne, Texas and Ronnie Joe **Bristow,** Empire, California. We have eight grandchildren and ten great grandchildren.

In my life I have worked many jobs. As children we hoed cotton and corn and picked cotton. Later when I was older I shocked oats, bailed hay, gathered corn, hoed and helped thrash peanuts, cooked for the thrash crew getting up at four in the morning and going to bed at ten.

Ellis and Arthur
Hopkins





Ellis and Nephi
Hopkins

Maggie





Ellis and Maggie
Hopkins

In 1941 we came to California. Scotia (my husband) worked in the saw mills. Later we moved to Turlock. He worked in the shipyard in Stockton. We lived in Fairfield. I worked in fruit, picked pears, apricots, peaches and prunes. You have heard the song, "Dear Arkie: Tex has a job picking prunes in California." Well that was me. I also worked in the canneries in Stockton and Modesto.

In the early forties I also worked for the Shell Oil Company in Fairfield. I took my training in Sacramento. I was one of the first women service station ladies. At first some of the older men refused to let me wait on them.

After the war was over, we went back to Texas. I worked in a garment factory at Cleburne, Texas in the 1950's. I then worked for Safeway as a meatwrapper. In 1956 I hurt my back while working at Safeway. I had to have spinal surgery and was never able to work again. I tried to take a beauty course in 1957 but was unable to finish. I tried baking pies for a café. I also baked birthday cakes for friends and other people. In 1963 I was divorced. In 1966 I came to visit my sister in Sacramento. She talked me into staying the summer. As there was only my son Ron and I, we decided to move to Sacramento.

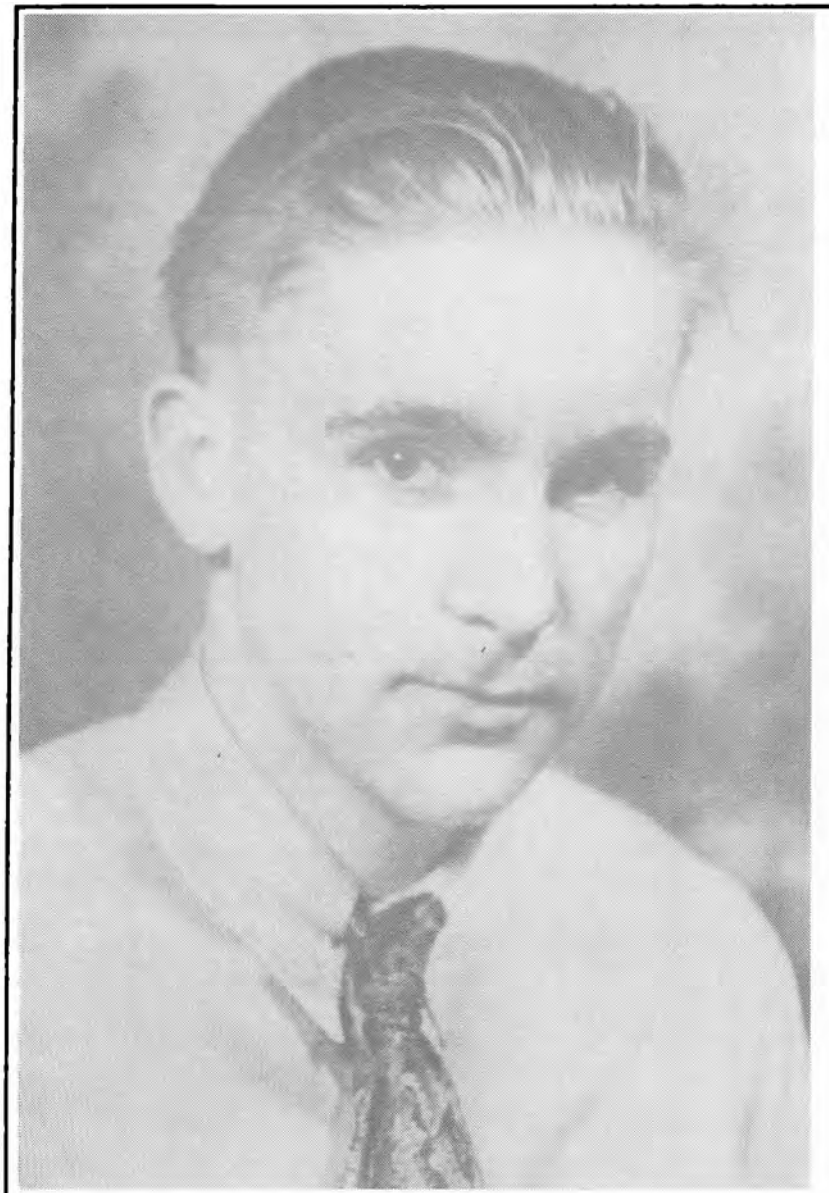
In January of 1966 I met Ellis **Hopkins.** He came to Texas with my ex-husband's mother, sister and husband. Ellis was a partner in landscaping and gardening with them. When I went to visit in Richmond, California, Ellis and I started dating when I was in that area. Pretty soon, I was there often.

All my children were away from home, except Ron. Joan and E.J. were married. E. J. was in the Army for twenty years, David in the Air Force and later Ron in the Army. All served a year in Vietnam. Joan was and still is a beautician. She has her own shop and also owns the Kountry Kitchen Restaurant with the best food in Texas.

Ellis got tired going back and forth from Richmond to Sacramento so Ron and I moved to Richmond in December of 1967. I became a member of the LDS Church on 27 May, 1967. Ellis baptized me and it took him three times to get it done right. The water was too shallow. I met Ellis' family and I loved them all. He has such a warm family.

Ellis and I were married in the Church in Richmond, 20 January, 1968 and on 15 June, 1968 were sealed in the Oakland Temple. He married me twice, baptized me three times so he cannot get rid of me. I love him very much. He has been a good husband and stepfather to my children and grandchildren.

My hobbies are garage sales, crocheting, making quilts and dolls and collecting thimbles. I have over one hundred dolls and two hundred fifty thimbles. Ellis collects miniature lamps and has about three hundred now. We also like to pick and can our fruit and vegetables. Ellis and I love all of you and enjoyed the reunions and meeting more new people than we had ever met. Love to all.





Cecil

Chapter Fifteen

Cecil

THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS and EMMA PETRINE CHRISTENSEN

Chart No.1.15

Keziah

Arthur

John

Parley

Emma

Harriett

Harry

Henrietta

Henry

Vernal

Joseph

Nephi

Elsie

Ellis

Cecil Woodrow Hopkins ——— Deceased

CECIL WOODROW HOPKINS 1.15

Cecil Woodrow **Hopkins** was born 3 November, 1918 in Soda Springs, Bannock County, Idaho. He is the fifteenth and last child and the tenth son of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** As a young child of perhaps one and a half or two years of age, he kicked at a chair and fell under it because he wanted some more raisins. He hurt his hip and leg and by the next morning could hardly walk.

Dr. **Kackley** and all of his efforts did not correct or diagnose the problem. Later on in his life, it was determined that the hip was dislocated and never corrected. Consequently, Cecil had a pronounced limp and one leg was longer than the other.

Cecil lived and worked on Bailey Creek with the rest of the family. He attended Soda Springs Schools and the NYA TV and Radio Schools in Pocatello.

Ellis remembers, as many do, that he would go up on the hill behind the house, or over to the cold water spring, and play his guitar and mouth organ and would sing. Sometimes he would forget to bring the cows in to be milked as he would be caught up in his music. So one of his brothers "would have to go get the cows and also bring Cecil home."

"Once Father," Ellis reports, "was going fishing, but had to go to town first. Cecil wanted to go with him. Father gave him a choice of either going to town or fishing, but not both. Cecil chose to go to town. When they returned, Father went digging for fish bait. Cecil told him he had changed his mind and wanted to go fishing. So he went both places!"

"Father always told us when we were fencing that we had to dig the post holes square. He sent Cecil to make sure the holes were square. Cecil told Father that the posts were round and he couldn't get a round post in a square hole. Of course Father told him in no uncertain terms that he had better get going. He did!"

Cecil lived in Soda Springs for many years. He was at Laura **(Moore) Hopkins'** (Thomas John's second wife and Martha's mother) boarding house for several years. **[Editor's Note:** I remember visiting him in a very small and maybe only one room place somewhere in Soda Springs about 1955**].** He worked for Jess Coombs Electric Company. Jess **Coombs** was Jacqueline **(Coombs) Moore's** father (Chapter 13). Cecil also owned and operated his own radio repair business in Soda Springs.

In 1949 he went to Denmark as an LDS Missionary. Before leaving he was ordained a Seventy which is a special missionary office. This was done by Levi Edgar **Young** on 6 May, 1949. He spent two years in Denmark, returning in 1951. While there he was able to do some research and visited a place (or places) where Emma Petrine **(Christensen) Hopkins** and her family had come from in Denmark. Cecil initiated the services of a genealogical researcher there who was instrumental in some of our family research in Denmark. **[Editor's Note:** I recall him speaking of huge icicles hanging from buildings in that country. I have always remembered my Uncle Cecil as our Missionary. He was the only one of his generation to go on a full time mission. (Others would have liked to have had this privilege, but the pressures of the farm kept them at home**].**

Cecil was an Elder in the LDS Church. He served as an Assistant Superintendent of the Sunday School, as a Sunday School Teacher, Assistant Ward Clerk and a member of the Genealogical Committee.



Chapel in Copenhagen



Plaza in Copenhagen

Cecil





Cecil

He moved to Salt Lake City, perhaps in the late 1950's. **[Editor's Note:** I visited him on several occasions. I remember him working on TV sets. He worked with his own repair business on the side and also worked for the Littlefield Hearing Aid Company and a printing company. He also assisted with the audio work for the Tabernacle Choir Broadcast.

Once, at his apartment upstairs in a large old home, not too far from downtown, he showed me his TV repairs. He was using some mirrors to protect his eyes as he said that looking directly into something had a tendency to damage the eyes. He was having trouble then and by about 1964 he was almost blind from cataracts.

Christmas of 1965 I was teaching Music in Coalville, Utah. I called him and invited him to come to California with me to visit his brother Arthur (my father). He accepted and I picked him up at his Salt Lake Apartment. He could see light and dark and could see headlights and sometimes a close up tail light on cars.

We had a nice visit. He seemed to thoroghly enjoy being with his brother and family in El Cerrito, California. Cecil brought his guitar and played it. Now I am A Classical and Jazz musician, and have never really thought much of Country Western Music. Dad (Arthur) hád never displayed any of the Hopkins talent in music. Dad sort of sang or mouthed the hymns, and he whistled "In the Shade of the Old Apple Tree" and enjoyed listening to Classic, Hawaiian and other music but he never seemed to become deeply involved in music.

However, when Cecil sang the old songs, and the country songs that the Hopkins' fifteen had grown up with, Arthur sat up and "sang" along and became totally immersed in the joy of Cecil's music. He had a twinkle in his eyes and a tear or two listening to his brother sing the songs of home.

Upon return to Salt Lake, Cecil had the cataracts removed. He never did seem to feel well. The last time I saw him was in his home in Salt Lake in 1967. After an illness which was spread out over at least two years, Cecil passed away on 15 September, 1967 at Salt Lake City. He was forty eight. Cause of the death was Polyarteritis or an inflamation of arteries and blood vessels, and some other internal problems.

CECIL HOPKINS' GUITAR
by
CAROL ADELE HOPKINS PARSONS

About eleven years in 1976, while we were living in Bountiful, Utah, we were taking a drive with some very dear friends of ours who also live in Bountiful Fred and Alice **Nichols.** (Fred is the son of Denny and Relia **Nichols** of Soda Springs). The conversation centered around music, and I made the comment that my son, Darin wanted to take guitar lessons. Fred then told us that years ago he had purchased a guitar from Cecil **Hopkins** who was living in Salt Lake City, and he sold it for money to pay his taxes. I immediatedly asked Fred how much he would sell the guitar for – he stated he wasn't interested in selling it.

Later that evening when he got home I told my husband, George that the next time he got Fred alone to try to persuade him to sell the guitar to me. In the meantime, Alice reminded Fred that I was Cecil's niece and he had totally forgotten that I was related.

A few days later, Fred and Alice called us and asked them to meet them at one of our favorite restaurants for dessert, which we did.

Afterwards, as we walked to our cars in the parking lot, Fred said, "Come over to my car for a minute." He reached inside and pulled out Uncle Cecil's guitar! He handed it to me and said, "I won't sell this to you - I'll **give** it to you! Well there I stood in the parking lot with tears rolling down my face, hugging that guitar and thinking how wonderful it was to have such beautiful friends.

Mother (Martha **Hopkins** Chapter 12) later told me that Cecil used to go up on that hill behind the old family home and play his guitar and sing for hours. I know Uncle Cecil's guitar was one of his prized possessions, and it will always be one of mine too.

MEMORIES OF CECIL HOPKINS
by
ARLO HOPKINS

Relia **Nichols,** owner of our local grocery store said she hired Cecil to teach her son Fred guitar lessons. Cecil would get very upset and impatient with Fred's inability and would threaten to quit teaching him. Relia would tell him to continue because she was paying him good money.

Later, Cecil became a very important aid to their family. Relia's son-in-law, Clifford **Lundin** was serving overseas with the Armed Forces during the Korean conflict. Cecil had recently returned from his mission to Denmark. Clifford had relatives in Sweden that wrote to him regularly. His wife Gretta could not read the letters, so Cecil was called to be the interpreter. If a word or phrase puzzled him, he would go home, study his language dictionary and return the following day with the solution. He would then help Gretta rewrite the letters in English, to be forwarded to Clifford.

Arlo tells the story of one Christmas when Cecil was their guest for dinner. Cecil had recently had some teeth pulled. Arlo started singing a song to Cecil, "All I want for Christmas is my Two Front Teeth." Cecil was a prankster, but Arlo's teasing and singing became intolerable. He wouldn't talk to Arlo the whole day.

Cecil was always pulling pranks. Arlo recalls one that took place at the Idan-ha theater in Soda Springs where Cecil was employed.

Cecil had been "nipping the sauce" before coming to work. He threaded the movie reel wrong and the film was playing upside-down. Cecil got the giggles. Someone called the manager who found Cecil sitting on the floor in the projection room, laughing his heart out. He was sent home that evening to sober up.

Cecil was very gifted in the electrical field. He enjoyed repairing radios. He was very interested in television when it first came to our area. I'm sure if he was alive today, he would be tinkering with computers and sharing his friendship with everyone.

FORMER RESIDENT DIES IN SALT LAKE

Funeral services for Cecil Woodrow **Hopkins,** 48, Salt Lake City, former resident of Soda Springs, were held Tuesday, September 19 at the Idaho LDS Stake Center in Soda Springs with Elder Dallas **Popa** conducting. Mr. Hopkins passed away Friday, September 15 in a Salt Lake City hospital following a long illness.

Family prayer was by Kenneth **Balls,** the prelude and postlude music was played by Jane **Michaelson** and the invocation was by Frank **Kunz.** President Wilford **Dredge** was the speaker. Connie **Ozburn,** Helen **Thomas** and Mary **Christensen** sang "O My Father" and Conrad and Gail **Sanders** sang "In the Garden." The benediction was by Earl **Gunnell** and the dedicatory prayer was by Charles **Giles.**

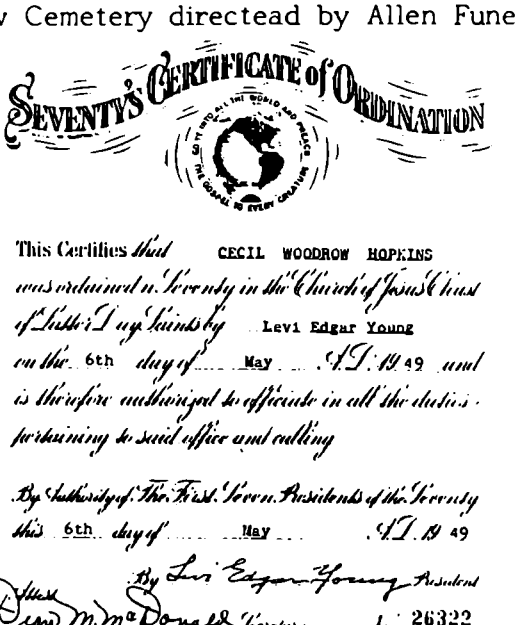
Pallbearers were Larry **Hopkins,** Dennis **Hopkins,** Arlo **Hopkins,** Gary **Hopkins** and Dean **Moore.** Floral arrangements were by the Third Ward Relief Society.

Mr. Hopkins was born 3 November, 1918 at Soda Springs to Thomas and Emma **Christensen Hopkins.** He attended Soda Springs Schools and the NYA TV and Radio School in Pocatello. He owned and operated a radio repair business in Soda Springs before moving to Salt Lake City where he was employed by Littlefield Hearing Aid Company and a printing company.

He was a member of the LDS Church and served a mission in Denmark from 1949 - 1941 (sic). He served as an assistant to the superintendent of the Sunday School, was a Sunday School teacher, served as assistant to the ward clerk and was a member of the genealogical committee.

Surviving are seven brothers and three sisters. Arthur, El Cerrito, California; John, Lehigh, Florida; Parley, Harry, Vernal and Nephi all of Soda Springs; Ellis, Richmond, California; Mrs. Kezia (sic) **Bletcher,** Fresno, California; Mrs. Emma **Yerkes** Portland, Oregon; and Mrs. Harriett **Pack,** Grace.

Burial was in Fairview Cemetery directead by Allen Funeral Home.



SEVENTY'S CERTIFICATE of ORDINATION

This Certifies that CECIL WOODROW HOPKINS
was ordained a Seventy in the Church of Jesus Christ
of Latter-Day Saints by Levi Edgar Young
on the 6th day of May A.D. 1949 and
is therefore authorized to officiate in all the duties
pertaining to said office and calling

By Authority of The First Seven Presidents of the Seventy
this 6th day of May A.D. 1949

By Levi Edgar Young President

Wm. M. McDonald Secretary No. 26322

MISSIONARY CERTIFICATE

To All to Whom This May Be Presented:

This Certifies, that the bearer, Elder CECIL [illegible]

who is in full faith and fellowship with the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, has been duly called and set apart as a missionary of said Church, with authority to preach the Gospel and administer all the ordinances thereof pertaining to his office and calling. And we invite all men to give heed to his teachings as a servant of God, and to assist him in his travels and labors, in whatsoever things he may need.

Herbert T. Whitworth

President of TIMPIC Stake

Dated October 2, 1957

Bancroft, Idaho

CONCLUSION

This is not the end. It is only the beginning. With the May 1987 arrival of Tara Lynn **Kunz** we have a new generation. Tara is the first actual blood line Great Great Great Grandchild of Thomas and Emma. The lineage for these six generations is: 1. Thomas and Emma, 2. Harriett **Hopkins Pack**, 3. Ernest and Helen **Martinson**, 4. Kathleen and Darrel **Kunz**, 5. Dallas and Roberta **Kunz**, and 6. Tara Lynn **Kunz**.

As we conclude our editing of this book on July 1, 1987 an analysis shows the following: Counting blood line only, as of this date, Thomas and Emma (the original two) had fifteen children, thirty three grandchildren, one hundred nineteen great grandchildren, one hundred sixty seven great great grandchildren and one third-great grandchild. Add to these three hundred thirty seven people, the spouses and stepchildren and there are at least five hundred fourteen members of the Thomas and Emma Family.

A breakdown by the fifteen children in terms of numbers in each family is: Arthur, one hundred twenty nine; Harriett, one hundred one; Harry, sixty three; Elsie sixty two; Nephi, fifty two; Emma, fifty; Vernal, twenty seven; Parley, sixteen; Keziah, three; John, two, Ellis, two; Cecil, one; Henry, one; Henrietta, 1 and Joseph, one. There are approximately one hundred seventeen separate households.

Of the original fifteen children, five are still living. Keziah is ninety one, John is eighty eight, Parley is eighty seven, Vernal is eighty one and Ellis is seventy four. There was a range of twenty three years from Keziah to Cecil (who would be sixty eight). The thirty three grandchildren range from Anita **Blackburn** (who would be sixty seven) to Gary Hopkins, age thirty six. All are still living except for Anita **Blackburn** and Leah **Hopkins** who died as infants. June **Blackburn** is our "senior cousin."

The great grandchildren range from Marilyn **(Blackburn) Berschauer**, forty three to Shannon **Hopkins**, five (Mark **Hopkins** Family). The great grand children range from Dallas **Kunz** twenty one (Ernest **Martinson Family**) to Erin Lynn **Hudson** (Tom **Hopkins** Family) born 14 April, 1987. There are still fifty four children in the fourth generation (at this writing) who have not yet married and could have children. By the time this book is out Lisa and Ron **Gates** (Wallace **Blackburn** Family) will have a new baby. There are probably several more babies due now. There will certainly be many more in that fifth generation. Generation six will soon come like "Popcorn Popping On The Apricot Tree!"

Tom and Emma: look what you have done!, and **this is only The Beginning!!**

NEWS FLASH!! Emma Crystal **Gates** 1.5.3.32b.2 the second child and second daughter of Lisa **Blackburn** and Ron **Gates** was born 24 June, 1987 in Oregon, see page 293.

We, the Editors, request that you send us an update on all the dates and places of births, marriages and deaths in your family at the end of each year, if applicable. If you will do this, we will keep all the materials updated in a central location. Please feel free to call us if you need any additional information on any line.

Appendix



Ancestors and Allied Lines



Thomas John Hopkins	Ia David Robert Hopkins	IIa Thomas Hopkins	IIIa David Hopkins	IVa David Hopkins ?	Va	
					Vb	
				IVb ? Ann Hopkin	Vc	
					Vd	
			IIIb Elizabeth Thomas	IVc David Thomas ?	Ve Morrice Thomas?	
					Vf	
				IVd Elizabeth Harry ?	Vg	
					Vh	
		IIb Hannah Christina Summerhill	IIIc Robert Summerhill	IVe	Vj	
					Vk	
				IVf	Vl	
					Vm	
			IIId Jane Tusfield	IVg Samuel Tusfield	Vn	
					Vp	
				IVh Hannah ?	Vq	
					Vr	
	Ib Keziah Shore	IIc John Shore	IIIe John Shore	IVj John Shore	Vs John Shore	
					Vt Anne Braine	
				IVk	Vu	
					Vv	
			IIIf Elizabeth Parfitt	IVl Isaac Parfitt	Vw William Parfitt	VJ John Parfitt / Mary Collins
					Vx Martha Fifout	
				IVm Grace/Hester Canvin	Vy	
					Vz	
		IId Elizabeth Brace	IIIg Richard Brace	IVn	VAa	
					VBb	
				IVp	VCc	
					VDd	
			IIIh Jane ?	IVq	VEe	
					VFf	
				IVr	VGg	
					VHh	

APPENDIX

ANCESTRY AND ALLIED LINES

How to Use the Appendix

This part of the book deals with the progenitors of Thomas and Emma. The ancestors of Thomas will be presented first, followed by those of Emma, in two sections. Each section has:

1) Their Pedigree.

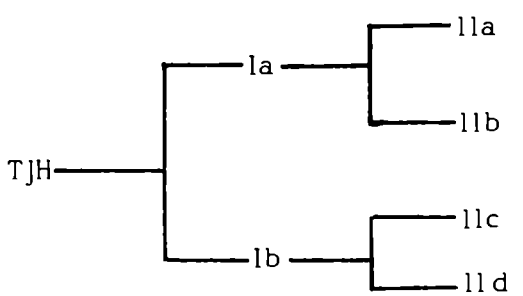
2) Family Group Lists for most persons on the Pedigree.

3) Family Group Lists for some brothers and sisters of persons on the Pedigree, and in some instances their descendants. We have listed as many names and dates as we have received on the families of Thomas' and Emma's brothers and sisters, as well as the families of Thomas' Uncle Samuel and his Great Grandfather John **Shore.**

4) Stories and pictures of some of these people.

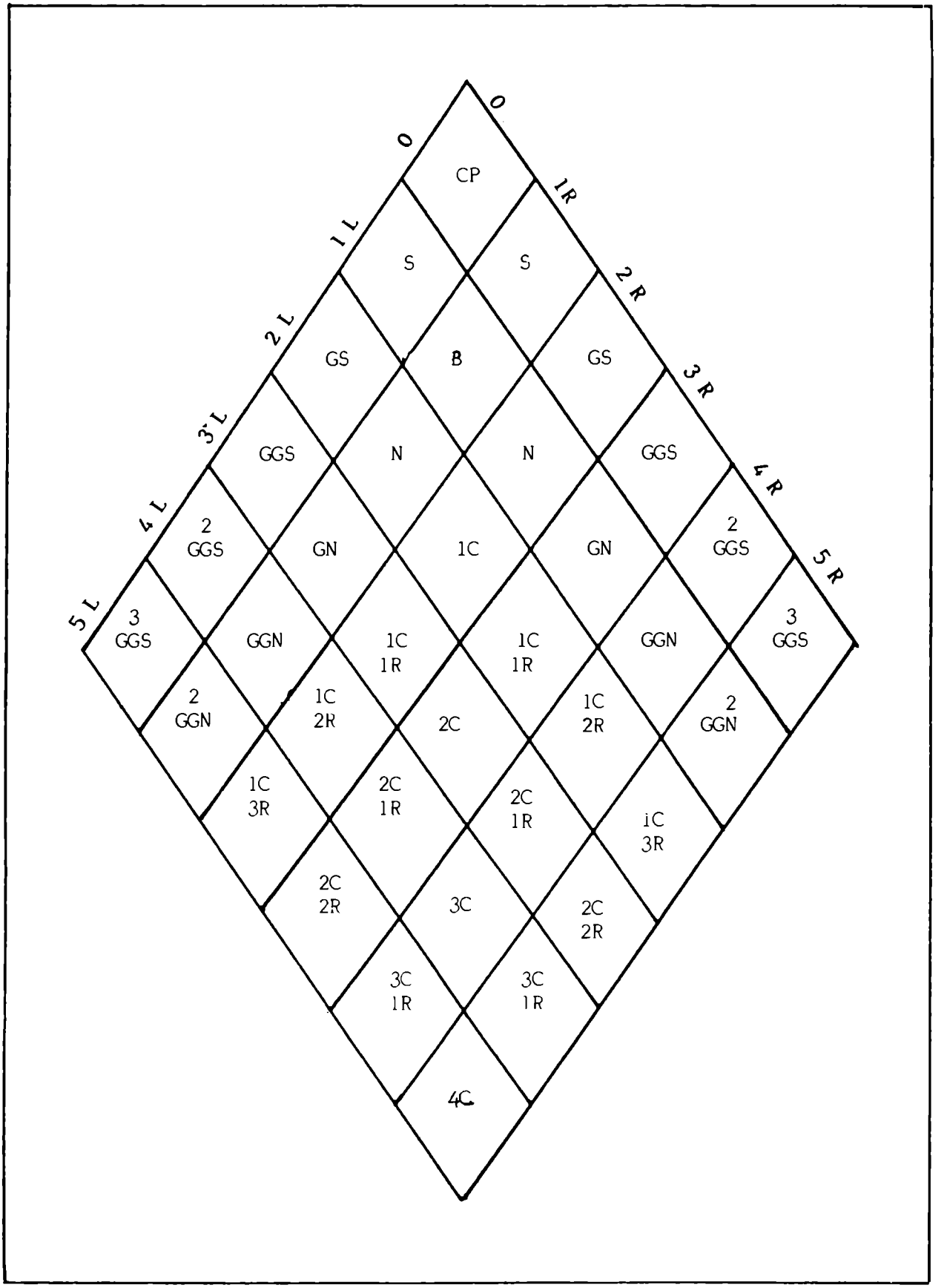
A third section will include a relationship chart. This chart can be used to determine your relationship to someone else in the family.

The order of presentation in the two ancestry sections will follow this sequence.



The parents of TJH (Thomas John **Hopkins**) are **Ia** (father) and **Ib** (mother). Roman Numeral **I** is the first generation **before** TJH. **II** is the second generation or grandparents of TJH. **IIa** and **IIb** are paternal grandfather and grandmother in that order. **IIc** and **IId** are maternal grandfather and grandmother, respectively. The same sequence shall follow for earlier generations, **III, IV, V, VI** and **VII.** Anyone not included (both present and past) is not known to the editors. The further we go back, the more we do not have. We have some new leads for generation **VII** but they are not verified.

In order to follow this, look at the Pedigree and go **by generation from** top to **bottom.** Each earlier generation doubles in number because, of course, each person has two parents. The Roman Numerals and letters are included on the Pedigree so that you can follow the order easily. The sons and daughters of each person on the pedigree follow their own parents. Thus the brothers and sisters of TJH follow his parents (David Robert and Keziah) and the brothers and sisters of David Robert follow David Robert's parents and so on.


0
0
1R
1L
2R
2L
3R
3L
4R
4L
5R
5L
CP
S
S
GS
B
GS
GGS
N
N
GGS
2 GGS
GN
1C
GN
2 GGS
3 GGS
GGN
1C 1R
1C 1R
GGN
3 GGS
2 GGN
1C 2R
2C
1C 2R
2 GGN
1C 3R
2C 1R
2C 1R
1C 3R
2C 2R
3C
2C 2R
3C 1R
3C 1R
4C

Emma **Christensen's** ancestors will be treated the same way in her section. We know more of her ancestors than we do TJH. We know more about some of the TJH people than we do of Emma. We the editors, would be thrilled to have more names, dates and places and **stories** about people found in the whole book and ancestors or other relatives not in the book. While the information in this appendix is of equal importance, it has been treated as secondary to the "living family" in this book. See Limitations, Apologies and Resources in the front of the book.

Not all the information in the appendix has been verified, so we caution the reader to be careful not to claim it all as absolute fact. In some cases we have provided our own verification that we have personally researched. Many things were verified by others but their sources were not given to us. Some things are taken as possibilities.

How to Use the Relationship Chart:

You want to find out how Ben **Wilson** is related to Cindy **Hudson.** You know that Thomas John **Hopkins** is Cindy's Great Grandfather and Ben's Second Great Grandfather. He is their **COMMON ANCESTOR.** His name is written in point **O** at the top of the chart.

Next, write down the ancestry of **Cindy** on the **Left** of the chart and the ancestry of **Ben** on the **Right** of the chart. The Pedigree line for **Cindy** is Thomas John (CP), Arthur (S), Thomas (GS) and Cindy (GGD). **Ben's** pedigree is Thomas John (CP), Harriett (D), Beverly (GD), Linda (GGD) and Ben (2GGS).

As you can see, Cindy **Hudson** would be found at (GGS) and Ben **Wilson** at (2GGS). Follow the lines diagonally to the center until their lines meet. Read the notation in the box to see how they are related. (The box says 2C 1R. This stands for Second Cousin Once Removed).

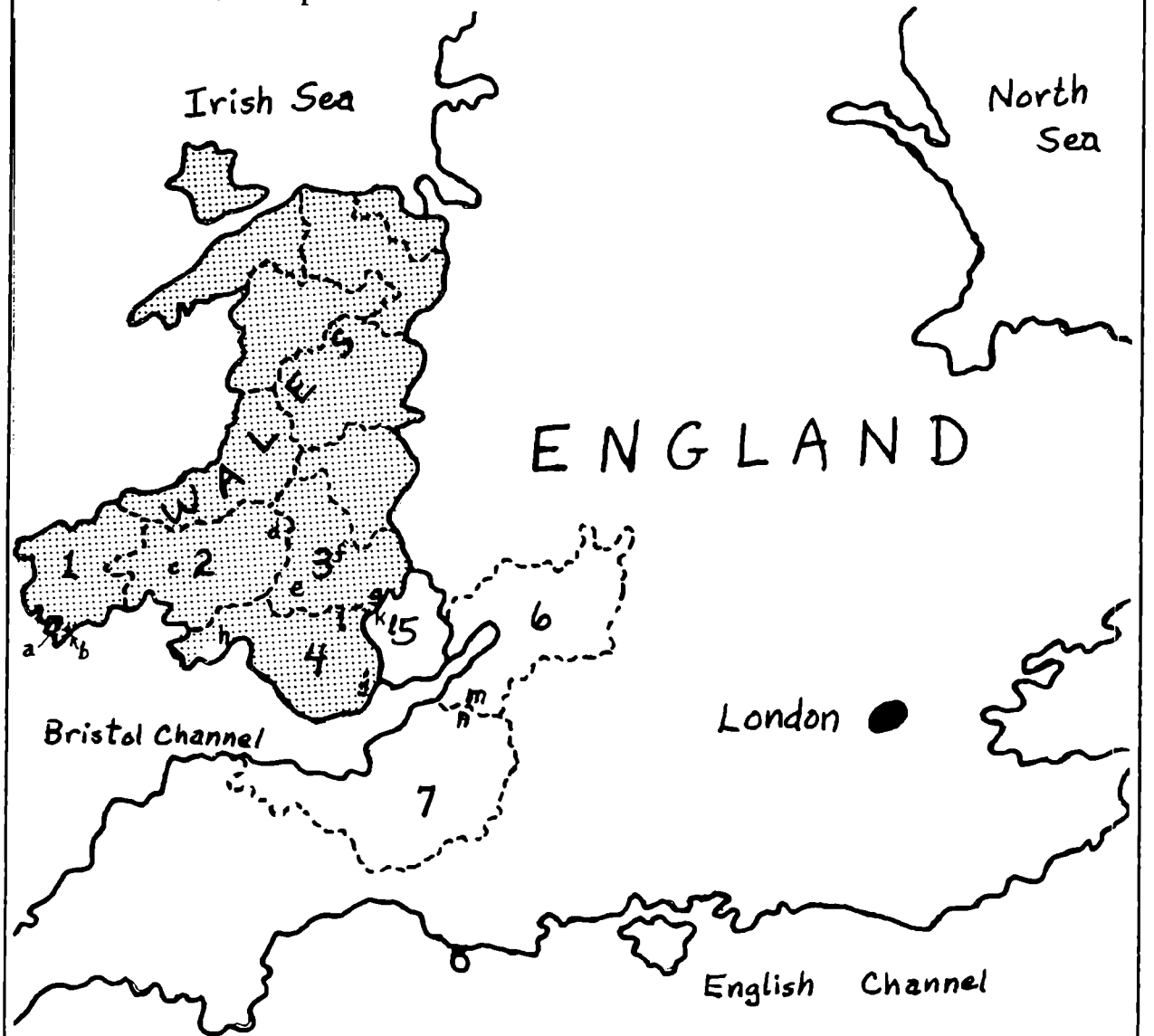
Now that you have an example, find two relations of your own. Be sure that you have a **direct line** to a common ancestor and fill in the blanks with the pedigrees that you need. Good luck figuring out all those cousins!

Legend for Chart:

CP = Common Progenitor
B= Brother or sister
GGS= Great Grandson or Great Granddaughter
R = Removed
S= Son or Daughter
GS= Grandson or Granddaughter
N = Nephew or Niece
C = Cousin

MAP OF ENGLAND AND WALES

The Hopkins' and Allied Lines came from these Shires.



1. Pembrokeshire: a) Pembroke, b) Tenby and St. Issells.
2. Carmarthenshire: c) Carmarthen, d) Llandangat (Llandovery)
3. Breconshire: e) Pen-y-Cae Branch, f) Brecon, g) Llangatock-Crickhowell
4. Glamorganshire: h) Swansea, i) Merthyr Tydfil, j) Llandaff and Cardiff
5. Monmouthshire: k) Sirhowy, Tredegar, Ebbw Vale, Beaufort and Blaina
   l) Varteg, Abersychan, Garndiffaith, Pontypool, Cwmbran
   (These areas are very close together in area)
6. Gloucestershire: m) Warmsley Town. (Parish non-existant)
7. Somersetshire: n) Chelwood

SECTION Iab

THE PARENTS OF THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

DAVID ROBERT HOPKINS Ia
16 March, 1848 - 5 November, 1924

KEZIAH SHORE Ib
9 July, 1846 - 10 May, 1926

As David Robert was born in Abersychan, Monmouthshire, and Keziah was born in Garndiffaith, Monmouthshire, and other of the ancestor's origin was in the same Shire, it would be interesting to learn a little of that portion of Wales. Actually, this Shire is in England, but the Welsh people and customs predominate there. (Monmouthshire belonged to Wales prior to 1536. After 1536 it belonged to England, and it has passed back and forth over the years).

Monmouthshire is named after the river Mynwy, or Monnow. It has hundreds of most delectable Welsh place names; for instance Blaenavon, source of the river; Cwmffrwdoes, the valley of the cold stream; Llandfairdiscoed, St. Mary's Church below the Woods; Abergavenny, the outflow of the Gavenny. The latter is a tributary of the Usk, the very beautiful river which flows right across Breconshire before it turns down through Monmouthshire to the Bristol Channel at Newport, now one of the principal seaports of Wales. The River Wye divides Monmouthshire from Gloucestershire until it joins the Severn at Chepstow.

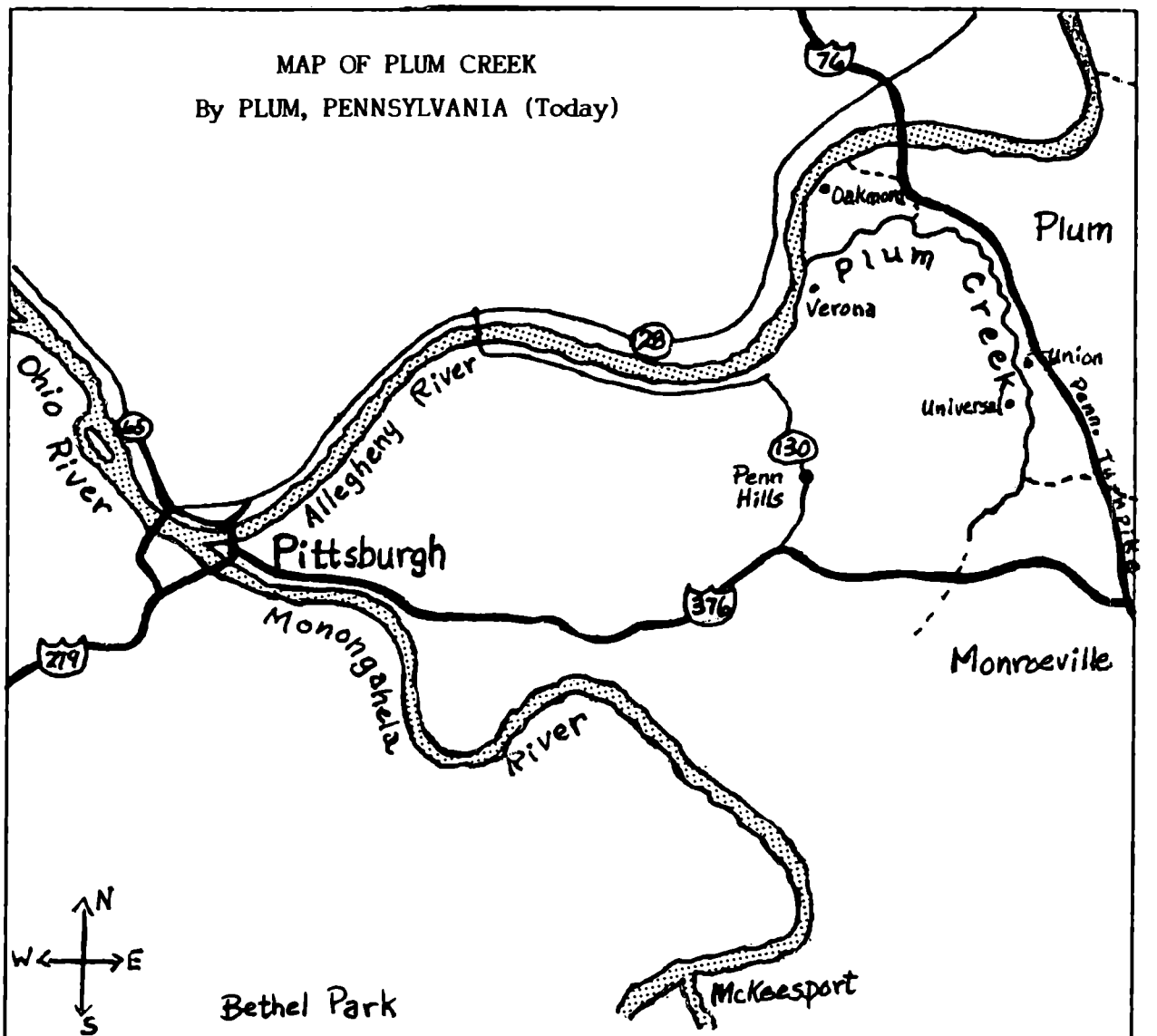
From the most remote past, invading forces generally entered Wales near this point. Monmouthshire was also of great strategic importance in the early Norman period, which began nearly a thousand years after the Roman invasion. Monmouthshire is a prosperous county with rich farmland and woodlands as well as great industrial undertakings, but it has its full share of the natural beauties, with remote mountain areas and some of the most delightful valleys in Wales. The tract lies mainly between the valleys of the Usk and the Wye and is intersected by a number of exceedingly beautiful tributaries of those two main rivers.

Abersychan is a village and a parish with railway stations. It is in the urban district of Pontypool, the parish covers ten thousand, one hundred twenty four acres and the population is twenty five thousand, six hundred twenty seven. There is a Post Office and telegraph office in the village. Abersychan House is a seat.

Of Garndiffaith, we read that it is a hamlet with a halt station, L.M.S., half a mile north of Abersychan. (Survey Gazetteer of British Isles, 9th edition, R10A17, Salt Lake Library).

Having been born in adjoining villages and perhaps attending the same parish church, it is understandable that they met and married on 8 August, 1870.

It is said of Keziah that although she could neither read or write, she was "smart as a whip and wanted everything just right". She worked in a brewery for eight years. There is a story that says the day before she was married, she deliberately spoiled all the beer in the brewery, and that another time she fed rutabagas to the cows which spoiled the milk. She could carry three baskets on her head. Later, when living at Soda Springs, she would place a folded square of material and carry the bucket of water, from the spring, on her head! That she



Thomas John lived somewhere along Plum Creek east of Pittsburg, Pennsylvania from age one to nine. Four or five siblings were born there.

must have been an impetuous and vivacious girl is easy to imagine and there must have been a bit of mischief in her also as seen from the following anecdote.

Before their marriage David Robert, according to the custom of the time, had the minister post their banns. At the last moment, Keziah felt she wasn't ready for marriage yet, so David had to explain to the minister. A few months later she decided that she was ready, so David went again to the minister who posted the banns the second time. Again Keziah changed her mind and put off the marriage. The third time she let David know that at last she was willing to wed, he made it plain that there would be no more shenanigans. This time he declared: "Keziah, if you change your mind once more, I will never speak to the minister again, and I won't speak to you either!" So that time she went through with it and married him on 28 August, 1870 in England. (We have no certificate that says where they were married, but if it was in Monmouthshire, it was in England). Keziah was a small woman, short, with black eyes and dark hair.

Family records and the Pen-y-Cae Branch Records of the LDS Church in Wales, indicate that David was baptized into the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints at eight years of age, 10 May, 1856 and confirmed on 11 May, 1856 by David **Jones** (GS #104,170 Item 9 p. 20 #236). Each of the children was baptized when he or she reached the proper age (eight) which indicates that they were a humble devoted Latter-Day Saint family. Keziah's people were Baptists and it is told that they were displeased when she joined the LDS Church. However, they also joined the LDS Church and perhaps left the Church on moving to Ohio in 1887 (see IIc, IId). David's father Thomas was baptized 29 March, 1857 (GS #104,170) and was rebaptized along with David Robert on 30 July, 1881 which as a common procedure for new arrivals in Zion (Utah and Idaho, etc. GS #007,604 p. 4).

Their first child Thomas John, was born in Ebbw Vale, 19 November, 1871 not far from their original homes. As with all the Saints over there, their greatest desire was to go to Zion (Salt Lake City). David, Keziah and Thomas John arrived in New York City on 18 November, 1872 on board the steamship SS Adriatic, one day before Thomas John's first birthday (GS #175,725. See copies of ship manifest in "The Beginning: Thomas and Emma" p. 4). As Keziah was expecting their second child the wintry voyage must have been far from pleasant for her. (An emigration outline is found in Section IIa Thomas Hopkins).

David Robert had been a miner, as was his father before him, and his brother also. It was customary for the boys to begin working in the mines at the age of fourteen or earlier. Edna **(Wood) Hopkins** (Chapter 7) said that David had lung problems from working in the mines. He had a Priesthood Blessing and felt that the blessing and the good mountain air cured his problems. David Robert barely had enough money for boat fare, so on arriving in the United States he took his little family to the Plum Creek Coal Works in Allegheny County in Pennsylvania for eight and one half years. He worked in the mines and in a smelter. Their next five children were born in Plum Creek: David, 9 July, 1873; Hannah Jane (who lived in Ogden) was born 3 February, 1873; Laura Melissa, 29 November, 1876; William Robert, 7 December, 1878; and Keziah Rebecca, 27 January, 1881. (Keziah might have been born in Soda Springs, but the editors feel circumstances point to Pennsylvania as reported in "The Beginning: Thomas and Emma").

They finally arrived in Hooper (west of Ogden) where Keziah's parents, the Shores, were living. However, they didn't stay there long. Tom (Thomas George) drove an ox team from Soda down to Logan where he met the family and took them to Soda Springs.



This is the house that David and Keziah lived in,
in Ogden, Utah.



David Robert Hopkins

The rest of David and Keziah's ten children were born in Soda Springs, Bingham County. Hyrum George, 11 January, 1883; Samuel Brace, 14 February, 1885; Joseph Charles, 1 March, 1887; and Nephi James, 18 September, 1890. On the 29th and 30th of July, 1886, David Robert and Keziah received their endowments and were sealed to each other in the Logan Temple. Although at this time they had eight children, for some reason they did not take the children along to be sealed to them.

The Soda Springs Branch of the LDS Church was made a Ward the 27th of May, 1887 with Daniel F. **Lau** as the first Bishop (p. 211 Tosoiba). Lau served as Bishop until 1901. David Robert served as his counselor from 27 May, 1887 to 29 April, 1901 when Bishop **Lau** was released; a total of fourteen years (Manuscript History of the Soda Springs Ward from the LDS Church Historian's Office).

During the winter of 1890 and 1891 a terrible epidemic of diptheria struck the little village. Their ninth child Joseph Charles, not quite five years old, died on the 12th of February. The 22nd of April, Keziah Rebecca, ten years old, died and eight days later, on the 30th of April, twelve year old William Robert died.

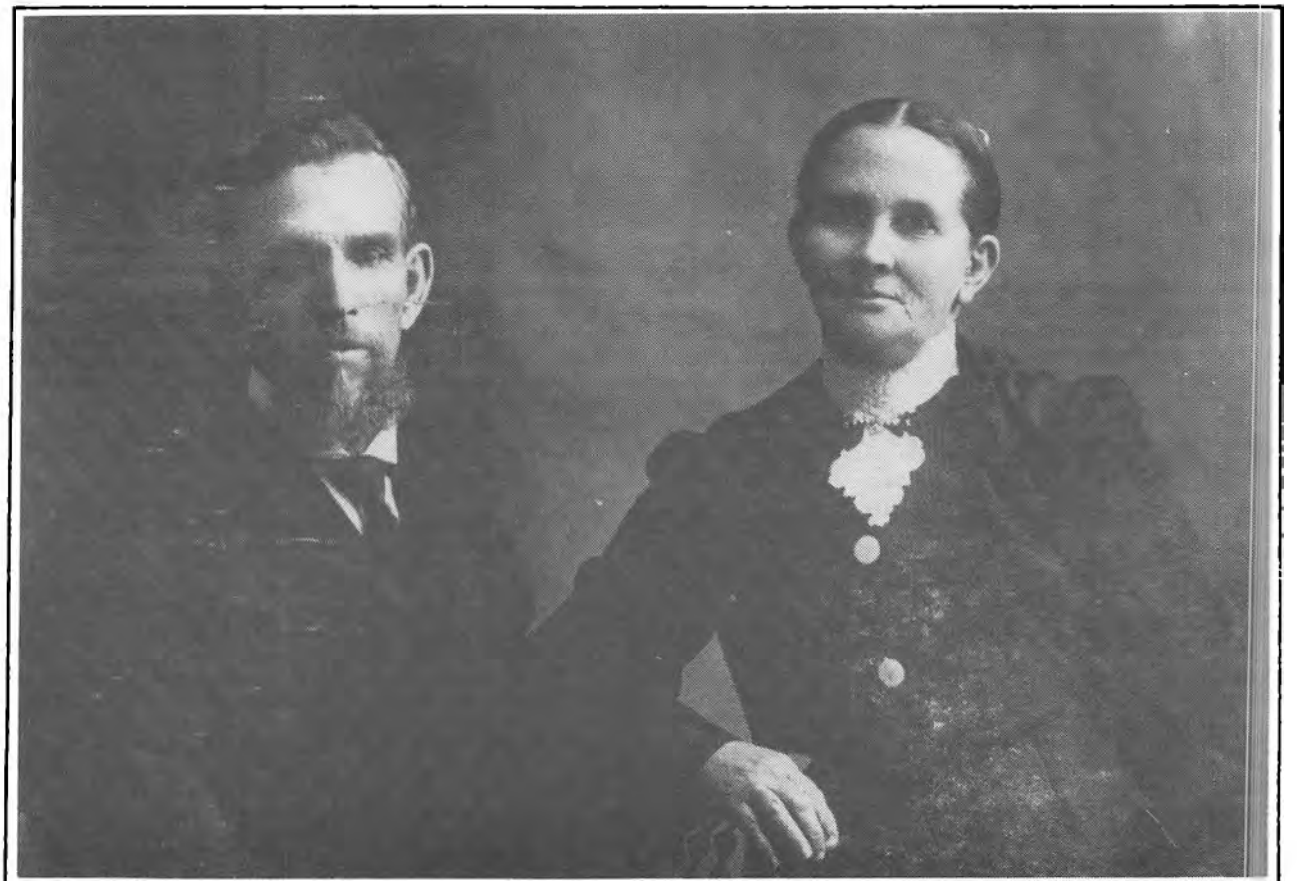
Other families were also affected by this tragic disease. The Gorton family lost four little daughters. The Lau's lost four children and Mr. **Chester** lost his wife and three children. The doctor told people not to take the dead through the house because the family members might contract the disease. Some bodies were taken through bedroom windows to be buried. All burials were at night, perhaps to keep panic from spreading among the people, or perhaps because germs were less active in the coolness of the night. People died like flies. (This is from Retold Tales, an article in the Caribou County Sun on the anniversary of Soda [1981]).

This terrible loss of three children, must have made them realize the importance of having all of their children sealed to them, for the records show that on the 21st of October, 1891, all the children were sealed to them in the Logan Temple. As the records show, the children's grandparents Thomas IIa and Christianna **(Summerhill) Hopkins** IIb, doubtless influenced by the death of the three children, also had their children sealed to them at the same time. We can picture the two families, parents, grandparents and seven children, plus the two older sons of Thomas and Christianna making the long slow journey by team and wagon. In those days it took all of two days to make the trip, camping out overnight on the way, and by the latter part of October, the weather is usually nippy.

From the minutes of a meeting of the Board of County Commissioners (Bannock County) we note: "April 7, 1902 William **Winschel** and D. R. **Hopkins** appointed Road Commissioners" (p. 203 Tosoiba). To his faithful devotion to Church duties David R. added a feeling of responsibility to civic affairs.

David Robert worked on the Oregon Shortline Railroad for awhile. Thomas John worked for him as a water-boy. David used to read the Church Conference News to Keziah. She wouldn't ride in a car and would cry about it. She raised flowers and gave bouquets to everyone. David Robert was gentle and sweet and folks thought she (Keziah) was a little too cross with him.

David Robert and Keziah moved to Ogden, Utah (perhaps between 1903 and 1906). Mabelle **(Gish) Wood** (Hannah Jane's daughter) lived with them for some time and probably knows and remembers more about them than anyone. They appear in the Ogden Church Records and City Directories about 1906. David Robert died 5 November, 1924 and Keziah on 10 May, 1926. Both are buried in the Ogden Cemetery



David Robert and Keziah (Shore) Hopkins



Located at Ogden Cemetery, Utah

in Ogden, Utah. Their son Nephi James, his wife Effie **Browning** and a son Donald Nephi, are buried close by.

The Ten Children of David Robert Hopkins (1849 - 1924) and Keziah Shore (1846 - 1926) and Their Descendants.

This section includes Thomas John and his Brother's and Sister's Families.

1. Thomas John is the oldest and his story is covered in "The Beginning: Thomas and Emma.". He is our direct line.

2. David was born 9 July, 1873 at Plum Creek, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. He maried Mary Hanszina (Zina) **Eskelsen,** 11 November, 1903. He served a mission for the LDS Church in the Southern States where he was beaten and set upon by dogs. He kept a missionary journal which is in the possession of his family in Blackfoot, Idaho today.

   A Blackfoot Newspaper reports, "David Hopkins is recognized as the driver of the first automobile truck in Blackfoot. It was owned by the Blackfoot Mercantile Company and had hard rubber tires and was chain driven. He operated the truck in 1914." On 4 December, 1914 David died of a heart attack after trying to crank up the delivery truck. He was forty one and is buried in Blackfoot, Bingham County, Idaho. Zina remarried the following 2) Barton S. Wright (about 1917), 3) Peter Anderson (about 1924 or 1925 - divorced), 4) Wilford Racker (divorced), 5) Hugh C. Lyons married 30 September, 1951 in Blackfoot. Hugh died.

   Zina's parents are Eskel **Eskelsen** and Dorthea Sophia Brighamminnie **Christensen.** She was born 7 April, 1884 at Mink Creek, Franklin County, Idaho. David and Zina's descendants are listed. We have contacts for further information and many family members live at Blackfoot, Idaho today.

3. Hannah Jane was born 3 February, 1875 at Plum Creek, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. She was known by many as Aunt Annie. She married Sydney Albert **Gish** on 9 May, 1893. Sydney was a professional gambler and accidently shot himself in the groin and died in 1903. Hannah's second husband was John S. **Hamilton.** She lived in Ogden. Her descendants follow at the end of this section. Lillian **Stoddard** is the representative for this family.

4. Laura Melissa was born 29 November, 1876 at Plum Creek, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. She married Albert Clark **Davis** 10 November, 1897 at Paris, Bear Lake County, Idaho. He was born 9 April ? and died in 1932. They moved to Pocatello in 1922. Their descendants will follow at the end of this section.

5. William Robert was born 7 December, 1878 at Plum Creek, Allegheny County Pennsylvania. He died 30 April, 1891 at age twelve during the Diptheria Epidemic in Soda Springs.

6. Keziah Rebecca was born 27 January, 1881 at Plum Creek, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania or Soda Springs, Oneida County, Idaho.



Nephi James Hopkins





Effie (Browning) Hopkins

Virgie Effie Hopkins

Donald Nephi Hopkins





7. Hyrum George was born 11 January, 1883 at Soda Springs, Oneida County and died 18 September, 1950. He never married and was buried by people from the Jehovah Witnesses.

8. Samuel Brace was born 14 February, 1885 at Soda Springs, Oneida County, Idaho. He died at age eighteen on 18 December, 1903 of "Brain Fever." The editor's father, Arthur **Hopkins** (Chapter 2) remembered his father Thomas John Hopkins coming home on horseback in tears and telling of his brother's death.

9. Joseph Charles was born 1 March, 1887 at Soda Springs, Oneida County, Idaho. He died from Diptheria on 12 February, 1891 at age three.

10. Nephi James was born 18 September, 1890 at Soda Springs, Oneida County. He married Effie **Browning** on 26 May, 1919. Her parents are David Elias **Browning** and Mary **Anderson.**

    Nephi James died 31 January, 1963 at Ogden, Utah and is buried there with his wife. It was reported that Nephi had the "Family Bible." Another reference to a Family Bible is mentioned in the story of Thomas **Hopkins** and Hannah Christianna **Summerhill.** Their grandson Alma Reber **Hopkins** had one. (Alma Reber is covered under Thomas' son Samuel). Nephi and Effie had two children. Nephiwas a cook and owned restaurants in Ogden, Utah.

    1. Donald Nephi, born 20 August, 1921 and received recognition while serving in the Army. He died 21 August, 1986 at Ogden and is buried beside his parents. This is his obituary.

    Donald Nephi **Hopkins,** 65 of 1154 N. 400 E. died Thursday, August 21, 1986 at McKay-Dee Hospital of a heart attack. He was born August 20, 1921 in Ogden, a son of Nephi James and Effie (**Browning**) **Hopkins.** He was a lifelong resident of Ogden. He was a member of the Ogden 85th LDS Ward. He was a veteran of World War II serving with the U.S. Army in the South Pacific. He had been a farmer.

    Surviving is one sister, Virgie E. **Hopkins,** Ogden. Services will be held at the graveside Saturday at 1 p.m. at the Ogden City Cemetery with Bishop Lynn **Yates** of the Ogden 85th Ward officiating. There will be no public viewing. Funeral directors, Lindquist and Sons in Ogden.

    2. Virgie Effie was born 26 July, 1924. She still lives in the family home in Ogden. Virgie works for a local cleaner as a seamstress.

    We (Editors) had a nice visit with Virgie in April of 1987. She supplied us with pictures and told us a little about her family. They were a very close knit group. Virgie is the last of this line and we are pleased to have her as our special cousin.

The Descendants of
David Hopkins (1873 - 1914) and
Mary Hanzina Eskelsen (1884 - 1963) md. 1903

1. Minnie Alberta **Hopkins** (1904 -) and
Ralph A. **Lenon** md. 1923
Ralph **Stander** md. 1967 (Lives in Blackfoot, Idaho).
Harold Ralph **Lenon** (1935 - 1983) and
Betsy Nell **Anderson** md. 1947 and divorced 1980.
Shawna **Lenon** md. ?
Gary **Lenon**

2. Homer Leland **Hopkins** (1906 -) and
Hazel Mae **Smart** (1907 -) md. 1929 (Live in Ogden)
Eva Loriece **Hopkins** (1929 -) and
Eugene **Devey** md. 1949
Gloria Jean **Devey** (1949)

Robert Leland **Hopkins** (1932 -) and
Patricia **Brewer** md. 1971 (Live in Ogden)
Stephanie **VanZel** (1966 -) Stepchild
Corey **VanZel** (1969 -) Stepchild and
Scott **Rando** md. 1986

3. Melvin David **Hopkins** (1909 -) and
Alaine **Broadhead** (died 1936) and
Ione **Parsons** md. 1938, divorced 1975 and
Helen David Harlow **Ramage** (1909 -) md. 1975 (Lives in Blackfoot, Id.)
John **Hopkins** Adopted by Melvin and Ione
James **Hopkins** Adopted by Melvin and Ione

4. Laura Elmina **Hopkins** (1911 - 1986) and
Ray Lorenzo **Miles** md. 1931 (Lives in Blackfoot)
Sharon **Miles** and
? **Wilkins** md. ?
David Lorenzo **Miles** and
Rhea ? md.?
Leo Ray **Miles** and
Darlene ? md. ?

5. Ray Nephi **Hopkins** (1913 -) and
Phoebe Jane **Dahlstrom** 1936 (divorced) and
Sarah Audrey **Harkness** md. 1955 (Lives in Wapello, Blackfoot, Id.)
[Audrey is a descendant of Keziah **(Shore) Hopkins'** brother George **Shore**]
Ray and Audrey are third cousins once removed.
Sandra Shirligne **Hopkins** (1938 -) and
Darrell **Winmill** md. 1956 and divorced
Jimmy Gale **Daniel** md. 1959 and divorced
Rudy **Veltri** md. 1976 and divorced 1981
Jack **Redding** md. 1985 (Lives in Pomona, Ca.)
Jamie Dee **Daniel** (1962 -)
Merle Ray **Daniel** (1963 -)

Dorothy Jane **Hopkins** (1942 -) and
Thomas Milton **Tongue** (1941 -) md. 1939
Thomas Milton **Tongue** (1962 -)
Todd Bryan **Tongue** (1963 - 1963)

Jeffery Allan **Tongue** (1964 -) and
Tara Rae **Adrani** (?) md. 1986

Kathryn Jane **Tongue** (1968 -)

Raylene **Hopkins** (1950 -) and
Don Craig **Shuler** (1949 -) md. 1970
Airon Ann **Shuler** (1976 -)
Kyle Craig **Shuler** (1976 -)

Michael James **Strittmatter** (1951 -) and
Connie **Kofoed** md. 1973
(Michael is a stepchild of Ray N. **Hopkins** and has been sealed to him and is therefore included in the family line.



Children of David Hopkins

Ray, Laura, Melvin, Homer and Minnie

Hopkins



Rose C. Hopkins, Homer Hopkins
Karen Hopkins



Back Row: Ray Miles, Homer, Melvin and Ray Hopkins, Ralph and Harold Lenon, Robert Hopkins, David Miles, Bill Racker and Loreice Hopkins.

Middle Row: Laura Hopkins Miles, Hazel Smart Hopkins, Ione Parsons Hopkins, Phoebe Dahlstrom Hopkins, Minnie Hopkins Lenon, and Zina Eskelsen Hopkins

Front Row: Sharon Miles, Dorothy Jane and Sandra Hopkins and Leo Ray Miles.



David Hopkins

The Descendants of Hannah Jane Hopkins (1875 - 1972) and Sidney Albert Gish (1868 - 1903) and John S. Hamilton

1. Burl Wesley **Gish** (1894 - 1964) and
Elsie Elizabeth **Stanger** (1899 - 1983 or 1984) md. 1920
Earl Wesley **Gish** (1921 -) and (Lives in San Jose, Ca.)
1) Bernice **Payne** (died 1946)
2) Edith **Johnson** (divorced)
3) Evelyn **Egan**

Beulah **Gish** (1923 -) and
Carold William **Barney** (1914 -) md. 1942
Launa Carole **Barney** (1945 -) and
Lester Bartholomew **Peterson** (1940 -) md. 1965
Gaynard William **Barney** (1946 -)
Kevin Wesley **Barney** (1951 -)
Bret W. **Barney** (1956 -)
Wendie Marie **Barney** (1960 -)

Robert **Gish** (1925 -) and
Ruby Ethel **Girard** (1921 -) md. 1948 Lives in Pocatello
Larry Lee **Gish** (1947 -)
Alan Lynn **Gish** (1951 -)
Del Ray Leon **Gish** (1958 -)

Mildred **Gish** (1929 -) and
Wayne Grant **Taylor** (1926 -) md. 1947 Lives in Chubbuck, Idaho.
Robin Lee **Taylor** (1948 -)
Craig "L" **Taylor** (1950 -)
Ridge Wayne **Taylor** (1952 -)
Pamela Elizabeth **Taylor** (1957 -)

Don Wesley **Gish** (1937 -) and
Sonja Mae **Scott** (1939 -) md. 1957 Lives in Salt Lake City.
Thayne Don **Gish** (1957 -)
Kayla **Gish** (1958 -)
Michelle **Gish** (1960 -)
Shaunna Lee **Gish** (1963 -)

Names of spouses, grandchildren, great grandchildren and people of other generations not found above were not available to us.

2. Albert *M.* **Gish** (1896 -) and
Melba **Dalley** (1900 -) md. 1922. Lives in Provo, Utah.

Dorothy **Gish** (1923 -) and
Neal Roy **Groom** md. 1949 Lives in Hemet, California.

Lillian **Gish** (1925 -) and
Frank Wharram **Stoddard** Lives in Provo, Utah
Diane **Stoddard**
Michelle **Stoddard**



Hannah Jane Hopkins



Sydney Albert and
Joseph Franklin Gish
Sydney's brother.

David Albert **Gish** (1929 - 1930)

Richard Michael **Gish** (1931 -) and
Lynette **Larson** md. 1956

Marie **Gish** (1934 -)
Lionel Paul **Crowley** (?) md. 1953

Boy **Gish** (1936 - 1936)

Melvin Paul **Gish** (1938 -) and
Myra **Campbell** (?) md. 1962

Lawrence Eugene **Gish** (1943 -) and
Cheryl Ann **Carruth** (?) md. 1969

Names of spouses, grandchildren and great grandchildren not found above were not available to us.

3. Alvin **Gish** (1899 - 1969) and
Ora **Boswell** md. 1919
Helen **Tracy** md. 1945

Names of spouses, grandchildren and great grandchildren not found above were not available to us.

4. Mabel Lenora **Gish** (1902 - 1983) and
Joseph Carlyle **Wood** (?) md. 1920

Albert Carlyle **Wood**
Leone E. **Erickson**

Christine **Wood**
Charles A. **Schumann**
Richard Charles **Schumann**
Paul Andrew **Schumann**
Robert Alan **Schumann**
Brent Aaron **Schumann**
Elizabeth **Schumann**
Marianne **Schumann**

Rebecca **Wood**
Del R. **Brady**
Scott Taylor **Brady**
Todd Joseph **Brady**
Melanie **Brady**

Alan Lee **Wood**
Janette Marie **Olson**
Kari Lee **Wood**
Rachel Marie **Wood**
Daniel Alan **Wood**
Amy Jo **Wood**



Back Row: Albert M. Gish, Burl W. Gish, Joseph C. Wood, Alvin R. Gish
Front Row: Melba D. Gish, Elsie S. Gish, Hannah Jane (Hopkins) Gish, Mabel G. Wood and Helen Gish

Lynette **Wood**
Allen M. **Woolley**
Brenda Leone **Woolley**
Angela Fern **Woolley**
Janel Marie **Woolley**
Katie Lynn **Woolley**
Bradley Allen **Woolley**

Joanna **Wood**
Richard O. **Watson**
Jessica Elena **Watson**
Shaun Richard **Watson**
Aaron James **Watson**

Thomas Carlyle **Wood**

Joseph **Wood**

(No information available on this family).

Michael Eugene **Wood** (Died at age 40).
(No additional information available on this family).

The Descendants of
Laura Melissa Hopkins (1876 - ?) and
Albert Clark Davis (?) md. 1897

1. Arnold Clark **Davis** (1903 - 1954) and
Alberta **Marriott** (1904 - 1965) md. 1926

Richard Clark **Davis** (1932 -) and
Kathaleen **Taylor** (?) md. 1955
Thomas Clark **Davis**
Elizabeth Clark **Davis**

2. Elozia Marie **Davis**
(?) **Orton**
Roma **Orton**
Bill **Hansen** Live in Kaysville, Utah
John Milton **Hansen** and ? (4 Children)
Laura Ann **Hansen** and ?**Thompson** (2 Children)
Ronald Williams **Hansen** and ? (3 Children)
Kim Richard **Hansen** and ?
Jana Marie **Hansen** and ? **Rogers**
Michael Wayne **Hansen** and ?

Gwendolyn **Orton**
? **Richins**
David **Richins** and ?
Lynn **Richins** and ?
Steve **Richins** and ?
Daren **Richins** and ?
Tami **Richins** and ?



Laura Melissa Hopkins Davis



Elozia Davis Orton



Albert Clark Davis



Back Row: Clark Davis, Joe Weatherman,
Leah Davis Williams.
Front Row: Laura Melissa (Hopkins) Davis,
Jean (Davis) Helm, Dora (Davis) Weatherman





Dora Weatherman, Geraldine Cook and Betty Jo Elmer

Albert Clark Davis



Laura Melissa (Hopkins) Davis



3. Leah Manilla **Davis** and
Walter **Williams**

Walter Junior **Williams**
Betty ?
Lorraine **Williams** and ? **Boyer**
Betty Marie **Williams** and ? **Thatcher**
Norman Lynn **Williams** and ?
Monte Ray **Williams**
Melissa Joy **Williams**

No additional information available on children, grandchildren and great grandchildren.

4. Dorothy Eliza **Davis** and
Joseph Carr **Weatherman**

Betty Jo **Weatherman** and
Byron E. **Elmer**
Sandra Gay **Elmer** and
Andrew **Parmley**
Bradley **Parmley**
Shannon **Parmley**

Yvonne **Elmer** and
Glen **Bell**
Marcy Marie **Bell**
Julie **Bell**

Geraldine **Weatherman** and
Raymond **Cook**

Raylene **Cook** and
Robert **Rowe**
Robert Douglas **Rowe**
Steven Paul **Rowe**

Teddy Leon **Cook** and
Joan Annette **Boudreau**
Lorrie Michelle **Cook**
Lisa Christine **Cook**
Bryan **Cook**

Michael Carr **Cook** and
Sharon Lee **Robertson**
Michael Carr **Cook Jr.**
Marcy Lee **Cook**

5. David Reese **Davis** and
Mary Elizabeth **McNabb** md. 1932

David Reese **Davis Jr.** (1936 - 1936)

Mary Ann **Davis** and
Wayne Burton **Carter**
Frank **Netzel**

James Robert **Davis** and
Adele Leigh **Gilbert**

Dale Thomas **Davis** (1943 -)
Valerie Gean **Trujillo**

Mark LeRoy **Davis** (1952 -)
Catherine Ann **Ekstrom**
Stephanie **Bowman**

Brian Lloyd **Davis** (1954 -)
Marsha **Yost**

Allen Clark **Davis** (1960 -)

6. Jean Althea **Davis** and
Archie **Helm**
No Issue

7. Nolan Jay **Davis** and
Myrna ?
Nolan Kent **Davis** (Deceased)
Michael J. **Davis**
Rodney Albert **Davis**

Laura Lee **Davis** and
? **Dreger**

No information available to us on children, grandchildren and great grandchildren.

THOMAS HOPKINS IIa
3 June, 1821 - 20 February, 1900

HANNAH CHRISTIANNA SUMMERHILL IIb
15 September, 1825 - 13 December, 1893

Hannah Christianna **Summerhill** was born 15 September, 1825 in the County of Monmouthshire, England in the town of Pontypool. Pontypool is described as an urban district and market town and parish with railroad stations.

Thomas was born and christened on 3 June, 1821 in Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales. (GS St. Mary's Parish Records #104,493). His LDS baptismal record also confirms his birthdate as being 3 June, 1821 (GS #104,170 page 22, number 3).

Cardiff, the chief city of Wales is in Glamorganshire. Half the population of Wales lives within thirty miles of Cardiff, the greater part in the industrial valleys of Glamorganshire and Monmouthshire, from which South Wales has drawn its enormous exports of coal, steel and tinplate for more than a century. The land of Morgan has been badly scarred by industrial development, yet it is still beautiful. By night the glowing steel furnaces light up the surrounding landscape with the most impressive effect.

The county has its own splendid view across the Bristol Channel over to the Somerset and Devonshire coasts and the hills beyond; then westward to Gower and Carmarthenshire. In the Vale of Glamorgan, with little villages tucked away in unexpected places we find most beautiful thatched and whitewashed cottages. At the gateway to Gower stands Swansea, the second city in the county, with its fine modern Guildhall containing the famous Brangwyn panels. Swansea Bay has miles of open sands and safe bathing, with the Mumbles Lighthouse and Oystermouth Castle standing out in front. There is a score of castles in Glamorganshire. The last is at Lougher, the Roman Leucarum.

Swansea is called by the Welsh "Abertawe" from its position at the mouth of the Tawe. Swansea is the principal seat of the copper trade in the country. In addition to copper, it has extensive manufacturers of tinplate, iron, steel, zinc, alkali and patent fuel. The harbor and docks are extensive and commodious.

Thomas **Hopkins** was baptized 29 March, 1857 in the Pen-y-Cae Branch of the British Mission in Wales by David T. **Jones** (GS #104,170 p. 22 #3). He was thirty five years old and had been married for ten years at this time. Thomas and Hannah were converted to the Mormon Church through the efforts of Elder Edward **Brothers.**

From a copy of his marriage certificate, Thomas was a batchelor, of full age, residing at Cwmynisgoy, at the time of his marriage. Christianna (or Hannah) was a spinster of full age, also residing at Cwmynisgoy. They were married 17 October, 1847 after Banns, in the Parish Church, Parish of Panteague, County of Monmouthshire. They were married by David **Jones** Rector, in the presence of Rachel **Thomas** and Edward **Thomas.** All signed with their mark (X) but Edward **Thomas** who signed his name. It is not known if the David **Jones** who married them in the Parish Church of Panteague, is the same David **Jones** who baptized them in the Pen-y-Cae Branch of the LDS Church.

Thomas was a Collier at the time of his marriage and was recorded as a miner when his daughter Jane was born in 1850. His father David (IIIa) was a Haulier.

	Occupation	Place of Ordinance	Place of Birth	Shire
Thomas Hopkins Teacher	Collier	Ebbw Vale	Even Glamorgan	shire

LDS Baptism Date. Feb 24 1853 by Rychill

Christina Hopkins — Ebbw Vale, Pantegue Monmouth shire

Feb 24 1853 by Rychill

This is an exact replica of the LDS Baptism Record (GS #104,169)

Hannah's mother (Jane **Tusfield** IIId) was a teacher. This seems strange because Hannah could not read or write.

Christianna's father, Robert **Summerhill** IIIc, was a Wire Drawer at the time of her marriage in 1847, but was listed as a Collier at the time of his wife's death in 1865. Christianna's name has been recorded with various spellings; on the marriage license it was Christiannah **Summerhill**; on the Logan Temple Records it is Hannah Christina **Summerh ll**; in Tosoiba she is called Christina, (p. 211) and in the Pen-y-Cae Branch Records of the British Mission - Wales she is recorded as Hannah. On the St. Mary's Parish records she is listed as Cristina, Christyanah - so take the one you like best.

Thomas and Christina had eight children. The first two, David Robert, 16 March 1848 and Jane, 31 January, 1850 were born in Abersychan, Trevethin, Monmouthshire, England. However, Microfilm #104,170 lists Davis Robert's place of Navitity as being Panteague, Monmouthshire in his baptismal record. Their son Alma was born 29 February, 1852 at Town Row, Victoria, Monmouthshire, District of Tredegar, Registration District of Abergavenny.

After the birth of Alma, they apparently moved to Ebbw Vale as that is the birthplace of the next five children. Eliza Jane was born 23 August, 1854 was eight months when little three year old Jane died 17 March, 1853 and was buried on 21 March, 1853 in the Blaina Parish Church. Jane was three years old. On 9 August, 1855 their three and a half year old son Alma died and was buried on the 11th in the Ebbw Vale Parish Church. Thomas George was born 15 September, 1859 and was blessed in the LDS Church on 26 March, 1857 by David Thomas **Jones.** Samuel was born 15 September, 1859 and was blessed on 30 October, 1859 by John P. **Davies.** William John was born 8 March, 1862 and was blessed on 4 May, 1862 by James F. **Walters.** Mary, their last child, was born 2 June, 1865 and blessed 4 July, 1865 by Phillip **Lewis.** Mary died at age three months on 10 September, 1865 at Newton, Ebbw Vale and was buried on 16 September, 1865 at Blina (Blaina?) Aberstruyth, Monmouthshire, England. (The births and blessing dates from Thomas George to Mary were recorded on Microfilm #104,170 in the Pen-y-Cae Branch of the British Mission, Wales).

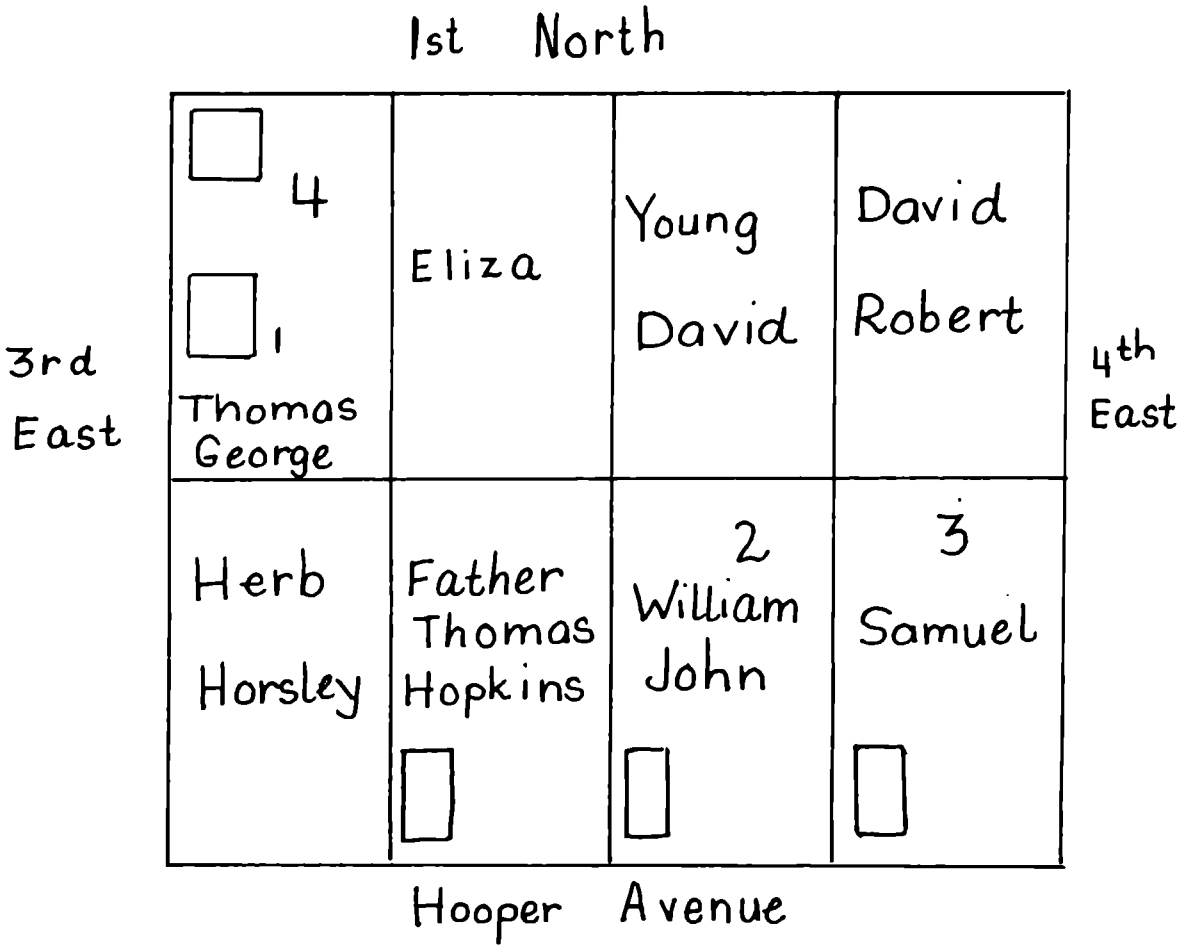
It seems very likely that they lived in Ebbw Vale until their emigration to the United States which began in 1872. David Robert's first child, Thomas John was also born in Ebbw Vale, one year before they sailed for America.

Thomas **Hopkins** worked in the mines in South Wales, and according to custom his sons were compelled to work in the mines too, at the age of fourteen. They worked long hours for a very meager wage and saved for the time when they could join the Saints in Zion (Utah and surrounding areas).

We don't know exactly when David Robert and family arrived in Soda, but as the last child born in Pennsylvania was in January of 1881 (we presume) and the next child was born in Soda Springs in January of 1883, we know they arrived sometime between those two dates. At any rate, there must have been a joyful reunion with many tales of adventure and experiences exchanged. Surely someone in the family must remember hearing some of this story.

Under the Homestead Law, Thomas and Christina gained title to three hundred twenty acres in the northeastern part of Soda Springs. This was a rectangular piece

Plot of Original Homestead



#1. Original Homestead house. Owned by Ray **Gunnell** after Thomas George **Hopkins** died and sold many times. OK still.

#2. William's rock home is still standing but is now a historical marker since Iona **Micksel's** death.

#3. Samuel **Hopkins'** residence was sold to his grandson Loyal and later resold. Still in use.

#4. Thomas George's original cabin was later lived in by Eliza. Alma R. **Hopkins** built his big house on this property. Seminary replaced one house.

of ground. Its boundary ran a quarter mile east along Hooper Avenue and one mile north on the present 3rd East, south to the cross roads where the main road to Hooper Springs turns West. After the long voyage from Wales and crossing the United States, there was little money left. In order to provide a home for his family and be able to file a claim, he made an agreement with Captain William **Hooper** to relinquish all but a ten acre plot in return for Captain **Hooper** furnishing the material and erecting the house. This house is still standing and is now owned by Ray **Gunnell.**

A dairy bar called "Grant's Tomb" occupied the southwest corner of the property. The Seminary Building (LDS) was built on one portion. Some of William's, Samuel's and Eliza's original dwellings were said to be still standing not too many years ago and some still in 1986. William's stone home has an historical marker placed on it. These homes lie between 3rd and 4th East and between Hooper Avenue and First North.

We have included copies of 1) a Tax Receipt, 2) Plot Map, 3) Deed of Trust, 4) U.S. Land Office Record and 5) Naturalization Papers of Thomas **Hopkins.**

Thomas gave each of his four sons part of this ten acre plot. Samuel's share was in possession of his grandson Loyal Alma **Hopkins** but has been sold. The two front rooms were built in 1895, the kitchen was added in 1916, and the bedroom in 1918. Alma Reber **Hopkins** once owned a part of what was deeded to Thomas **George.** These two pieces of property were the only ones that had never changed from Hopkins' ownership since Father Thomas first took out his homestead. The remaining three hundred ten acres were negotiated with the railroad company and were eventually sold to Joseph E. **Lau** and others.

Thomas was one of the first school teachers in Soda Springs (Tosoiba p. 217). He taught school in one of the first homes built there (the one formerly owned by Maggie **Bolton**). This was located across the street to the south of where the present grade school now stands. The fact that he was able to teach is very interesting in view of the fact that he was unable to sign his name at the time of his marriage. The early teacher's salaries were as low as three dollars per week and was often paid in commodities.

Thomas was blinded in the mine in Wales, but he retained partial sight. Later he was chopping wood and a chip flew up and extinguished his already impaired sight. This story was told by Kathryn **Hopkins** (Chapter 3).

Thomas also worked with his younger sons on the railroad when the Oregon Short Line was being built through Soda Springs. Later all of the boys took up the farm land near the town.

From the early minutes of the Relief Society in Soda Springs, 26 June, 1879, Christina **Hopkins** and Matilda **Anderson** are listed as having joined the organization (Tosoiba, p. 211).

After the tragic death of their three grandchildren from Diptheria in 1891, they evidently decided, along with the parents of the children, that they too, had better have their children sealed to them with no further delay. They had been very conscientious about having each child baptized at the proper age while in Wales. They received their own endowments and sealings in the Endowment House in Salt Lake City on the 11th of April, 1878. Perhaps, because of the long distances they

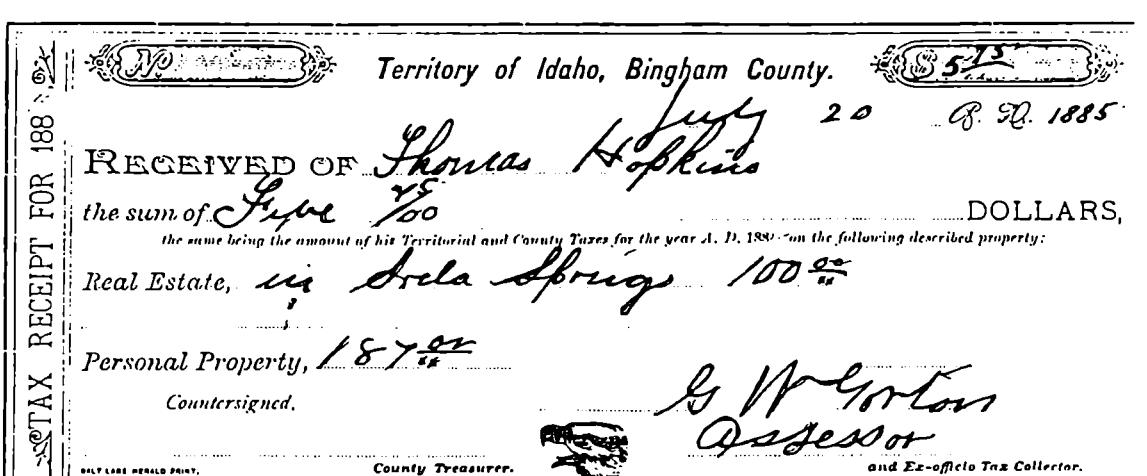
had not taken the children to be sealed to them, even after the Logan Temple was dedicated in 1884. Be that as it may, when David Robert, Keziah and their seven children made the long, slow journey to Logan in October, 1891, Thomas and Christina, with their two sons, Samuel, 32 and William John, 29, and as yet unmarried were in the party. David Robert acted as proxy for Alma and Hannah Jane (David Robert's daughter) was proxy for Jane and Mary.

Just a little over two years later, 13 December, 1893, Christina died and Thomas followed her on 20 February, 1900. They and the four grandchildren, three great grandchildren, Thomas John and Emma **(Christensen) Hopkins** are all buried in the old Pioneer Cemetery east of Soda Springs. The Daughters of the Utah Pioneers had a monument erected in this old cemetery in June of 1963. It bears the following inscription:

> "This spot of ground known as the Pioneer Cedar Cemetery was used from the time of the founding of Soda Springs (Upper Town) in 1871 - 1906. It contains over forty two marked graves and many whose identification are unknown."

Each plot was selected by settlers rights, fenced and cared for by the family. After 1906 no new burials were made and many graves were moved to the Fairview City Cemetery. The majority of those left were victims of the Diptheria Epidemic during the winter of 1890 - 1891. There was a fear that the railroad was going to be put through the cemetery, but this did not happen.

The three great grandchildren of Thomas and Christina listed in the inscription are the infant children of Thomas John and Emma. The twins Henry and Henrietta died at the age of five months, the 22nd and 28th of March, 1905, and Joseph (twin to Vernal) died at birth 2 April, 1906. All of the names are inscribed on the monument.



TAX RECEIPT FOR 188

Territory of Idaho, Bingham County. $5.75

July 20 A. D. 1885

RECEIVED OF Thomas Hopkins

the sum of Five 75/100 DOLLARS,

the same being the amount of his Territorial and County Taxes for the year A. D. 188- on the following described property:

Real Estate, in Soda Springs 100 00/100

Personal Property, 187 00/100

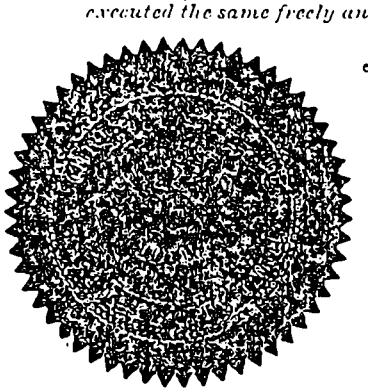
Countersigned. G W Gorton Assessor

SALT LAKE HERALD PRINT. County Treasurer. and Ex-officio Tax Collector.

United States of America.

Territory of Utah,
) ss.
COUNTY OF Salt Lake)

On this Tenth day of August
A. D. One Thousand Eight Hundred and ~~County~~ Eighty-five personally appeared before me
Christopher Diehl, a Commissioner of Deeds for the Territory of
~~in and for said County~~ Idaho in the Territory of Utah, duly
commissioned and qualified
Horace S. Eldredge
whose name is subscribed to the annexed instrument as a party thereto, personally
known to me to be the same person described in, and who executed the said annexed instrument
as a party thereto, and duly acknowledged to me that he
executed the same freely and voluntarily, and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.



In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my
Seal, at my office in Salt Lake City, Utah Territory
the day and year in this Certificate first above writtn.

Christopher Diehl
Commissioner of deeds for
the Territory of Idaho in the
Territory of Utah

This Indenture, Made the Fourth day of August in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and Eighty five BETWEEN Horace S. Eldredge of Salt Lake City, Utah Territory of the First part and Thomas Hopkins of Soda Springs Bingham Co Idaho Territory

the party of the second part WITNESSETH, That the said party of the first part for and in consideration of the sum of Eight hundred ——— DOLLARS lawful money of the United States of America to him in hand paid by the said party of the second part, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, has granted, bargained, sold and conveyed, and by these presents does grant, bargain, sell and convey unto the said party of the second part, and to his heirs and assigns forever, The following piece and parcel of land, to wit: all of Block Forty Six (46) in Soda Springs City Plat in the County of Bingham, Territory of Idaho Containing Ten Acres. More or Less.

TOGETHER with all and singular the tenements; hereditaments and appurtenances thereunto belonging, or in anywise appertaining, and the reversion and reversions, remainder and remainders, rents, issues, and profits thereof; and also all the estate, right, title, interest ——— property, possession, claim and demand whatsoever, as well in law as in equity, of the said party of the first part, of, in or to the said premises, and every part and parcel thereof, with the appurtenances.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD, all and singular the above mentioned and described premises, together with the appurtenances, unto the said party of the second part, and to his heirs, and assigns forever.

In Witness Whereof, the said party of the first part, has hereunto set his hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of
Chris Topherson
C Kramer.

Horace S. Eldredge SEAL.

SEAL.

[4—344.1

U. S. Land Office,

BLACKFOOT, IDAHO

3/ 28, 1893

Sir:

You are hereby notified that the Homestead Law requires final proof of settlement and cultivation to be made within two years after the expiration of five years from date of entry, and that in case of your entry, No. 785, for ..... of Section ....., Township ..... Range ....., dated July 26th, 1883 the time fixed by the statute has expired without the requisite proof being filed by you. You will, therefore, within thirty days from date of service of this notice, show cause, before us, why your claim shall not be declared forfeited, and your entry canceled, for non-compliance with the requirements of the law, so that the case may be reported to the Commissioner of the General Land Office for the proper action.

P. J. Anston
Register.

Receiver.

To Thomas Hopkins.
Soda Springs Ida

o 6—082

Outline and Report of Family Emigration:

As it was Thomas **Hopkins** (Thomas John's Paternal Grandfather) and John **Shore** (Thomas John's Maternal Grandfather) who as far as we know are the senior generation for this family's migration to America, it seem appropriate to outline their emigrations.

22 July, 1872	John **Shore** and Elizabeth **Brace**		No Verification
17 September, 1872	Eliza Jane **Hopkins**	S.S. Minnesota	175,721 p. 335
18 November, 1872	David Robert, Keziah and Thomas John	S.S. Adriatic	175,725
10 July, 1876	Thomas George	S.S. Idaho	175,760
25 October, 1876?	Thomas **Hopkins**	S.S. Wyoming	175,762
29 October, 1877	Hannah, Samuel & William **Hopkins**	S.S. Idaho	295,774
8 August, 1889	Christensen Family left Denmark	Milo	40,994

Note: Three generations of Thomas' denoted as 1st: Thomas, 2nd Thomas George and 3rd Thomas John.

As you see John **Shore** and his wife Elizabeth **Brace** were possibly the first to leave Wales. They lived in Pennsylvania from 1872 to perhaps 1880 or 1881 and then to Hooper (Ogden) Utah from 1880 - 1887. So when David Robert came they lived near the Shores in Pennsylvania and stopped at their home in Hooper.

Eliza Jane, Thomas' daughter, left in 1872 and must have proceeded directly to Soda Springs. She was listed on the ship manifest as age eighteen, a spinster and in steerage class. Tosoiba says she came with her father, Thomas, but we think he did not come until 1876.

David Robert, Keziah and their son, Thomas John left in November of 1872 as reported previously. Thomas George, Thomas' son left in July of 1876 and went directly to the West.

The Thomas on the S.S. Wyoming is age forty eight and from Ireland. Our Thomas was fifty four and from Wales. Only two Thomas Hopkins' appeared on the index; the one on the S.S. Wyoming and another on 25 October, 1876 on the S.S. Idaho. Since family legend has Thomas coming one year before his wife, we are assuming the S.S. Wyoming entry on 25 October, 1876 is ours. The other Thomas on the S.S. Idaho was age nineteen which fits Thomas George perfectly.

Thomas **Hopkins** proceeded directly to Idaho. Tosoiba p. 256 says Thomas joined his son David Robert there, but we know David did not come to Idaho until 1880 or 1881 from Pennsylvania.

Finally, Thomas' wife Hannah and their two sons Samuel and William came. They arrived in New York on 29 October, 1877 on the S.S. Idaho. They crossed by rail to Utah and then on 11 November, 1877 they went from Franklin, Idaho to Soda Springs. There was three feet of snow on the ground.

No. .....

In the District Court of the Third Judicial District,

Of the Territory of Idaho, in and for the County of Oneida.

Present: Hon. John T. Morgan *Judge.*

In the matter of the Application of Thomas Hopkins Senr. *AN ALIEN, To become a Citizen of the United States of America.*

IN OPEN COURT.

July *Term, A. D. 1881*

this 22 d *day of* July *A. D. 1881, as part of said term.*

It appearing to the satisfaction of this Court, by the oaths of William Chester and Walter Hooge citizens of the United States of America, witnesses for that purpose, first duly sworn and examined, that Thomas Hopkins Senr. a native of Great Britain has resided within the limits and under the jurisdiction of the United States five years at least, last past, and within the Territory of Idaho for one year last past; and that during all of said five years' time he has behaved as a man of good moral character, attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and well disposed to the good order and happiness of the same: and it also appearing to the Court, by competent evidence, that the said applicant has heretofore, and more than two years since, and in due form of law, declared his intention to become a citizen of the United States; and having now here, before this Court, taken an oath that he will support the Constitution of the United States of America, and that he doth absolutely and entirely renounce and abjure all allegiance and fidelity to every foreign Prince, Potentate, State or Sovereignty whatever, and particularly to Victoria Queen of Great Britain & Ireland

It is therefore ordered, adjudged and decreed, that the said Thos. Hopkins Senr. be and is hereby admitted and declared to be a CITIZEN OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

John T. Morgan *Judge.*

SIGNATURE: . . .

Office of the Clerk of the District Court of the Third Judicial District, of the Territory of Idaho, in and for the County of Oneida. } ss.

I, Wm B. Thews Clerk of the Third Judicial District of the Territory of Idaho, in and for the County of Oneida, said Court being a Court of Record having common law jurisdiction, and a Clerk and Seal, do certify that the above is a true copy of the act of Naturalization of Thos. Hopkins Senr. as the same appears upon the Records of said Court, now in my office.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of said Court, this 22 d day of July in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and eighty one and in the year of our Independence the hundred and fifth

Wm B. Thews *Clerk.*

Walter Hooge *Deputy Clerk.*



Thomas and Hannah Christianna (Summerhill) Hopkins



Thomas Hopkins



Tosoiba reports the following:

MR. AND MRS. THOMAS HOPKINS (IIA and IIB)

Thomas **Hopkins**, son of David and Elizabeth **Hopkins**, was born October 15, 1822 (sic) at Swansea, Glamorganshire, South Wales. He married Christiana **Summerhill** October 17, 1847. To them were born: David Robert, Jane, Alma, Eliza Jane, Thomas George. Samuel, William John and Marie. Jane, Alma and Marie died in infancy. Thomas worked in the mines, as did his sons after they became fourteen years old.

Thomas and Christiana were converted to the Latter-Day Saints Church through the efforts of Elder Edward **Brothers.** The family worked hard and saved for the time when they could join the Saints in Zion.

In 1876 Thomas **Hopkins** with his daughter Eliza Jane, arrived in Soda Springs joining the two sons, Thomas George and David, who had previously emigrated. The mother and the two younger sons followed in 1877.

Under the homestead law, Thomas **Hopkins** taught school in one of the first homes built in Soda Springs, (the one formerly owned by the late Maggie **Bolton**). Mr. Hopkins worked with his younger sons on the railroad when the Oregon Short Line was being built through Soda Springs. Later, all of the boys took up farm land near the town.

Thomas **Hopkins** died in Soda Springs, February 20, 1900. His wife died December, 13, 1893. Both are buried in the Cedar Cemetery east of Soda Springs (Tosoiba, pp. 255,256)

THE EIGHT CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND HANNAH

(Uncles and Aunts of Thomas John)

1. David Robert was given in the preceding section.

2. Jane was born 3 January, 1848 at Abersychan, Trevethin Parish, Monmouthshire, England. She died there on 17 March, 1853 (GS #104,493). She was sealed to her parents 21 October, 1891 in the Logan Temple. (Document p. 522)

3. Alma was born 29 February, 1852 at Town Row, Victoria, Monmouthshire and died at Ebbw Vale on 9 August, 1855 (GS #104,493). (Document p. 522)

4. Eliza Jane was born 23 August, 1854 at Ebbw Vale. **[Editor's Note:** An Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas and Cristiana **Hopkins** was blessed by Elder William **Leek** on October 22. Is this the same child?] Eliza married Ludwig **Suhrki** on 17 February, 1873 in the LDS Endowment House (GS #183,398 p. 27) which indicates she came over from Wales in 1872). Tosoiba says, "He was a young German convert to the LDS Church and one of the first permanent settlers in Soda Springs. At the October, 1870 General Conference he volunteered, at the request of Brigham **Young** to be there (p. 292). Eliza came to Soda in 1872. She was baptized into the LDS Church on 13 July, 1862 in Wales. Eliza and Ludwig must have divorced because she married David **Rowe** on 17 September, 1902. She is not mentioned in Tosoiba and the article refers to Suhrki's Swiss wife, Susie and children, Rachel, Sammy and Mary. Eliza had no children and may have let him go so he could marry and have children. **[Editor's Note:** Was this a polygamous marriage? This was prevalent at the time. However, her second marriage seems evidence that this may not have been the case. Depending on when she was divorced, there is a twenty nine year span between the first marriage in 1873 and the second in 1902). She died 23 October, 1937. (Document p. 452)

5. Thomas George was born 24 February, 1857 at Ebbw Vale. He brought his nephew David Robert (including young Thomas John) from Hooper (near Ogden) to Soda Springs when they first came to Idaho. Thomas John's children referred to him as Uncle Tommy George. He came to America on 10 July, 1876 and stayed at Weston, Utah before going to Idaho. He was single and perhaps more able to go straight to Utah. Perhaps he visited David Robert in Pennsylvania. Tommy George later married Amelia (or Emelia) Kristina **(Nielson) Bjorn.** She had been deserted and Tommy helped her raise her children by Bjorn. She lived from 10 April, 1854 to 28 February, 1915. Tommy was baptized a Latter-Day Saint on 24 February, 1865 and was later sealed in the Logan Temple to Amelia.

   Albert **Gish** reported that Tommy George drove a steam engine on the railroad and was quite handy at most anything. He once almost drowned in the Blackfoot River. His brothers pulled him to the surface, lifeless, and revived him. He said he had gone to a most beautiful and peaceful place before being revived. He sang as did William, David and Samuel. They were all excellent speakers, except that Will and Sam had some problems with stuttering. He died 18 November, 1935.

6. Samuel we can cover in more detail as his granddaughters have provided information and the editor is somewhat familiar with that family. Marva

(Hopkins) Christman, of Soda Springs, supplied us with the family lists that follow. Constance **(Stock) Francom** was in our Ward in Stockton and now lives in Antioch, California, and others of Samuel's family are well known in Soda Springs. Along with the lists of Samuel's family we have his Biography and the Autobiography of his daughter Ethel Rosina **(Hopkins) Crump** at the end of this section.

7. William John was born 8 May, 1862 at Ebbw Vale, Bedwelty, Monmouthshire, England. He married Rosanna **Pierce** (9 January, 1866 - 6 April, 1922) on 9 January, 1985. William came to America with his brother Samuel and his mother (Hannah) on 11 November, 1877. He died 13 February, 1945 and we have no mention of children. He served a mission in the Southern States and met with opposition.

8. Mary was born at Ebbw Vale on 2 June, 1865 and died there on 10 September, 1865 at the age of three months.



Samuel and Rosina (Reber) Hopkins

BIOGRAPHY OF SAMUEL HOPKINS

"Samuel **Hopkins** was born on 15 September, 1859 in Ebbw Vale, Monmouthshire, South Wales, England, to Thomas and Christinna **Summerhill Hopkins.** He was the sixth child and the fourth son to be born to this family.

"His father had worked in the mines and according to the law at that time, all children, when at the age of fourteen, were compelled to go to work in the coal mines. All the Welsh people had to pay homage to the King of England and had to work long hours for a very meager amount of money. When Samuel and his brothers had become old enough to start working in the mines, they had become members of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Samuel was baptized 10 February, 1868. The spirit of the gathering of Israel to Zion was present, and so, in spite of the small earnings they brought home every week, they always put everything left from buying the necessary food to live on, into a pot in the cupboard. In this way they were finally able to save enough to pay for their transportation to America.

"Samuel was one of the few in Wales that went to school and because he did this they nicknamed him 'Sam Saint.' When he went to America he taught himself to read and write the English language and was able to gain much joy and pleasures through it later in life. He enjoyed writing poetry and making common everyday things of life, like the milk can, outstanding.

"On November 11, 1877, Samuel with his brother William John and his mother (Hannah) arrived in Soda Springs, Idaho. **[Editor's Note:** Shipping records show the three arriving in New York on 29 October, 1877 a board the S.S. Idaho. GS **#295,774].** "They travelled from Franklin to Soda Springs in a bob-sleigh in three feet of snow. Samuel's brothers David Robert and Tommy George, his sister Eliza Jane and his father had emigrated before them. The whole family made an excursion to the Logan Temple and the children were sealed to their parents on 21 October, 1891. Samuel went through and received his endowments the following day.

"Thomas **Hopkins,** Samuel's father, desired very much to have a home in which to raise his family, but needed money to file a claim and build a house in order to start homesteading. A man, by the name of Hooper, had homesteaded all that was allowed him under the Homestead Act and wanted more land, so Father Thomas agreed to homestead the land, and give all but ten acres to Captain **Hooper** in return for his paying for the filing fees and material to build a home.

"Samuel's father was one of the first school teachers in Soda Springs, and he taught in a house across the street to the south of where the present grade school now stands (1952).

"Father Thomas provided a little security for his children by dividing his ten acre block into five pieces and bequeathing a lot to each of his living children. Samuel married Rosina Louisa **Reber** on the 9th of January, 1895 and they built their home on their inheritance. Rosina's parents are Rudolph **Reber** and Rosina **Rohrer.**

"Samuel and Rosina homesteaded on a meadow which was five miles north from their home in town. In order to secure land under the Homestead Act, you had to live on it for seven months of the year for five years after filing a claim. They built a two room log house to live in while out there and after they no longer needed it, they tore it down and moved it to town to be used for a barn. Samuel

worked at the Bottling Works, at Ninety Percent Springs while they were living on the homestead in order to get money to buy the fence for their homestead. There was very little wood around to use for fires, so Rosina would go out during the day, while Samuel was at work, and gather 'Buffalo Chips' (dried manure) to burn to keep her house warm enough for the babies. While Rosina was helping fence their homestead they had no buggy to put the baby Alma in, so they put a pillow in the rocking chair and tied the baby in it. They would take it from fence post to fence post as they moved along with their fencing task.

"Samuel worked on the railroad section for $1.48 per ten hour day and helped put the first railroad through Soda Springs. He later had dairy cows. He was quite sickly and able to earn only a very humble living for his family, but with the help of his wife and older son, his children were all sent to school. With the exception of his older son, they all received training beyond High School.

"He always believed in the saying 'Early to bed and early to rise makes a man healthy, wealthy and wise', and he was usually to bed by nine every night and up by four the next morning. However, if some of his nine children could get him talking about Wales and singing songs, he would often entertain them until midnight before he would realize what time it was. He liked to talk of his past so much that he would rather go without lunch than deprive his children of the stories of his and he loved to sing the songs of Zion.

"He was the father of two sons and seven daughters which are Violet Selina **(Hopkins) Bigler, Coumerilh**, Alma Reber **Hopkins**, Ethel Rosina **(Hopkins) Crump**, Eleda Louisa **(Hopkins) Stock**, Iris Rosetta **(Hopkins) Neff**, Milda Eliza **(Hopkins) Bowler, Rentleman**, Edith Vivian **(Hopkins) Ford**, Ernest Samuel **Hopkins** and Ritha Jeanette **(Hopkins) Brecht**. Their families are listed after Ethel's Autobiography.

"On 26 April, 1943 while crossing the tracks to get a saw sharpened, he was killed instantly when hit by the streamliner train. He was buried at the Soda Springs Cemetery in Soda Springs, Idaho, 29 April, 1943."

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF

ETHEL ROSINA HOPKINS CRUMP

I was born October 3, 1900 at Soda Springs, Idaho, the third of a family of nine children who were born to Samuel and Rosina **Hopkins.** Both my father and mother were converted to the L.D.S. Church through the efforts of Mormon Missionaries in foreign countries; Samuel came from England; and Rosina from Switzerland.

They met at Soda Springs, and before their marriage in 1895, my father got logs from the canyon and started to build their home, which consisted of four rooms; two upstairs, and two downstairs. Years later, I remember when they bought weather-boarding with which to cover the logs. They painted it; and gradually made improvements through the years.

All nine of us children, and several of the grandchildren were born there; and there really was a "heap of living" in that old house.

About the first thing I can remember was watching father milk the cows--there was Brindle, Blacky, Pet, Bossie, and three others whose names I have forgotten. I'd follow him down the long path to the house, where I'd watch him put the milk through the cream separator, and I'd hold my tin cup under the large spout and get a drink of the warm, foamy milk.

I remember our pony whose name was Dude. He was a smart horse, but lazy. When we girls would go fishing to Ledge Creek, or to get the cows from the pasture, he'd stubbornly refuse to leave home, so we'd often have to take turns leading him. Then on the return trip, we'd have a galloping good ride because he was anxious to get home.

My folks had one hundred sixty acres of hay land five miles North of Soda Springs where they would raise hay and haul it home to feed the cows and horses during the winter. I remember how I enjoyed the hay rides home on that big load of hay drawn by the team of horses. After the hay rack was all loaded, we kids would climb up the ladder and nestle down in the fresh smelling hay for a jolty ride home, where mother would always have a good dinner waiting for us.

I remember how we'd go to the hills in the white topped buggy, to gather wild currants and other berries with which mother would make delicious jellies and jam. We'd usually take a picnic and enjoy the day.

I remember the fruit peddlers who came with their covered wagons loaded with fruits and melons. Our grocery stores didn't handle fresh fruit and vegetables, so we had to raise our vegetables and depend on the peddlers for our fruit. We kids always looked forward to those peddlers; and what a treat it was to get the delicious fruit and melons.

I remember the big vegetable gardens which my mother used to raise. Yes, my folks were hard workers. We didn't have many of the luxuries of life, but we had the necessities, including home-made bread, cheese, made from skim milk; and plenty of vegetables and canned fruit stored away in the old dirt cellar. Everything was homemade in those days and we couldn't buy luxuries like people have today. We always had six or seven bushels of apples stored away in the cellar for winter use.

My father used to say, "An apple a day will keep the doctor away," and we were a bunch of healthy kids.

During the summer we kids enjoyed our vacation trip to Fish Haven, where my grandmother lived. We'd usually go in the white topped buggy. It was a distance of fifty miles, and the horses could travel about twenty five miles a day, so we would camp out near Georgetown over night.

Something real exciting happened in the Georgetown hills as we were eating our breakfast by the campfire. We saw a real automobile!! We had seen pictures of those carriages which ran without horses, and read about them--and now--there was a strange chuck, chuck, chucking noise coming from around the bend of the road, and suddenly to our amazement a clangy, clickedy car came into view. We gazed in amazement as it rambled on down the road. It frightened Old Dick, one of the horses which was staked out to graze. He broke loose and ran away. So my father mounted the other horse, named Prince, and went in search of Dick. In an hour or two they returned and we went merrily on our way.

I remember how the Indians would come begging in the summertime. They would trade bright colored beads and other pretty things for food. I was quite fascinated with their cute little papooses and children. If mother wasn't home we girls would really treat them good, even had them come in and eat at the table. That way we'd get more beads, and once they gave me a pair of moccasins. Mother didn't trust them, and said they'd steal rugs and bedding off the clothes line if they got the chance, but I didn't believe it, and I liked them and they were my friends.

I remember on Saturdays, how we'd scrub and clean the house for Sunday. We didn't have vacuum cleaners in those days because we didn't even have electricity. It was quite a job sweeping the living room carpet. It was a homemade carpet, which we made by sewing rags together and having them woven into strips of carpet which we'd sewn together and would make the rug to fit the room. We'd put a layer of clean straw all over the floor; then gently stretch the carpet over the straw, and tuck it down all around the edges. The straw made it nice and soft to walk on, and made it wear better. I suppose a lot of dust and dirt would settle down under that straw, and stay there until a year or two later, when we'd take the carpet up, put it on the clothes line and beat the dust and dirt out of it. We'd take the old dusty straw to the pig pen for the pigs to sleep on. Then we'd put nice clean straw down, and tack the carpet down again; then there wouldn't be so much dust when we'd sweep. We'd usually wet the broom to keep the dust down.

Then there was the Saturday night baths. The water had to be pumped by hand from the old well, carried in, and heated on the coal stove. The only tub we had was a round galvanized wash tub. but we could curl up in it, and two of us girls would often bathe in the same water, then we'd carry it out and empty it. Then we'd polish our shoes and get our clothes all ready for Sunday School. We kids never missed our Church meetings. My father often talked at Sacrament Meeting. Sometimes Uncle Dave (David Robert **Hopkins)** talked, but I thought he talked too long. I would look around and see people sleeping, and I wished I could go to sleep too.

We didn't have Sacrament trays in those days. The bread was passed on plates and the water was in good sized goblets, and everyone drank from the same glass.

Ironing our clothes was quite a job. We had to heat our flat irons on the coal

stove, and stand ironing in the hot old kitchen. Of course, later when I was older, we got electricity, and you can't imagine how wonderful it was to have electric lights to replace the old coal oil lamps; an electric washer to replace the old hand washer; and an electric iron to replace the old flat irons.

I remember when we first got city water piped to our place. How wonderful to have running water from a tap outside, instead of having to draw it from the well. Later we even got water piped into the house and they filled in the old well, which was a good thing, as there was always the danger of kids falling into it. Once we lost Iris--she was about five years old. After searching everywhere in vain, they were afraid she had fallen into the well, I remember somehow they drug the bottom of the well. We were relieved that she hadn't fallen in there. She had decided to walk alone to the Lover's Delight Spring. A lady up that way took her in. She was safely found hours later.

I remember the long dreary weeks of being quarantined. Every time one of us kids got a contagious disease, the doctor would come and diagnose it, then the health officer or someone would come and nail a red flag on the gate which meant that nobody could come in and we couldn't go out until we each got over the disease. Then they would take the red flag down, and we could go back to school. Mother would then fumigate the house by burning sulphur to kill all the germs. We would have to go away for awhile during the fumigating period.

I believe my happiest Christmas was when my Aunt Rose and Uncle Will (William John **Hopkins** and Rosanna **Pierce**) gave me a beautiful big doll in a pretty doll buggy. I think I was about five years old. We kids always looked forward to Christmas just as children do today. We would spend much time making our decorations for the tree. Not having electricity, the tree would be lighted by little wax candles which we'd fasten to the branches. Mother would watch real close while they were lit Christmas morning, to see that nothing caught on fire. Then we'd blow them all out.

We all loved Aunt Rose and Uncle Will, who lived in the rock house just west of our place. They didn't have any children of their own, so we kids kept them from getting lonesome. We spent much time playing around their big front porch, where they would sit in the evenings. They were extra fond of Milda, who was an adorable child, and they wanted to adopt her. I thought the folks were real selfish not to give Milda to them, as there were so many of us.

Dishes, dishes, dishes! This was the one thing which marred the happiness of my childhood. With so many to sew and knit for, mother was over-loaded with work, so she would push the dishes off on us kids. We'd no sooner get one batch done, when there would be another. With no sink or running water, it was quite a job. But the folks gradually made improvements, and our dreams of a sink with running water, and even a bath tub was realized.

I like to play basketball and was on the girls team at school. Our uniforms consisted of white middy blouses, and big full bloomers which bloused over our knees; and were made of wool material called serge. In those days they were so modest I guess they didn't want us to show our shape.

I graduated from high school in 1918. There seven of us graduates, and we were the first graduate from the new high school in Soda Springs.

Then I attended Albion State Normal, after which I taught school for three years. I should have gone on and received my Life Certificate, but got married instead.

Milo and I lived at Twin Falls for about a year, and we were happy there. Milo was a cook at the Grill Cafe. He was successful in his job, and we had many friends. He was a Priest in the Church and we went to Church each Sunday. We rented a nice little house and I wanted to take some of the children, but his folks wouldn't part with them.

Then we made the mistake of moving to Robin, where we leased a farm beloning to Charles **Capell.** I guess Milo couldn't be blamed for wanting to live close to his family, consisting of his mother, father, his sister Eliza, who did all the work, his brother Willard, who never married, and the three children, Dorothy, Roma and Ardella.

I think Milo realized his folks wouldn't part with the girls and that was his real motive for quitting his good job at Twin Falls and moving to Robin. I little realized the difficulties ahead. We tried to make a living by farming, but I soon realized that we were poor farmers. Farming just wasn't Milo's line; he was a hard worker, but a poor manager.

We were blessed with two sons, Glenn and Dean, who were two of the most beautiful and cutest kids in the whole wide world (at least that's what we thought). I often regret we didn't get more pictures of them, but we were too poor to buy films. Once I saved several rolls of film and sent them to Pocatello to get developed, but when I went to get them I found the drug store had gone out of business and the films were lost. I was disappointed.

I often wanted to go to work in order to get a few comforts of life, but couldn't find anyone who I wanted to take care of my children. Robin was a hot, windy place in the summer. We had no garden or running water, so during the summer I would take the children and go home to Soda Springs, where we were always welcome. Then we'd make our rounds staying with my sisters who had more comfortable homes. In the Fall we'd go back home where the children would attend school. I guess there is no place like home, even though it is a humble shack.

Roma came to live with us when she was eight years old. We enjoyed having her. The other children stayed at the Crump place, where Milo spent much time working for their support.

The children did well in the little two room school. They had many friends and were happy in spite of adverse living conditions.

We lived close to the Church, and the Gospel meant so much to us in keeping the children happy, and instructing them with gospel ideals, and in helping them to form good habits. They were active in all the organizations as they grew up.

We appreciated being able to call in Elders for administrations during times of illness. We lived twenty five miles from the nearest doctor and sometimes during the winter, the roads were almost impassable. Such was the case when Glenn had a serious illness at the age of four years. I think it was through the administrations and Power of the Priesthood that his life was spared.

I found great joy in seeing the boys advance in the Priesthood; in their school, and social life. Glenn was a leader at school; and in the church, and held many positions of honor. He was also a good follower, and got along well with everyone.

Soon after Glenn graduated from High School, he was called to serve in World War II. Before going overseas for active duty he got his Patriarchal Blessing, which was a source of comfort to us during his absence, especially during the long weeks when no letter could get through from him. The blessing promised he would return safely home, and that he would be able to resist temptations found in the great Army Camps. After the War ended he returned safely home, and how he had changed! When he left, he was just a kid, but now he had gained quite a bit of weight; was so mature--still handsome, and his hair was much more curly than when he went away.

We found great joy in seeing Dean go on a Mission. He made a great sacrifice to go, but I think he received extra blessings for his faithfulness. He overcame many difficulties, made rapid progress and developed into a strong character.

Three months after Dean returned home from his Mission, he was drafted into the Korean War. He had a strong testimony of the Gospel, and was an influence for good among his associates wherever he went.

Soon after arriving in Korea, he was fighting on the front lines during the thickest of the battles. There was no Church Group or Mormon Chaplain around where he was. One Sunday, when he was off duty, he walked five miles over dusty roads in Korea to see the Mormon Chaplain, and they had their Church Service, Prayer and Sacrament together. There were only four of them, but Dean said, "The Spirit of the Lord was with them." Then the Chaplain took him back to the front lines in his jeep.

Soon after that, through the influence of that Chaplain, Dean was relieved of front line duties and transferred to the Medical Division, where he served as Ambulance Driver. Later, Dean was grieved to learn that most of his comrades, with whom he had served on the front lines, had been killed or wounded in battle.

Dean was appointed Group Leader, and he would walk miles to contact LDS boys and they would meet, as regular as they could, and hold their meetings. He did a wonderful missionary work among the boys. He had lots of faith, went through many hardships, but was made stronger, and was more able to cope with the problems of life.

I am thankful, that they both married in the Temple, and have remained active through the years. I am thankful too, for my wonderful grandchildren. They are "tops."

I still find joy in their achievements. Recently Dean was put in as Bishop of a Ward at Spokane, and Glenn was made President of the Chamber of Commerce. I got from life what I wanted most of all, that is, to see my family successful in the home, the church and in the community.

Then there are Roma and Ardella of whom I am proud. Due to financial difficulties they were unable to attend college. But they succeeded in the most important realm for women - that of being successful wives, mothers, and homemakers. They both have fine families and each of them sent a boy on a mission.

Now that their families are raised they are employed at stores; Roma at Penny's and Ardella at Le Vines at Pocatello.

As far as I am concerned, I have made many mistakes, and have failed in many ways, but through the years I have remained active in Church organizations. For twelve years I taught Social Service lessions in the Relief Society at Robin, and later worked on the Relief Society Stake Board prior to moving to Pocatello. Here at Pocatello I was Class Leader, teaching Teacher's Topic Lessons in Relief Society for a number of years. I also worked as Secretary of the Genealogical Society.

In 1959 I had a pretty serious illness, and since then, my only job has been as a Visiting Teacher in Relief Society, and that is enough for us older people, as there are enough younger ones to take our places, and that's the way it should be.

In October, I will be sixty seven years old. Don't know what lies ahead, but will add another paragraph, as soon as something happens.

I will be eighty in October, quite blind from Retin ??(unable to read last word).

The Nine Children of
Samuel Hopkins (1859 - 1943)
and Rosina Louise Reber (1877 - 1951)
and Their Descendants

1. Violet Selina **Hopkins** (1895 - 1966) and
Kenneth Witbeck **Bigler** (?) md. 1916
James **Bigler** (md 1922)
John Henry **Coumerilh** (died 1962) md. 1931

Kenneth Donel **Bigler** (1917 - 1975) unmarried

Earl James **Bigler** (1918 -) and
Thora **Brown** (1920 - 1966) md. 1938
Betty Lee **(Robbins) Farriss** md. 1967

Kenneth Bruce **Bigler** (1940 -) and
Rae Arlene **Stone** (1943 -) md. 1966
Joseph Bruce **Bigler**(1967 -)
Ann **Bigler** (1968 -)
Mark Earl **Bigler** (1970 -)
Sandi **Bigler** (1972 -)
Dwight Donel **Bigler** (1973 -)
Nathan Owen **Bigler** (1975 -)
Grant Lee **Bigler** (1977 -)
Brenda **Bigler** (1979 -)
Matthew Luane **Bigler** (1981 -)

Nancy Lee **Bigler** (1943 -) and
Joseph Stanley **Williams** (1940 -) md. 1963
Regina Lee **Williams** (1964 -)
Thora Jan **Williams** (1966 -)
Douglas Stanley **Williams** (1967 -)
Teresa Lynn **Williams** (1970 -)
Vicky Jo **Williams** (1973 -)
Joseph Blair **Williams** (1976 -)
Ann Marie **Williams** (1979 -)
Candice **Williams** (1983 -)

Christine **Bigler** (1949 - 1949)

Wendy **Bigler** (1953 -) and
Peter Samuel **Brooks** (1959 -) md. 1982
Christina Marie **Brooks** (1983 -)
Samuel Sterling **Brooks** (1985 -)

2. Alma Reber **Hopkins** (1898 - 1973) and
Myrintha **Tolman** (1904 - 1980) md. 1925

Leora Peterson **Hopkins** (1923 -) and
Dail Alvin **Sibbett** (1918 - ?) md. 1941 and divorced 1955
Alfred Tarvel **Peck** (1912 -) md. 1956



The Children of Samuel and Rosina Hopkins

Back Row: Edith Ford, Milda Bowler, Iris Neff, Violate Coumerilh and Ethel Crump
Front Row: Eleda Stock, Earnest and Alma Hopkins and Jeanette Brecht

Ann **Sibbett** (1942 -) and
"R J" William **Evans** (1940 -) md. 1959

Teresa **Evans** (1960 -) and
Ricky DeLyn **Jackman** (1957 -) md. 1977
Shellee **Jackman** (1978 -)
Jessica **Jackman** (1979 -)
Amber **Jackman** (1981 -)
Terrick DeLyn **Jackman** (1983 - 1983)
Kyle Lester **Jackman** (1985 -)

Penny **Evans** (1962 -) and
Mitchell Aurther **Fisher** (1958 -) md. 1980
Cory Joseph **Fisher** (1985 -)

Bryan Wade **Evans** (1963 -) and
Cynthia Ann **Mitchell** (1966 -) md. 1984
No Issue as of 1987 to our knowledge

Jean **Sibbett** (1945 -) and
Edward E. **Dudley** (?) md. 1960 and divorced
Patrick **Spring** md. 1981 and divorced
Joe **Huffman** md. 1985

Ricky "D.F." **Dudley** (1962) and
Jeanna **Faulkner** (md?) and divorced

Marva **Hopkins** (1927 -) and
Albert Bennion **Christman** (1924 -) md. 1946

Merriola **Christman** (1947 -) and
Brett Reed **Owings** (1952 -) md. 1972 - divorced 1986.
Christine **Owings** (1973 -)
Robert Reed **Owings** (1974 -)
Jonathan Brett **Owings** (1977 -)
James Edward **Owings** (1979 -)

Alberta **Christman** (1950 -) and
Raymond Lee **Loken** (1958 -) md. 1979
Katrina Ann **Loken** (1981 -)
Jennifer Lynn **Loken** (1983 -)
Kristopher Lee **Loken** (1985 -)

Vivan Alma **Christman** (1952 -) and
Valerie Jean **Triomphe** (1954 -) md. 1973
Lisa Kathleena **Christman** (1975 -)
Monte John **Christman** (1978 -)
Travis Albert **Christman** (1980 -)
Ryan Michael **Christman** (1985 -)

Naoma **Christman** (1953 -) and
Lorey Larson **Draper** (1955 -) md. 1977
Melissa **Draper** (1978 -)

Lindsey **Draper** (1980 -)
Sadie **Draper** (1981 -)
Dustin James **Draper** (1984 -)

Odell Albert **Christman** (1957 -) and
Tamara Dee **Stoddard** (1959 -) md. 1979
Daniel Albert **Christman** (1980 -)
Alisa Dee **Christman** (1981 -)
Benjamin Spence **Christman** (1983 -)
Shannalee **Christman** (1985 -)

Van David **Christman** (1960 -)
Eleanor Ann **Larson** (1961 -) md. 1984
No issue as of 1987 to our knowledge.

Coleen **Christman** (1963 -) and
Bart Gerald **Benson** (1962 -) md. 1984
David Joseph **Benson** (1985 -)
Marvin B. **Christman** (1966 -)

Tammie **Christman** (1967 -)

Loyal Alma **Hopkins** (1928 -) and
Barbara Fae **Sizemore** (1930 -) md. 1947

Mark Loyal **Hopkins** (1949 -) and
Rhoda Fay **Capell** (1952 -) md. 1971
Amy **Hopkins** (1973 -)
Benjamin Mark **Hopkins** (1974 -)
Celeste **Hopkins** (1976 -)
Aunna **Hopkins** (1977 -)
Daniel David **Hopkins** (1980 -)
Brigham Aaron **Hopkins** (1981 -)
Ammon Seth **Hopkins** (1983 -)
Rhonda **Hopkins** (1984 -)
Emily **Hopkins** (1986 -)

Terry Lee **Hopkins** (1951 -) and
Nancy Leah **Smith** (1952 -) md. 1972
Heather Sue **Hopkins** (1975 -)
Carson Terry **Hopkins** (1977 -)
Ryan Reid **Hopkins** (1979 -)
Adam Reber **Hopkins** (1982 -)
Anissa Lee **Hopkins** (1985 -)

Trudy **Hopkins** (1953 -) and
Larry **Hemmert** (1951 -) md. 1969
James Kelly **Hemmert** (1970 -)
Jennifer **Hemmert** (1971 -)
Joshua Kyle **Hemmert** (1974 -)
Jacquelyn **Hemmert** (1976 -)
Joseph Kreighton **Hemmert** (1978 -)
Jeremiah Kirstin **Hemmert** (1982 -)

Peggy **Hopkins** (1955 -) and
Alan Lou **Pugmire** (1950 -) md. 1973
Justin Lou **Pugmire** (1974 -)
Amber Dawn **Pugmire** (1975 -)
Travis Loyal **Pugmire** (1978 -)
Wendy Lyn **Pugmire** (1979 -)
Tyler Levi **Pugmire** (1983 -)

Ranae **Hopkins** (1957 -) and
Curtis Braxton **Winn** (1954 -) md. 1982
Alisha Pearl **Winn** (1981 -)
Curtis Braxton **Winn** (1983 -)

Esther **Hopkins** (1930 -) and
George Kay **Loveless** (1926 -) md. 1949
Reed Crockett **Stoddard** (1921 -) md. 1967

George Randall **Loveless** (1950 - 1950)

Alan Scott **Loveless** (1951 -) and
Cheri **Anderson** (1951 -) md. 1974
Michael Jamin **Loveless** (1975 -)
Rachel Meijken **Loveless** (1976 -)
Stephanie Brooke **Loveless** (1978 -)
John Garrett **Loveless** (1979 -)
Kathryn Amber **Loveless** (1983 -)
Brady Lynne **Loveless** (1985 -)

Janette **Loveless** (1953 -) and
Robert C. **West** md. 1975 - divorced
Dave **Caldwell** md. (?) - divorced
David **Welch**
Sarah **(Caldwell?)** - Adopted

Jylene **(Loveless)** (1954 -) and
MiShael "S" **Leavitt** (1940 -) md. 1973
Boy Child **Leavitt** (1974 - 1974)
Trent "L" **Leavitt** (1975 -)
Logan Lee **Leavitt** (1978 -)
Michael Chade **Leavitt** (1980 -)
Shane "S" **Leavitt** (1964 -)
Shelli Ann **Leavitt** (1965 -)
Jared "M" **Leavitt** (1966 -)
Bryce "J" **Leavitt** (1968 -)

Phyliss **Hopkins** (1933 -) and
David Delos **Giles** (1933 -) md. 1951

Brenda **Giles** (1954 -) and
Mark William **Heald** (1953 -) md. 1973 - divorced
Martin Allan **Carlson** (1942 -) md. 1983
Hollie Ann **Heald** (1974 -)
Heather Lee **Heald** (1976 -)
Heidi Joe **Heald** (1977 -)

David Alma **Giles** (1955 -) and
Barbara Jean **Seaman** (1956 -) md. 1978
David James **Giles** (1979 -)
Scott Gordon **Giles** (1981 -)

Clifford Tolman **Hopkins** (1935 -) and
Mollyanne **Martineau** (1938 -) md. 1958

Leigh Ray **Hopkins** (1959 -) and
Sharon Kay **Bach** (1962 -) md. 1983
No Issue as of 1987 to our knowledge.

Clifford Lynn **Hopkins** (1961 -) and
Tonia Beth **Robertson** (1960-) md. 1985
Christian Lynn **Hopkins** (1986 -)

Lori **Hopkins** (1963 -) and
Russell Lyle **Stephenson** (1961 -) md. 1984
No Issue as of 1987 to our knowledge.

Anita **Hopkins** (1970 -)

Michael Alma **Hopkins** (1973 -)

Lyman Shane **Hopkins** (1975 -)

Fern **Hopkins** (1939 -) and
Daryl Fred **Nelson** (1939 -) md. 1957

Brad Lester **Nelson** (1958 -) and
Tamara **Weston** (1961 -) md. 1980
Tyler Daryl **Nelson** (1981 -)
Brad Joseph **Nelson** (1983 -)

Darla **Nelson** (1960 -) and
Rory "B" **Crowell** (1959 -) md. 1979
Kody "R" **Crowell** (1980 -)
Tylana **Crowell** (1982 -)
Kyson "D" **Crowell** (1983 -)

Kurtis Alma **Nelson** (1961 -) and
Patricia Kae **Wamsley** (1964 -) md. 1982
Kurtis Zane **Nelson** (1984 -)

Penilee **Nelson** (1963 -) and
Stephen Mark **Floyd** (1962 -) md. 1982
Chancey Mark **Floyd** (1984 -)

Lisa **Nelson** (1968 -)

Moana **Nelson** (1971 -)

Mindy **Nelson** (1978 -)

3. Ethel Rosina **Hopkins** (1900 -) and
Milo Nephi **Crump** (1889 - 1959) md. 1922

Glenn Hopkins **Crump** (1924 -) and
Marion Jean **Livingston** (1929 -) md. 1949
Steven Glenn **Crump** (1951 -)

Susan **Crump** (1953 -) and
Gary Blane **Harper** (1950 -) md. 1972
Jennifer **Harper** (1973 -)
Darin Gary **Harper** (1974 -)
Holly **Harper** (1978 -)
Nolan **Harper** (1981 -)
Jill Dawn **Harper** (1984 -)

Dean Reber **Crump** (1929 -) and
Shirley Jeannine **Jensen** (1929 -) md. 1955 divorced
Sharon ? md. 1983

Denise L. **Crump** (1956 -) and
Niel Sheldon **Gossling** (1954 -) md. 1977
Ashley **Gossling** (1978 -)
Amber **Gossling** (1979 -)
Mark David **Gossling** (1982 -)

Debra "E" **Crump** (1956 -) and
Paul "T" **Skaggs** (1954 -) md. 1976?
Peter **Skaggs** (1977 -)
Jennifer **Skaggs** (1978 -)
Daniel **Skaggs** (1979 -)
Jacob **Skaggs** (1983 -)

David Randall **Crump** (1959 -)

4. Eleda Louisa **Hopkins** (1903 - 1951) and
Ray Charles **Stock** (?) md. 1926
Constance **Stock** (1927 -) and
John Alan **Francom** (1926 -) md. 1948

Randall Alan **Francom** (1949 -) and
Mary Elizabeth **Sundwall** (1949 -) md. 1968
Craig Randall **Francom** (1969 -)
Tina Marie **Francom** (1971 -)
Mark Robert **Francom** (1973 -)

Richard Lee **Francom** (1951 -) and
Raynette Kuuiini **Akoi** (1951 -) md. 1975
Rachael Sarah Makahilahila **Francom** (1976 -)
Raylanette Hakulanii Kamalamahma **Francom** (1978 -)
Rahinette Napulani **Francom** (1979 -)
Rhea Kehaulani **Francom** (1982 -)
Ruth Kainani **Francom** (1985 -)

Linda Louise **Francom** (1953 -)

Gary Bruce **Francom** (1958 -) and
Kelly Vada **Lewis** (1961 -) md. 1983
Nicholas Gary **Francom** (1985 -)

Colleen Margaret **Stock** (1932 -) and
Arlen Chauncey **Wilkes** (1929 -) md. 1952

Michael Arlen **Wilkes** (1954 -) and
Marilyn **Shea** (1954 -) md. 1976
Jacob Michael **Wilkes** (1981 -)
David Alan **Wilkes** (1956 -) and
Wendolyn **Anderson (?)** md. 1980
No Issue as of 1987 to our knowledge.

Steven Mark **Wilkes** (1957 -) and
Deborah Anne **Peterson** (1960 -) md. 1982
No Issue as of 1987 to our knowledge

Kathy Lou **Wilkes** (1960 -) and
Mark Jay **Stringham** (1955 -) md. 1978
Kristen Marie **Stringham** (1979 -)
Stephanie Marie **Stringham** (1981 -)
Bradley Mark **Stringham** (1982 -)

Mary Ann **Stock** (1939 -) and
Jerry Freeman **Clark** (1943 -) md. 1961

Scott Freeman **Clark** (1962 -)
John Jerry **Clark** (1964 -)
Michael Harold **Clark** (1968 -)
Brad Lucky **Clark** (1970 -)

5. Iris Rosetta **Hopkins** (1905 -) and
James Albert **Neff** (1903 -) md. 1926

Mary Ann **Neff** (1927 - 1937)

James William **Neff** (1929 -) and
Marilyn England **Bingham** (1930 -) md. 1949

Wendy Lee **Neff** (1954 -) and
Marvin Ernest **Ashcroft** (1953 -) md. 1973
Jennifer **Ashcroft** (1975 -)
Sarah **Ashcroft** (1977 -)
Kathryn **Ashcroft** (1979 -)
David William **Neff** (1958 -)

Teresa Diane **Neff** (1964 -) and
Daniel Ross **Allen** (?) md. 1983
No Issue as of 1987 to our knowledge

Child (Stillborn 1970 - 1970)

Christopher Jamison **Neff** (1972 -)

Carol Margene **Neff** (1933 -) and
Richard Luvern **Allison** (1931 -) md. 1952, divorced 1973.

Richard LaMont **Allison** (1953 -) and
Christine **Posey** (?) md. 1975
No Issue to our knowledge in 1987

James Luvern **Allison** (1955 -) and
Audrey Elizabeth **Been** (md. 1957)
No Issue to our knowledge in 1987

Deborah Lynn **Allison** (1957 -) and
Jody B. **Kidd** (?) md. 1977, divorced 1978
Laren Joseph **Hale** (?) md. 1980
No Issue to our knowledge in 1987

Michael Kent **Allison** (1960 -) Twin
Mark Brent **Allison** (1960 -) Twin

Stephanie Jean **Allison** (1963 -)

Valerie Ann **Allison** (1965 -)

Larae Iris **Neff** (1936 -)

6. Milda Eliza **Hopkins** (1908 - 1984) and
Charles Cutler **Bowler** (1906 -) md. 1928 divorced 1944
Lawrence Herman **Rentelman** md. 1945, divorced 1957
Lee **Hodson** (died 1976) md. 1962

Kay **Bowler** (1929 - 1929)

Ray Hopkins **Bowler** (1932 -) and
Lulu Ann **McKinney** (1935) md. 1957

Naomi Ruth **Bowler** (1958 -)

Louise Mary **Bowler** (1960 -)

Alaberta Rae **Bowler** (1964 -)

7. Edith Vivian **Hopkins** (1910 -) and
Walter James **Ford** (1905 - 1961) md. 1933

Jeraldine **Ford** (1936 -) and
James Donald **Schooler** (1936 -) md. 1957
Mark Douglas **Schooler** (1958 -)

Stanley James **Schooler** (1960 -)

Jeanette Vivian **Ford** (1941 -)

8. Ernest Samuel **Hopkins** (1915 -) and
Margaret **Woodworth** (1914 -) md. 1939

Judith Ann **Hopkins** (1939 -) and
Al **Kreusen**(?) md.?
David Mark **Kreusen** (1966 -)

Ernest Wayne **Hopkins** (1944 -) and
Shirley **Tofanelli** md. 1963 - annulled.
Juanita **Carr** (1944 -) md. 1965 divorced
Nancy

Richard Samuel **Hopkins** (1965 -)

Lisa Elaine **Hopkins** (1970 -)

9. Ritha Jeanette **Hopkins** (1919 -) and
Frederick Alfred **Brecht** (1914 -) md. 1940

Barry Boyd **Brecht** (194?) and
Helen Patricia **Lundquist** (1941 -) md. 1962

Tara Patricia **Brecht** (1964 -) and
Robert Scott **Strickland** (?) md. 1982
No Issue to our knowledge in 1987.

Steven Barry **Brecht** (1966 -).

Family Representative for the Samuel Hopkins Family and Descendants is

Marva Christman
1141 East Pioneer Avenue
Soda Springs, Idaho 83276

THE MATERNAL GRANDPARENTS OF THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

JOHN SHORE IIc
23 July, 1822 - 5 January, 1895

ELIZABETH BRACE IId
21 August, 1821 - 3 March, 1894

Let's take a look at Pembrokeshire, the place of John's birth. The Premier County, is in fact, older than the other counties of South Wales. Its imposing geological features consist of volcanic rocks and the older stratified formations. The South Wales Coalfield extends across Pembrokeshire from Carmarthen Bay to St. Brides Bay. Bordering the coal measures there are outcrops of millstone grit and mountain limestone, then the ridgeway of old red sandstone standing well above the other formations in a wide expanse of rich red soil with high cultivation. There is evidence of very old settlements and of continuous human occupation covering many thousands of years. It is now proved that the stones for the ancient temples at Stonehenge were transported from the Prescally Mountains in Pembrokeshire. In this ancient land the coming of the Romans seems to have been a recent occurrence. Even during the Roman occupation, Christianity and the Church flourished here and had a long association with the Continent. Norman castles at Pembroke, Tenby, Carew and Dale mark the stubborn struggle for power in the county. South Pembrokeshire is still known as "Little England beyond Wales." Milford Haven provides safe, deep-water anchorage for the whole of the British Navy. Tenby is said to be the Queen of watering places. Large areas along the coast are scheduled as National Parks.

Elizabeth was born at Tenby, described as a municipal borough, seaport, watering-place and lifeboat station with railway station, G.W.R. Pembrokeshire, on west side of Carmarthen Bay nine miles east of Pembroke. On Victoria Pier, Castle Hill are two fixed lights visible three miles. On harbour pier one fixed light visible three miles and one visible, one mile.

John was nineteen years old and Elizabeth twenty when they were married 22 November, 1841. (Application #P.A.S. 75551/51 Registration District Abergavenny #72, 1 June, 1951.) From a certified copy of an entry of their marriage we learn that John **Shore** IIc was of full age, a batchelor, residing at Sirhowy. His father, John **Shore**, was a labourer. Elizabeth was of full age also, a spinster, residing at Sirhowy. Her father Richard **Brace** was a labourer. She was living at #72 St. George, Tredegar of Sirhowy at the time of her marriage.

They were married, according to the rites and ceremonies of the Established Church after Banns, by Edward D. **Knight** in the Chapel of St. George at Tredegar, Parish of Bedwelty, Monmouthshire. Witnesses were George **Bercher** and Richard **Ion** who made their marks. John **Shore** signed his name to the marriage certificate and Elizabeth made her mark (X). After the marriage they went to live in Garndiffaith, between Varteg and Pontypool.

The first of their nine children was Elizabeth, born 10 September, 1843 in Blaina, Monouthshire. Keziah (Ib) [Thomas John's mother] was born 9 July, 1846 in Garndiffaith, Monmouthshire. John, according to his birth certificate, was born 8 December, 1849 at King Street, Brynmawr, in the sub-district of Llangattock, Registration District Crickhowell, Breconshire.

John and Elizabeth (parents) moved around a great deal. The 1851 census shows him living in Chelwood, Somersetshire. The 1981 International Genealogical Index (IGI) states that the next two children were born in Beaufort, Monmouthshire, George 12 July, 1855 and Jane Salina 9 May, 1858. This may also be the place that the first child Elizabeth died, as it is said that she was fourteen or fifteen at the time of her death (1857 or 1858). This seems peculiar, but possibly she married John **Jones** at a very early age. Rebecca, 2 October, 1860 and William 18 August, 1863 were also born at Beaufort, Monmouthshire. No birthplace is listed for Isaac born about 1864 or 1865 or Richard born about 1866 or 1867 both of whom died as infants.

Keziah 1b married David Robert **Hopkins** Ia, 28 August, 1870. By the twenty second of July, 1872 the Shore family was living in the United States. John was a miner and he took his family to Pennsylvania where he could work in the coalmines. They lived there for about eight years. It is quite likely that Keziah and David Robert **Hopkins** joined them when they came over in November of 1872.

After eight years in Pennsylvania, they moved to Hooper, Utah. Although they lived in Utah, for about seven years, there is no record of endowments or baptisms of children. There was some dispute over water rights, and the Shores left Utah and moved to Shawnee, Perry County, Ohio. There are Shores in Ohio today and especially at Columbus, however we have not checked out the relationship.

John **Shore** IIc and his wife Elizabeth **Brace** IId are both buried in Shawnee, Perry County, Ohio. He died at the age of seventy two years, five months and thirteen days; she was seventy three years, six months and nine days old, at the time of her death.

[**Editor's Note:** According to the 1981 IGI Elizabeth was born 17 October, 1819 at St. Issells, Pembrokeshire the daughter of Richard and Jane. The Source is a Christening Record C 081901 but I did not get the microfilm conversion number. Sorry).

The Nine Children of John Shore (1822 - 1895) and Elizabeth Brace (1821 - 1894) Their Descendants

1. Elizabeth was born 10 September, 1843 at Blaina, Monmouthshire. The information the Editors have seems certainly to be wrong, as it said she died at age fourteen or fifteen (1857 - 1858) and that she was married to John **Jones.** All, or part of this may or may not be true. (See Documents on pp. 404 & 434).

2. Keziah is our direct line and her story preceded this.

3. John was born 8 December, 1847 at Llangattock, Breconshire, Wales. He married Laura Malissy? and died 22 April, 1927. He married twice. He is described as being sober in disposition.

4. George was born 12 July, 1855 at Brecon, Llangattock, Beaufort (1981 IGI, Wales, E548 GS (#104,169) He married Rebecca. He had blue eyes, weighed between one hundred twenty five and one hundred thirty pounds and was comical. He owned a music store. He married late in life to a school teacher and most likely lived in Ohio. The' information we have was confused with his cousin George **Shore** of IIie and IIIf so this may be innacurate information.

5. Jane Salina (or Celenia on 1981 IGI Wales, E548 GS #104,169) was born 9 May, 1858 at Brecon, Llangattock, Beaufort and died young.)

6. Rebecca was born 20 October, 1860 at Brecon, Llangatock, Beaufort. She married Ambrose **Hill.** She is described as sober. They had three daughters; a) Anna, b) Florence married a **Bowman** and lived on Jackson Avenue in Ogden. Later she married Fred **Jordan.** Keziah **(Hopkins) Bletcher** (Chapter 1) says she remembers Rebecca and knew Florence and c) Eva. Rebecca died in July or August of 1948 and was buried in Ogden.

7. William was born 18 August, 1863 at Brecon, Llangatock, Beaufort. A newspaper clipping owned by Mabel **(Gish) Wood** states the following regarding William, son of John and Elizabeth **Shore:**

> "William came with his parents to this country 22 July, 1872, locating in Pennsylvania. After eight years they moved to Utah, then in 1887 came to Shawnee and was the leading watchmaker for many years, formerly located with his brother George. He was a kind and devoted husband and kind and loving father and bore his last illness with great patience, always thinking of the comfort of others before himself. He was preceded in death by his wife and three children. Those left to mourn his death are eight other relatives and friends. Funeral services conductead at the home by Rev. **Derric,** pastor of the M.E. (Methodist Episcipalian) Church Monday afternoon and interment was made in Shawnee Cemetery."

He died 8 July, 1938. William was father's (Thomas John) favorite uncle, Uncle Billy. He had a daughter Mrs. H. L. **Bailey** living at 415 Jackson St., Dayton, Ohio.

8. Isaac born 1864? place uncertain

9. Richard born 1866? place uncertain. The last two died as infants.

A more detailed list of family members is found after the section on The Four Children of John Shore and Elizabeth Parfitt.

DAVID HOPKINS IIIa
26 August, 1780 - at least 1851

Elizabeth Thomas IIIb
27 March, 1778 - abt. 1830

THE PATERNAL GREAT GRANDPARENTS OF THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

David **Hopkins** was born in Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales and as far as it is known, lived there all his life. Very little is known about him. It is said that he had four brothers who came to the United States and that some of them settled in Boston and Virginia. David was born 26 August, 1780 and was Christened 1 September, 1780 (GS #104,493) at Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales. He married Elizabeth **(Thomas) Walker** on 12 October, 1819 (GS #104,493 p. 173, 1819). David was thirty nine years old, was a labourer and a batchelor of full age. Later he was a Collier in the mines. It is said his father might have been a Doctor, but it is unlikely that a Doctor's son was a Miner. His parents might have been David **Hopkins** and Ann **Hopkin.**

Elizabeth was born in Llanarthney, Carmarthenshire on 27 March, 1778 (GS #105,151) Of this county we learn that the name was derived from the ancient seer Myrrdin or Merlin, whose prophecies are to this day preserved in old Welsh sayings. He predicted the loss of the larger part of the land of Britain, but declared that Wales would survive all attacks with its old language intact and its faith in God fully maintained. It is infinitely better expressed in Welsh, "Eu iaith a gadwant; eu Ner a folant; eutir a golland; ond Gwyllt Walia." Carmarthen is a pleasant county, industrial in parts with anthracite coal of the best quality and steel and tinplate mills. The remainder agricultural and pastoral with prosperous farms, neat little towns and villages and spotlessly clean thatched cottages. The county is proud of its lovely rivers, the Towy and the Teifi, where fishermen use the ancient coracles for salmon fishing; of Llag Llwchwr; of Twm Shon Cati's caves of the meadows of Cothi; of the White House at Whitland, the home of **Hwyel Dda, (King Howell the Good)**, who ruled over a thousand years ago. Carmarthen has played a leading part in Welsh history and has remained thoroughly loyal to the highest national ideals. It has a wealth of tradition and pride of good living and learning. There is a fine view of the Bristol Channel out beyond Carmarthen Bay which takes Gower, and part of Devon and Cornwall to the east and part of Pembrokeshire to the west, and the seven mile stretch of sand at Pending on its own doorstep. The latter is one of the best natural runways in Britain and has been used for motor speed tests and some of the earliest Trans Atlantic flights. Llandingat is coterminous with the municipal border of Llandovery which is twenty seven miles north east of Carmarthen in Carmarthenshire.

According to the 1851 Census, David was still living in Swansea at the age of seventy. He was buried at St. Mary's Church in Swansea.

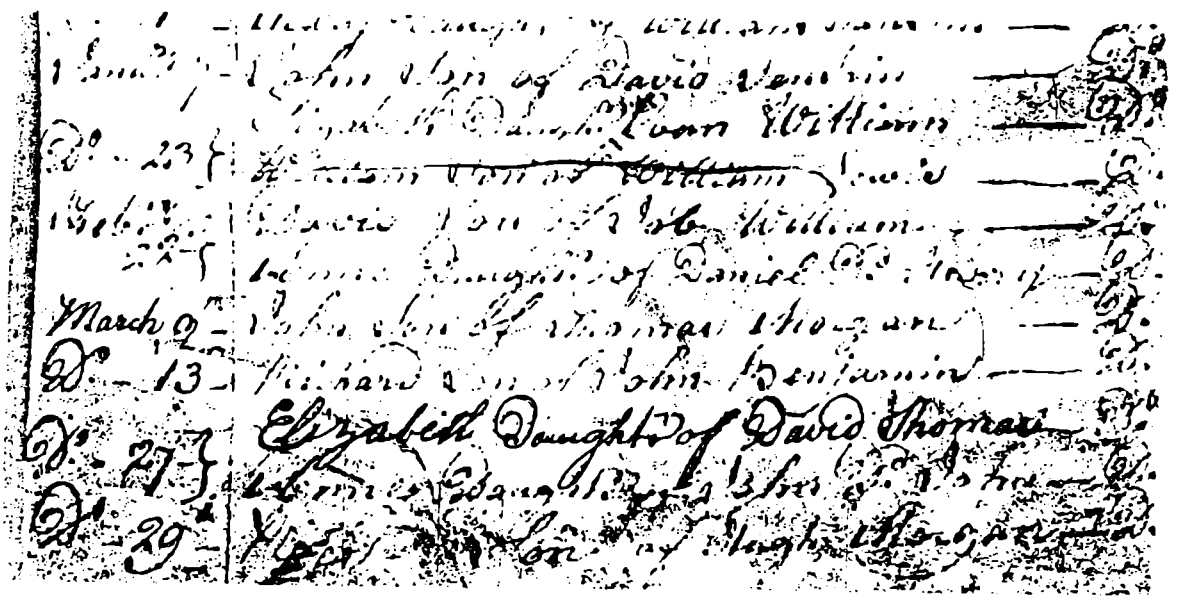
Elizabeth was a widow when she married David. Her first husband was Samuel **Walker** whom she married on 9 January, 1814 (GS #104,493 p. 23 1814). Samuel died at thirty six years of age on 4 December, 1817. Research has failed to find any children born to Elizabeth and Samuel.

According to Microfilm #104,170, their son Thomas **Hopkins** (IIa) was born on 8 October, 1821 and was Christened on 28 October, 1821 (GS #104,494 p. 179, 1821). When Thomas married Hannah **Summerhill** their marriage was witnessed and papers

signed by a Richard and Rebecca **Thomas** which might be Elizabeth's relatives.

David and Elizabeth had six children. Surprisingly Elizabeth was ages forty one to forty nine at the time of these births. An Obstetrician has assured us this was very possible. The children are Mary, born 2 February and Christened 27 February, 1820 (GS #104,493); Thomas born 8 October, 1821 and Christened 28 October, 1821 (GS #104,494 p. 179); George born 13 January, and Christened 5 February, 1823 (GS #104,494 p. 209); David born 21 August, 1824 and Christened 12 September, 1824 (GS #104,494 p. 248); Sarah born 8 March, and Christened 29 March, 1826 p. 279); and Elizabeth 30 July, and Christened 22 August, 1827 (GS #104,494 p. 8, 1827). All of the above children were born and christened in Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales.

Elizabeth's parents may have been David **Thomas** and Elizabeth **Harry**. She died about 1830.



1778 Extract of Birth of Elizabeth Thomas,
Llanarthney, St. David's Diocese, Carmarthenshire (GS 105,151)

(The actual entry has been enhanced with the aid of a magnifying glass. The entries above are the actual way the record was, extremely poor).

Samuel Walker of this Parish

and Elizabeth Thomas of this Parish

were married in this Church by Banns with Consent of

this Ninth Day of

January in the Year One thousand eight hundred and Fourteen

By me John Oldrey the Curate

This Marriage was folemnized between us { the mark × of Samuel Walker
the mark × of Elizabeth Thomas

In the Preſence of { Even Thomas
William Davies

No. 68

David Hopkins of this Parish

Bachelor

and Elizabeth Walker of this Parish

widow

were married in this Church by Banns with Conſent of

this twelfth Day of

October in the Year One thouſand eight hundred and Nineteen

By me George Jones Bevan officiating Minister

This Marriage was folemnized between us { the mark of × David Hopkins
the mark of × Elizabeth Walker

In the Preſence of { William Davies
Even Thomas

No. 518 Page 173 1819

ROBERT SUMMERHILL IIIc
1788 - 17 October, 1837

JANE TUSFIELD IIId
1791 - 21 January, 1865

PATERNAL GREAT GRANDPARENTS OF THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

Robert was born in Glocestershire, England. Jane was born in Warmly Parish, Waverly Branch, Gloucestershire, England. (We can find no record of Warmly Parish in Gloucestershire). She was Christened 27 October, 1791.

Robert **Summerhill** was forty nine at the time of his death. Jane lived to be seventy four years old. She died after having Chronic Bronchitis for four years. Her daughter Mary **Stone** was present at the death and made her mark (X) on the Death Certificate. On the certificate, Robert is listed as a collier. On Christina's Marriage Certificate he was listed as a wiredrawer. Jane died at Abersychan, Trevethin, Monmouthshire. A copy of her death certificate is found at Somerset House, London, in the Registration District of Pontypool, Sub District of Pontypool in the County of Monmouth.

All we know about Jane's parents is that their names were Samuel **Tusfield** and Hannah.

The Four Children of
Robert Summerhill and Jane Tusfield

1. Samuel was born 16 June, 1816 at Varteg Ironworks, Kingswood Hull, Gloucestershire or Monmouthshire. He was Christened 16 June, 1816 at Varteg Ironworks on 16 June, 1816. He died 22 April, 1865.

2. Mary was born 19 May, 1819 at Trevethin Church, Pontypool, Monmouthshire. She married Aaron Avon **Stone** in 1854 and they had two children, 2) Robert Born 17 November, 1854 and b) Mary born 1857. Aaron died in Blandfen on 10 January, 1874.

3. Hannah Christiana (or Christina) is our direct line and her story preceded this page.

4. Betsy was born 1827 at Cymbran Ironworks,

JOHN SHORE IIIe
1796 - 1867?

ELIZABETH PARFITT IIIf
22 July, 1798 - 15 April, 1827

THE MATERNAL GREAT GRANDPARENTS OF THOMAS JOHN HOPKINS

We know from the marriage of John **Shore** (IIc) and Elizabeth **Brace** (IId) that his father was John **Shore** (IIIe), a labourer.

John **Shore** (IIIe) was born about 1798 in Chelwood, Somersetshire, England. He was married twice. His first marriage was to Elizabeth **Parfitt** in Chelwood on 4 June, 1816. They had four children when Elizabeth died. He married Maryann or Marianne and they had two children. His father was John **Shore** (IV) but we do not know his mother's name (IVk).

Elizabeth **Parfitt, (Parfett, Parfiet or Parfit)** (IIIf) is the daughter of Isaac **Parfitt** and Grace **Canvin** or **Convin.** One record listed her mother as Hester. (The IGI lists Isaac **Parfitt** and Hester as the parents of Elizabeth). We do not know when Isaac married Maryann but it had to be sometime after 1827 and before their first child, Marianne, was born on 30 November, 1828. They had a second child Selina born on 5 August, 1832. (These last two children were found on the IGI in England, Somersetshire).

This information comes from sheets supplied by Jean **(Crezee) Johnson** of Huntsville, Utah, David Shore of 2769 Adams Avenue, Ogden, Utah (now age eighty eight, in Blackfoot, Idaho) and Mabelle **(Gish) Wood.**

The Four Children of John Shore and Elizabeth and The Two Children of John and Maryann

1. Louisa Henrietta **Shore** was born 15 April, 1817 at Chelwood and married William **Parfitt.**

2. George **Shore** was born 10 December, 1819 at Chelwood and died in 1849 (in England?)

3. John **Shore** (IIc) is the direct line and his story preceeds this.

4. William **Shore** was born 4 January, 1825 at Chelwood. He married Anna **Rowlands** in 1848. She died in 1863 and William remarried.

5. Mary Anne **Shore** lived from 30 August 1828 to 1884. She married David **James** (1826 - 1906). James deserted her and their one daughter. We don't have her name but she married John **Meeks.** We have heard mention that she lived at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania and perhaps there are family members there today.

6. Selina **Shore** was born 5 August, 1832 at Chelwood, Somersetshire, England. We have no further information on her at this time.

The Descendants of John Shore (1796 - 1867?) and Elizabeth Parfitt (1798 - 1827) and Two Children of John Shore (1796 - 1867?) and Second Wife Maryann

1. Louisa Henrietta **Shore** (1817 - 1866) and
William **Parfitt** (1815 - 1868) md.?
William **Parfitt** (abt. 1836 - abt. 1918)
Elizabeth **Parfitt** (abt. 1838 - 1920)
John **Parfitt** (abt. 1854 - abt. 1880)
Grace **Parfitt** (abt. 1856 - 1868)
Isaac **Parfitt** (abt. 1858 - abt. 1864)

2. George **Shore** (1819 - 1849)

3. John **Shore** (1822 - 1895) and
Elizabeth **Brace** (1821 - 1894) md. 1841

Elizabeth **Shore** (1843 - 1858)
(Perhaps married John **Jones**)

Keziah **Shore** (1846 - 1926)
David Robert **Hopkins** (1848 - 1924)
Descendants are Thomas John **Hopkins** and his descendants of this book and those found in Appendix Section Ia

John **Shore** (1849 - 1927) and
Laura Malissy?

George **Shore** (1855 - 1913) and
Rebecca? (Lived in Ohio).

Jane Salina **Shore** (1858 - ? young)

Rebecca **Shore** (1860 - 1948) Buried in Ogden and
Ambrose **Hill** (?)
Anna **Hill**

Florence **Hill** (Lived on Jackson Street in Ogden)
? **Bowman** and
Fred **Jordan**

Eva **Hill**

William **Shore** (1863 - 1938) and
?
Mrs. H. L. **Bailey** (Lived at 415 Jackson St. Dayton, Ohio at one time).

Isaac **Shore** (1864 - child)

Richard **Shore** (1866 - child)

4. William **Shore** (1826 - 1877) and
Ann **Rowlands** (1820 - 1863) md. 1848

George **Shore** (1848 - 1917) and
Mary Ellen **Coy** (1856 - 1907) md. 1876
Arthur **Shore** (1877 - ?) and
Ruth **Todd** (?) md. 1902
Mary Ella **Pierce** (?) md. 1919

Mary **Shore** (1879 - 1966) and
John **Crezee** (1869 - 1930) md. 1900
John Wesley **Crezee** (1901 - 1930) and
Edna Elizabeth **Johnson** (?) md. 1923
Mary Jean **Crezee** (1924 -) and
George Edwin **Delong** (?) md. 1944 and divorced
Edward Gustave **Johnson** (?) md. 1955

Deon **Crezee** (1925 -) and
Shirley Charles **Tucker** (?) md. 1946

Rulon Wesley **Crezee** (1928 - ?) and
Lynada **Meacham** (?) md. 1948

Grant Lowell **Crezee** (1929 -) and
Marilyn Gladys **Creamer** (?) md. 1953

Cora Ellen **Crezee** (1902 - 1903)

Leora **Crezee** (1904 - 1964) and
Lorin **Nickerson** (?) md. 1929

Earl William **Crezee** (1906 -) and
Comora **Bowns** (?) md. 1927 (lives in Ogden)

Darwin **Crezee** (?) and
Noralee (?) md. (?) (lives in Sonora, Ca.)

Bessie Lavon **Crezee** (1910 -) and
Lamar Wardell **Mumford** (?) md. 1930

Lamar George **Crezee** (1914 - 1930)

Fay Ruth **Crezee** (1918 - 1930)

Maxine **Crezee** (1920 - 1942) and
John **Vanderwerff** (?) md. 1942

Margie Jean **Crezee** (1923 - 1925)

Lehi **Shore** (1882 - 1905) Twin

Nephi **Shore** (1822 - ?) and (Twin)
Mavera **Meikle** (1887 - 1944) md. 1905

Sarah Mavera **Shore** (1906 - 1982) and
Festus Russell **Harkness** (1898 - 1965) md. 1922

Sarah Audrey Russell **Harkness** (1924 -) and
James Louis **Strittmatter**
Ray Nephi **Hopkins** (1913 -) md. 1955
(See Section 1a David Robert **Hopkins**, child #2 David and his descendants. This includes Ray Nephi **Hopkins**. Ray and Audrey are Third Cousins Once Removed.

Michael James **Strittmatter** (1951 -) and
Connie **Kofoed** (?) md. 1973

Eugene Russell **Harkness** (1927 -) and
Pauline **Nelson** (?) md. 1946

Mary June **Harkness** (1930 -) and
Donald Theone **Jones** (?) md. 1948

John Nephi **Harkness** (1936 -) and
Janice **Hodges** (?) md. 1956

Robert Nephi **Shore** (1907 - 1986) and
Edna **Maxwell** (?) md. 1928 and divorced
Lyda Vaille **Allen** (?) md. 1935

Ethel Ann **Shore** (1884 -) and
William J. **Willard** (?) md. 1905

Sarah **Shore** (1887 - 1976) and
Charles Roswell **Dana** (1887 - 1964) md. 1906

Raymond Wesley **Dana** (1907 -) and
Ethel **Jackson** (?) md. 1926

Chester Charles **Dana** (1909 -) and
Selina **Aikinson** (?) md. 1928 (divorced)
Effie **Stregman** (?) md. 1939 (divorced)
Blanch **Bradbury** (?) md. 1944

Nellie Bernice **Dana** (1914 -) and
Jacob **Houser** (?) md. 1946

Glen Howard **Dana** (1916 -) and
Sybil **Johnson** (?) md. 1939

Danae Elaine **Dana** (1941 -) and
Roger Brinton **Wise** (1943 -) md. 1967

Cortney Glen **Dana** (1944 -) and
Patricia Eileen **Strong** (1946 -) md. 1968

Diane Coleen **Dana** (1950 -) and
James LaVerle **Hacking** (1948 -) md. 1971

Cheryl Eileen **Dana** (1954 -) and
Ronald Ephraim **Bernhardt** (1954 -) md. 1972

Brent Alan **Dana** (1962 -)

Arlean Orpha **Dana** (1918 -) and
Vernal **Peterson** (?) md. 1942

Randall Vernal **Peterson** (1951 -) and
Pamela Sue **Nelson** (1953 -) md. 1974

Jon Randall **Peterson** (1975 -)
Brett Howard **Peterson** (1977 -)
Lisa Anne **Peterson** (1978 -)
April Anne **Peterson** (1982 -)

Ronald Howard **Peterson** (1954 -) and
Rosemary **Glenn** (1960 -) md. 1984

Gayle **Peterson** (1956 -) and
Edwards Sidney **Hines** (1956 -) md. 1980

Darrell Claude **Dana** (1921 -) and
Eila Mae **Romney** (?) md. 1944

Audrey Taye **Dana** (1928 -) and
Hector Manuel **Castillo** (?) md. 1960

Alma **Shore** (1889 -) and
Hazel Marintha **Mitchell** (?) md. 1916

Rachel **Shore** (1891 -) and
Leander S. **Sim** (?) md. 1912

Ruth **Shore** (1893 -) and
Percey Lee **Keyes** (?) md. 1917

Florence **Shore** (1895 -) and
Archie Clinton **Stokes** (?) md. 1913

David **Shore** (1899 -) Lives in Blackfoot, Idaho

John Wesley **Shore** (1902 - Infant)

Rhoda **Shore** (1851 - 1868)

Uriah **Shore** (1853 - Infant)

Anna Selina **Shore** (1855 - 1933) and
William Wellington **Davis** (?) md. 1875

William Horace **Davis** (1876 - 1940)
Vilate **Hogge** (1883 - 1955) md. 1905

Gladys **Davis** (1911 - and)
Frederick Ferrin **Saunders** (?) md.?

Louisa Henrietta **Shore** (1858 - 1928) and
Gomer **Morris** (?) md. 1876

Ebenezer William **Morris** (1877 - 1958) and
Elizabeth **Risenmay** (1883 - 1961) md. 1901

Gladys **Morris** (1910 -) and
John Clarence **Davis** (?) md. 1929

Elizabeth Jane **Shore** (1858 - 1859)

Emma **Shore** (1861 - 1862)

5. Mary Ann **Shore** (1828 - 1884) and
David **James** (1826 - 1906) deserted Mary Ann

Female Child married
John **Meeks** (lived in Pittsburgh, Pa.)

6. Selina **Shore** (1832 - ?)

RICHARD BRACE IIIg
1786 or 1796 - 13 February, 1858

MRS. JANE BRACE IIIh
1788 or 1801 - 7 February, 1850

The Maternal Great Grandparents of Thomas John Hopkins

We do not have the birth place of either Richard of Jane and there are discrepencies in their birth years. On the 6 June, 1841 Census, Richard is recorded as being approximately forty five years of age. This would make his birth year around 1796.

Richard died at age seventy two on 13 February, 1858 of Bronchitis. This would make his birth year 1786. This is a ten year discrepency. His son William was present at his death and signed with his (X) mark.

Jane was listed as being approximately forty on the 6 June, 1841 Census placing her birth year around 1801. Jane died in Blaina, Aberystruth, at age sixty two in 1850 of a diseased heart and dropsy. This would make her birth year around 1788. This is a thirteen year discrepancy. Her son William was present at her death and signed with his (X) mark.

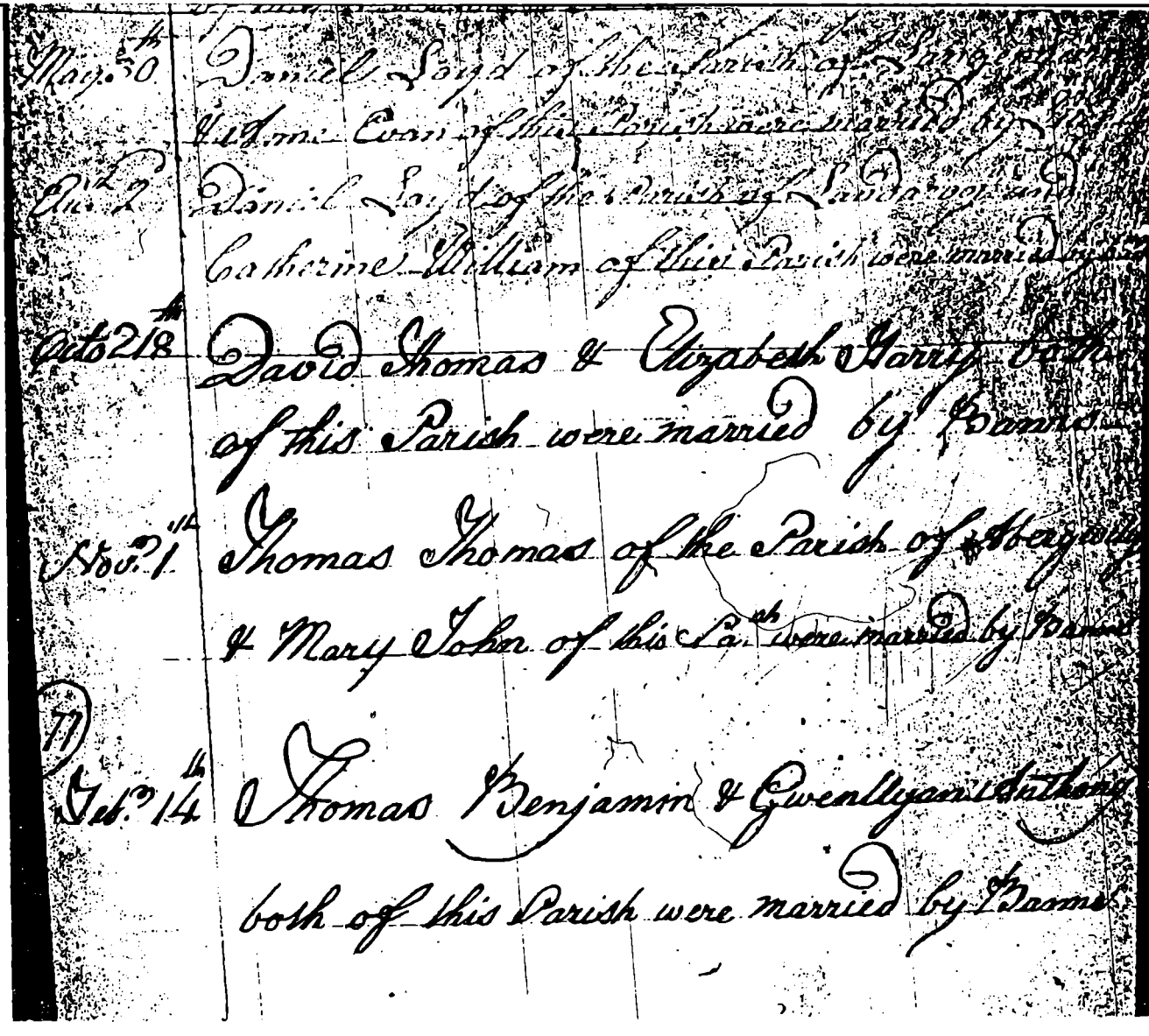
The Three Children of Richard and Jane:

1. Rebecca was born 23 February, 1817 at St. Issells, Pembrokeshire, Wales. We have no further information on her at this time.

2. Elizabeth is our direct line and her story preceeds this. She was born 17 October, 1819 at St. Issells, Pembrokeshire according to the 1981 IGI, Christening Record C 081901, microfilm #105,207.

3. William was born 22 April, 1822 at St. Issells, Pembrokeshire. He was a forgeman and was present at the deaths of both parents. He was listed as a labourer in Blaina, District of Bedwelty, Monmouthshire, Sub District of Aberystruth.

   [Editor's Note: St. Issells is a parish north of Tenby and is probably part of that city.]



May 30 Daniel Lloyd of this Parish & Elizabeth [illegible]
of this Parish were married by Banns

Dito 2d Daniel Lloyd of this Parish & Sarah [illegible]
Catherine William of this Parish were married by Banns

Octo 18th David Thomas & Elizabeth Harry both
of this Parish were married by Banns

Nov. 1st Thomas Thomas of the Parish of Llanarthney
& Mary Johns of this Parish were married by Banns

Dec. 14th Thomas Benjamin & Gwenllyan Anthony
both of this Parish were married by Banns

Marriage Entry Extract of 18 October, 1776, Llanarthney, Carmarthenshire, Wales

DAVID HOPKINS IVa
Dates Unknown

ANN HOPKIN IVb
Dates Unknown

David and Ann married 13 July, 1766 in Swansea, Glamorganshire, Wales according to microfilm #104,493 in St. Mary's Parish. We have no further information on this couple except their marriage and one child. The child's name is David **Hopkins** and he might be David **Hopkins** IIIa who was born 26 August, 1780 in Swansea. We do not know for sure that David and Ann are our line.

The name Hopkins and Hopkin seem to be interchangeable in the nineteenth century records.

DAVID THOMAS IVc
16 October, 1749 - ?

ELIZABETH HARRY IVd
Dates Unknown

David and Elizabeth were married 18 October, 1776 at Llanarthney, Carmarthenshire, Wales (GS #105,151). We have no more information except that they had one daughter (our ancestor) Elizabeth **Thomas** (IIIb) born on 27 March, 1778 at Llanarthney, Carmarthenshire. David **Thomas'** birthdate might be 16 October, 1749 and he might be the son of Morrice **Thomas**. (See Document on P. 635).

The marriage record of David **Thomas** and Elizabeth **Harry's** is on page 632. It is very easy to think that the last name is Garry. Please note the last entry and the name Gwenllyan and the way the capitol G is made. The old English H looked very much like a G. Checking the IGI I can find no Garry surname but can find the surname Harry in both Swansea and Carmarthen so I am assuming that the name is Harry and not Garry.

SAMUEL TUSFIELD IVg
Dates Unknown

HANNAH IVh
Dates Unknown

Parents of Jane **Tusfield** (IIId). We have no more information.

JOHN SHORE IVj
Dates Unknown

MRS. JOHN SHORE IVk
Dates Unkown

Parents of John **Shore** (IIIe). All we know is his name. His parents are John **Shore** (Vs) and Anne **Braine** (Vt). John and Mrs. **Shore** are parents of John **Shore** (IIIe) who married Elizabeth **Parfitt** (IIIf). He was born about 1775 or 1776.

ISAAC PARFITT IV 1
14 October, 1780 - 22 February, 1844

GRACE CANVIN (or CONVIN) (IVm)
and/or HESTER
Dates Unknown

Parents of Elizabeth **Parfitt** (IIIf). Canvin or Convin could be the last name of his wife. One record indicates Hester. Perhaps this is a second wife. Isaac was christened 14 October, 1780 in Chelwood, Somerset, England. He died there on 22 February, 1844. Grace was born about 1775 as she was aged seventy six in 1851. She too was born and died in Chelwood. Their children are : Grace **Parfitt** Christened 21 August, 1796; Elizabeth **Parfitt** (see IIIf) and James **Parfitt,** born about 1802 at Beaufort, Breconshire, Wales.

All the above, plus some other information that we have is sketchy and questionable. This is all we have for generation IV.

The only people we know from generation V are as follows:

JOHN SHORE Vs
about 1749

ANNE BRAINE Vt
about 1753

Parents of John **Shore** IVj. John was born about 1749 and Anne about 1753. They were married 22 June, 1774 and had at least one child, John **Shore** (IVj) about 1775 - 1776. The 1981 IGI indicates at one point that they were married in Somerton, Somersetshire, England.

This is the fourth John **Shore** in Keziah **(Shore) Hopkins'** line (Ib). Her parents are John **Shore** (IIc) and Elizabeth **Brace** (IId). Grandparents are John **Shore** (IIIe)

and Elizabeth **Parfitt** (IIIf), great grandparents are John **Shore** (IVj) and ?(IVk); great great grandparents are John **Shore** Vs and Anne **Braine** (Vt).

WILLIAM PARFITT Vw
Dates Unkown

MARTHA FIFOUT or TIFOUT Vx
Dates Unkown

William and Martha are the parents of Isaac **Parfitt** (IV 1). William's parents are listed next.

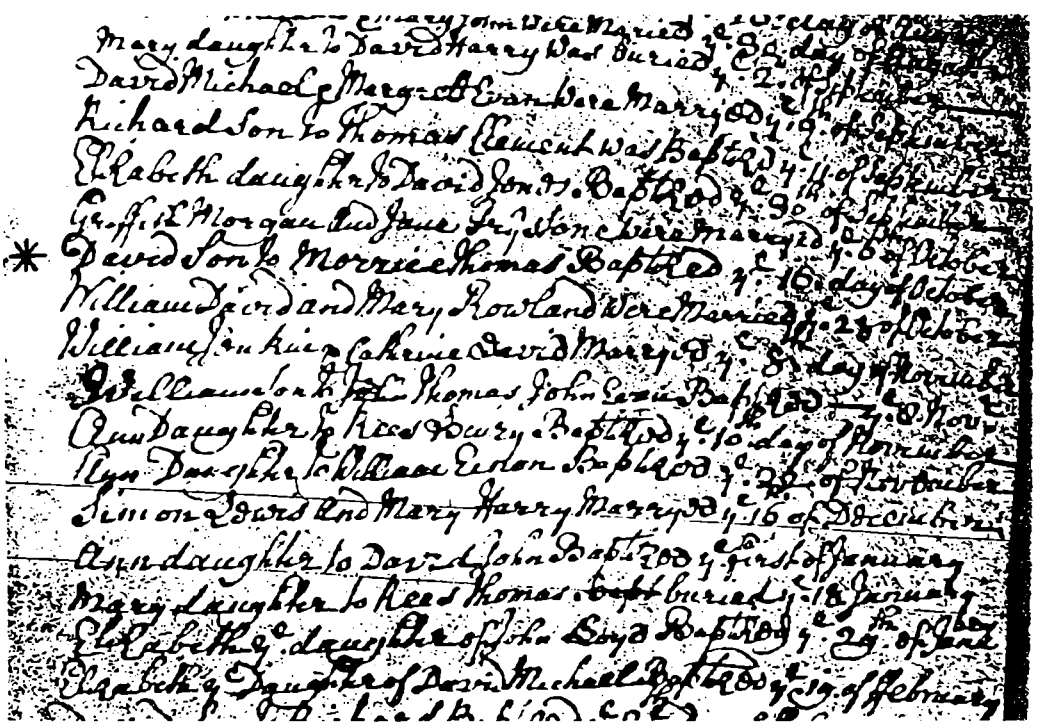
JOHN PARFITT VI
Dates Unkown

MARY COLLINS
Dates Unkown

The only people we have listed in generation VI are John **Parfitt**, born about 1700 and his wife Mary **Collins** born about 1704. They are the parents of William **Parfitt** (Vw).

We caution you again that the information from pages 633 through 635 may not be accurate. We have not verified it.

Extract of Birth Entry, 16 October, 1749, Llanarthney, Carmarthenshire, Wales (GS #105,151)
This might be David Thomas (IVc) and his father Morrice Thomas, but we need more identification.



Emma Petrine Christensen	Ia Christian Christensen	IIa Christen Jensen	IIIa Jens Larsen	IVa Lars Hansen or Skonning	Va Hans Larsen	
					Vb Lisbeth Oldsen	
				IVb Eva Catrine Jensdatter	Vc	
					Vd	
			IIIb Else Kirstene Nielsdatter	IVc	Ve	
					Vf	
				IVd	Vg	
					Vh	
		IIb Marie Larsdatter	IIIc Lars Larsen	IVe Lars Pedersen Conrad	Vj Peder Conradsen	VIs Conrad Pedersen
					Vk Margrethe Jorgensen	VIt Mrs. C. Pedersen
				IVf Marie Larsdatter	Vl	
					Vm	
			IIId Karen Olsdatter	IVg Ole Ovesen	Vn Ove Nielsen	
					Vp Ingeborg Nielsdatter	VIc Niels Tarchildsen
				IVh Kirsten Hansdatter	Vq	VIDd Mrs. Tarchildsen
					Vr	
	Ib Marie Sophie Jensen	IIc Hans Peder Jensen	IIIe Jens Hansen	IVj Hans Sorensen	Vs	
					Vt	
				IVk Lise Jensen	Vu	
					Vv	
			IIIf Maren Nielsen	IVl	Vw	
					Vx	
				IVm	Vy	
					Vz	
		IId Catrine Sophie Andreasen	IIIg Andreas Hemmingsen	IVn	VAa	
					VBb	
				IVp	VCc	
					VDd	
			IIIh Johanne Conradine Skou	IVq Hans Jorgen Skou	VEe	
					VFf	
				IVr Nicoline F. Beicher	VGg	
					VHh	

CHRISTIAN CHRISTENSEN 1a
20 September, 1855 – 3 March, 1949

MARIE SOPHIE JENSEN 1b
23 June, 1854 – 10 September, 1926

The Parents of
Emma Petrine Christensen

Christian was born in Herslev, Hallenslev Parish, Love District, Holbaek County, Denmark. Herslev is located sixty miles west of Copenhagen and on the same large island called Sjaelland. His father was Christen **Jensen** IIa and his mother was Marie **(Larsen) Larsdatter** IIb. Grace **(Davis) Hopkins'** records show that Christian was six years old when his father died at about age twenty four. Christian (known by many as Grandpa **Christensen**) says his father died before he was born. He went on to tell Grace **(Hopkins)** and with a twinkle in his eye, "I vas dere dough!" This interview with Grace took place in 1948 and he was able to "remember things remarkably well," she said.

However, Christian was the second of three sons born to his parents. Lars Peter was born in 1852 and Jens Peter in 1858 which tells us his father lived to have another son born three years later. His father died in 1861 and his mother remarried in 1863.

Marie Sophie **Jensen** was born in Gierslev Parish, Love District, Holbaek County, Denmark and not far from where Christian was located. In fact it appears that most of the family, of which we have records, lived within a few miles (ten – twenty) of each other in Holbaek County. Her parents were Hans Peder **Jensen** IIc and Catrine Sophie **Andreasen** IId. She was a twin and born first of the two. She is the second child of six (three boys and three girls).

Christian and Marie were married 20 February, 1876. He was twenty and she was twenty one. His mother joined the LDS Church in Denmark in 1879 and moved to Huntsville, Utah in 1880.

Their first child and daughter was Emma Petrine **Christensen** born in 1877. In her own handwriting she indicates her birthplace as Copenhagen. It is possible that the family moved to Linnerup from Holbaek and then to Copenhagen, because a Danish genealogist lists her birth in Linnerup. Parish records list her Christening in Copenhagen. (See Beginning Chapter).

At any rate, Christian and Marie then had four more children born in Copenhagen, Anna Marie born 16 November, 1880; Olga Theodora born 10 May, 1882; Henry born 7 May, 1884; and Anna Dora born 6 October, 1886. Christian was in the military doing his obligated duty and may have been stationed there, thus explaining the move from perhaps two or more centuries of family in Holbaek.

His military service lasted eighteen months when he was age twenty two which is about 1877 or 1878 which coincides with the move to Copenhagen mentioned before. There was a terrible Diptheria Epidemic in 1886 and Anna and Olga died from it.

Anna Dora was born just before the family converted to the Mormon Church. Henry **Jensen** (Henry Jensen is the father of Emmaline **Jensen** who later married

MAP OF DENMARK



Our Christensens and Ancestors came from Holbaek County of the Island Sjaelland, and west of Copenhagen. Linnerup might also be a family place. They also lived in Copenhagen. All lived within the vicinity of the letters Hol in Holbaek.

Christian's fourth child, Henry **Christensen)** returned to Denmark on a mission 1887 - 1889 and on May 1889 brought the whole family into the Church. So on 8 August, 1889, Christian, Marie and their three living children left Denmark, crossed the Atlantic, came across the plains and settled at Lago, Idaho (just south of Grace). This is how our Emma Petrine Christensen came here at the age of twelve. In 1890 , Christian and Marie had their last child Rose Pearl Marie born 1 August, 1890 at Lago, Idaho. She died four years ago (1983) in Ogden. Christian was baptized by Henry **Jensen** on 22 May, 1889 and confirmed on 19 June, 1889 by C. D. **Lysted.**

Marie Sophie worked in a dairy for her sister Conradine. She would keep the inspector busy while her sister got rid of moldy cheese. This information was given to Grace **(Davis) Hopkins** by Grandpa **Christensen** and by Elsie **Herd** (who is Anna Dora's son Kermit's wife). Some of the genealogical information was also provided by Cecil **Hopkins** (Chapter 15) who was on an LDS Mission to Denmark in 1950-51. Cecil had some help from people in Denmark and he visited the areas where our people lived. Other stories are told by our Herd and Christensen cousins following this sketch.

The family lived in Lago, Idaho for many years and then moved to Preston. Christian and Marie did Temple work in Logan. He was ordained a High Priest of 15 September, 1915 by Joseph S. **Goddas.** Marie died at Preston, Franklin County, Idaho on 10 September, 1926 at the age of seventy two. **[Editor's Note:** Does anyone know more? It would be nice to know Danish customs, the trip from Denmark to the U.S. and to Idaho and any other information on them**).**

[Editor's Note: I lost my Hopkins Grandparents before my birth in 1939 and my mother's father Grandpa **Davis** (Ransom Lincoln) died when I was an infant. The only grandparent I knew here on the earth, was Mom's mother, Granny, (Alice **[Sheridan] Davis)** who lived to be ninety six (died in 1974). It was very special to me to have known a Great Grandfather, Grandpa **Christensen.** I remember him at his home in Preston when I was nine years old (1948). There was a large porch around the home. He was a loving and gracious man with twinkling eyes even at the age of ninety two. On 3 March, 1949, he died at age ninety three. I attended his funeral and remember that he had so many grandchildren and great grandchildren and even great greats! Today there are so many more of us as this book testifies. We are blessed of God to have such a large wonderful family. I hope to get to meet more of my Christensen cousins because we belong together as much as we can].

Other stories of Christian and Marie were told in the main body of this book, especially in Thomas John's and Emma's story in "The Beginning" Chapter. Following are other stories and memories.



Christian Christensen

MEMORIES OF GRANDMA AND GRANDPA CHRISTENSEN

Garland Herd:

(This letter is writtten by Garland W. **Herd,** a grandson of Christian **Christensen** and Marie Sophie **Jensen.** Garland is the son of Anna Dora **Christensen** and William Knowles **Herd,** which makes him the nephew of Thomas John and Emma **Hopkins.** This was sent to the Editors on 12 July, 1986.)

"Dear Tom Hopkins:

That name is so familiar to my memories. Grandmother **Christensen** and I used to go visit at 8 Mile about twice a year. We would travel by horse and buggy, taking a full day to go from Preston to the old ranch. That was before any one of the children was married, so it was quite a family then.

I liked to go fishing in the creek, but I never could seem to catch any. Nephi was the one who could always catch the fish.

I went to live with my grandparents (Christensens in Lago, Idaho about 1916) when no one else wanted a three-year old to raise. They were in their sixties at that time. I considered it quite a sacrifice for them to take me and care for me. They were kind and loving, but very strict. When Grandfather spoke, he meant it. He gave me one licking that has kept me humble all my life.

It seemed we were able to subsist on almost nothing. As I remember, there was no income. We had two cows, a horse, and we raised a pig or two. The ranch had eight acres with part in hay, sugar beets and pasture. It also had a garden and some fruit trees.

Nothing was ever wasted, especially when a pig was butchered. We made head cheese, pickled pigs feet, and the heart, liver and kidneys were mixed into a combination called "finger". I used the bladder for a ball. Our clothes were home-made. We carded wool and made a lot of yarn on the old spinning wheel that was knitted into socks, gloves and a few other items. Clothes that didn't fit were remodeled and used again.

We had a coffee break at 10 a.m. and 3 p.m. I always had "Mormon Tea," which consisted of hot water, sugar and cream. Grandmother was a great cook. As one might expect, it spoiled me for my future life.

Our Grandparents loved to dance. They belonged to a Danish Club in Preston and many nights I slept on a bench while they danced the night away. There was never any liquor of any kind, although they occasionally made some wine from fruit juice. This was served very sparingly to guests at home.

Our mode of travel was provided by a single buggy pulled by an old brown horse named Prince. The adults sat on the seat and I sat on the floor on a paint bucket.

Grandparents' life in Denmark was good. I marvel at their courage to leave what they had to come to a strange land and settle in the hills of Lago. Grandfather first worked in Denmark as a meat cutter and as a baker. He told of how he sometimes got into the dough trough to knead the bread with his feet -



Emma Yerkes and Christian Christensen



Grace Hopkins and
Christian Christensen

Christian



Ruth, Christian, Joyce
Ina Hopkins



after his boss had gone home, of course. Grandfather served his military obligation in the Danish Army. At the time of his emigration, he was employed in a gas works helping to make gas from coal.

Grandfather's English always suffered from a Danish Brogue. Grandmother was a real lady."

OBITUARY OF CHRISTIAN CHRISTENSEN

PRESTON:

PRESTON CITIZEN 93, DIES: RITES SATURDAY

Christian **Christiansen (sic)**, 93, of Preston, died at a local hospital Thursday following an extended illness.

Funeral services will be conducted Saturday, 11 a.m. in Preston Fourth ward chapel, by Bishop A. E. **Bell**. Friends may call at the Webb Funeral Home in Preston this evening and Saturday until time of services. Burial will be in Preston cemetery.

Mr. Christiansen (sic) was born Sept. 20, 1855, in Copenhagen, (sic) Denmark; he had been a resident of this country for the past 53 years - the last 35 in Preston.

Surviving are one daughter, Mrs. Rosie **Bond**, Ogden and 35 grandchildren, 21 great-grandchildren, and one great-great-grandchild. [Editor's **Note**: There were far more than this at that time].

OBITUARY OF MARIE SOPHIE JENSEN

FORMER LAGO MATRON PASSES

Mrs. Christian **Christensen**, mother of Henry Christensen, local resident died at her home in Preston, last Friday. Funeral services held Sunday. Was pioneer resident of Lago.

The passing of Mrs. Christina (sic) Christensen, whose death occured last Friday, removes one of the pioneer women of this section, who for many years made her home at Lago.

Mrs. Christensen died at her home in Preston, September 10th after an illness of but a few weeks, athough she had been in failing health for some time. She was 72 years of age at the time of her death, and while her passing was not entirely unexpected, yet all who knew her were saddened when word was received that she had gone, for none ever entered her home without a warm welcome, nor left without feeling the warmth of a gentle hospitality, so characteristic of the people of her ancestry.

She was born in Denmark in 1854 and when but a young woman, came to America and affiliated with the Latter-Day Saint Church, retaining her membership therein during all the years that followed, and her devout Christian life was an inspiration to the members of her household and to the many people who were pleased to call her their friend.



Christian Christensen and Marie Sophie Jensen



Emma and Aunt Rosie

Emma Yerkes and Rose (Christensen) Fowler Johnson

In 1889 she moved to Lago where she resided with her husband and family until about eleven years ago when they moved to Preston, where they have since resided.

Besides her husband she has to mourn their loss, three children. They being Mrs. W. H. **Fowler** of Lago, Mrs. Thomas **Hopkins** of Soda Springs and Henry C. **Christensen,** manager of the creamery here at Grace.

lmpressive and largely attended funeral services were held at Preston last Sunday in charge of Bishop **Hawkes.** The speakers were W. H. **Mendenhall** of Lago, an old time friend of the family and H. T. **Peterson** and Anton **Jensen** of Preston. Interment was in the Preston Cemetery.

In their bereavement, the husband, son and daughters have the sympathy of many friends throughout this section of Idaho.

Börne Velsignelser i

122 Carl Henry Conrad Christensen Christian Christensen
Marie Sophie Christensen 7 Mai 1884 Kjöbenhavn
2 juni 1889 C.C.A. Christensen

123 Anna Theodora Christensen Christian Christensen
Marie Sophie Christensen 6 Octbr 1886
Kjöbenhavn 2 June 1889 C.D. Fjeldsted

Exact copy of Birth Record and Place of Birth and LDS Blessing Record (GS #41,941)

Christensen Christian 20 Septbr 1855 Finerup 22 Mai 89
Kjobenhavn Henry Jensen 23 Mai 1889
J.C.A. Welbye Emigreret 8 August 1889

Marie Sophie 23 June 1854 Löve 2 Mai 89
Kjobenhavn Henry Jensen 23 Mai 1889
C.C.A. Christensen Emigreret 8 August 1889

Emma Petrine 30 April 1877 Torupegaard 27 Mai 89
Kjobenhavn Henry Jensen 2 June 1889
J.C.A. Weibye Emigreret 8 August 1889

Exact copy of LDS Baptism and Confirmation Dates. Their Birth Date is also given.
Notice that the date of emigration is also given on the Church Records.



Henry and Emmaline (Jensen) Christensen

The Six Children of Christian Christensen (1855-1949) and Marie Sophie Jensen (1854-1926) and Their Descendants.

1. Emma is our direct line and her story preceded this.

2. Anna Marie was born 16 November, 1880 at Copenhagen, Copenhagen County, Denmark. She died during an epidemic of Diptheria on 18 August, 1886 at age five.

3. Olga Theodora was born 20 May, 1882 at Copenhagen, Copenhagen County, Denmark. She died of Diptheria on 14 October 1886 at four years of age.

4. Henry Charles Conrad was born 7 May, 1884 at Copenhagen, Copenhagen County, Denmark. He came with his family to Lago, Oneida County, Idaho in the Fall of 1889 at age five. He married Emmaline **Jensen** 18 February, 1903 at Logan, Cache County, Utah. Emmaline was born 10 February, 1882 at Lago, Oneida County, Idaho. Her parents are Henry **Jensen** and Mary **Christensen.** Henry **Jensen** went on a mission to Denmark from 1887 - 1889 and converted Christian **(Christensen** IIa and Marie Sophie **Jensen** IIb to the LDS Church. Henry Jensen's son-in-law also went on a mission to Denmark in 1903 - 1905 and met Conradine, daughter of Hans Peder **Jensen** IIc and other family members while he was there. Child 5 and 6 are on page 651.

Stories of Henry and Emmaline by their Children

Henry's daughters Margie (**Lloyd** of Salt Lake City), DeVona **Whitehead** of Pocatello and Dorothy **Adams** of Soda Springs and son Dean **Christensen** of Boise have sent stories about Henry and Emmaline.

Henry came to America (Lago, Idaho) when eight years of age. He purchased the creamery business from L. J. **Durrant** moving it from Lago to Grace where he operated it until the time of his death.

In 1903 he married Emma **Jensen** in the Logan Temple. Soon after their marriage he was called on a mission for the L.D. S. Church to his native Denmark.

Upon his return, he continued to work in the church, and community. At the time of his death, he served as First Counselor of the Grace First Ward, City Councilman and a member of the local school board. He was a staunch Democrat and worked entirely for the interests of that party. He was elected in 1930 as County Commissioner in Bannock County and served for two terms. At the time of his death on 13 January, 1934, he served as Chairman of the County Commissioners.

Mother loved flowers. She always had a wide variety of house plants. Her yard was filled with all kinds of beautiful flowers for all seasons. I especially remember her prize peonies and sweet peas. She spent many long hours working in her flowers.

She was an excellent house-keeper. Every spring and fall, everything was

taken outside and thoroughly cleaned. I remember putting fresh straw under the old rag rugs.

When Henry went on his mission to Copenhagen, Emma rode on horseback from Lago to Soda Springs to send him money. She caught trout in Whiskey Creek for their dinner, and was never able to eat another fish in later years.

I remember her (Emmaline) saying she would sooner dance than eat. She with Mrs. Jones or Mrs. Allsop started the H. Y. N. Club (Help Your Neighbor).

I remember her washing and helping our Grandpa Anderson who lived next door to us. He would turn the old washer for her before we had an electric one. Every year she would fix dinner for the older widowed women around town. She worried about older people. I wonder now if she ever did anything for fun.

I remember Mrs. Jones and Mrs. Johnson coming to do their Relief Society Teaching and she would give them a cup of coffee and always warm bread or cake.

I remember one time she was staying with us (Devona's family) and Lawrence Welk was on. She said they couldn't hold a candle to the Rodenbach boys. She was in a mellow mood and wanted to treat all of us. She sent Billy to Albertson's for ice cream and how pleased she was to serve us.

One thing she taught us was how to work, and each day you should accomplish one extra thing besides the routine things.

I think I (Dean) was about ten years old when this took place in my mother's life. My mother inherited some money from her father at about the same time as Henry Ford came out with his classic Model T Ford. She decided that it would be a good idea to spend her inheritance and buy this new beauty.

One day it was time to take the eggs to the store to trade for other staples that the family needed. She decided to take Dorothy and Joe with her. She dressed them up in their Sunday best as well as herself as they wanted to show off the new car to its best advantage. She also decided to wear her new hat, wide rimmed, trimmed with flowers. No respected lady dressed up in those day's without a hat.

The three of them set off down the country road, which was narrow, winding and very rough; not like the country roads of today. They were doing just fine until she rounded a curve, kinda on a hill, and low and behold what was in front of her, but a bunch of sheep crossing the road. She completely forgot that she had brakes on the car and took for the barpit which was a ditch run along the bottom. Needless to say, when she finally stopped, the car was stuck in the mud. She had gone through the roof of the car and when she landed back in her seat, unhurt, except her pride, her Sunday go - to - meeting hat was sitting right up on top of the car covering up the hole she had made in the roof as she had gone through it. The girls were frightened to death, but nary an egg was broken.

They called Dad and I to come and pull the car back up on the road with the horse and buggy. I'm sure that Dad inherited the inheritance right then and there at least as far as driving the car went as she never drove again for thirty years.

OBITUARY - EMMALINE CHRISTENSEN

Grace, Idaho

Mrs. Emmaline (Jensen) **Christensen** 78, died Thursday in a Lava Hot Springs Hospital of causes incident to age. Born 10 February, 1882, Lago, Caribou County (sic) to Henry and Mary **(Christensen) Jensen.** Married to Henry **Christensen** 18 February, 1903, Logan Temple, Utah, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. He died in 1934. Lived most of her life at Grace. Active member of L.D.S. Church. Survivors: sons Dean, Soda Springs; Gilbert, Kermit both Salt Lake City; daughters Mrs. Evan (Dorothy) **Adams,** Grace; Mrs. Bill (DeBonna) [sic] **Whitehead,** Pocatello; Mrs. Dan (Margie) **Lloyd,** Salt Lake City; 12 grandchildren, 12 great grandchildren, brother James **Jensen,** Salt Lake City; Sisters Mrs. Dan **Stevenson,** Clearfield, Utah; Mrs. Alice **Greaver,** Preston. Funeral Monday 1:00 p.m., Grace LDS Tabernacle. Friends call Allen Funeral Home, Sunday, Monday from 10:00 a.m. at Tabernacle. Burial Grace Cemetery.

A list of Henry's descendants is found at the end of this section.

5. Anna was born 6 October, 1886 at Copenhagen, Copenhagen County, Denmark. She came to Lago, Oneida County, Idaho when she was about three. She married William Knowles **Herd** 8 October, 1904. He was born 25 June, 1884 at Franklin, Franklin County, Idaho. William's second wife was Mary Elizabeth **McNiel** (married 25 December, 1920) and they had four children. Anna Dora and William had seven children.

   A list of Anna's descendants is found at the end of this section following Henry's family.

6. Rose Pearl Marie is the only American born child of Christian and Marie. She was born 1 August, 18 90 at Lago, Oneida County, Idaho one year after her family arrived there. She married William **Fowler** (born 8 September, 1887) They had six children. Rosie's husband deserted her around 1930. No trace of him was ever found. Her family was raised in Ogden and she is remembered by many. The Editor (Thomas) visited her in February of 1983. She died in Ogden shortly after that. She was ninety three and had a good memory for her age. She was the last living sibling of Emma (**Christensen) Hopkins.** (All information on this family was received from Aunt Rosie and genealogical records from Grace **(Davis) Hopkins** and from Greg **Fowler** of Layton, Utah. The lists of Rosie's family follows after Henry and Anna's families.

The Descendants of Henry Charles Conrad Christensen (1884 - 1934) and Emmeline Jensen (1882 - 1960) md. 1903

1. Howard Henry **Christensen** (Infant)

2. Dean Philander **Christensen** (1907 -) and
   Mattie **Alsop** (1906 -) md. 1925

   Conard Dee **Christensen** (1931 -) and
   June Colleen **Shannon** (1932 -) md. 1952

Holly Dee **Christensen** (1954 -) and
James **Stava** (?) md. 1978

Dee **Christensen II** (1955 -) and
Gloria **Smith** (?) md. 1983

Todd Kieth **Christensen** (1963 -)

3. Josephine Eleanor **Christensen** (1909 - 1959(and
Max **Chambers** (1909 - 1974) md. 1974

Venice Jean **Chambers** (1932 - 1975) and
Edward Jackson **Berrett** (1928 -) md. 1951

Elesa Berrett (1952 -) and
Tyrone Penn **Shuman** (?) md. 1973
Issue Unknown

Nina **Berrett** (1953 -) and
Craig Eugene **Gardner** (?) md. 1975
Issue Unknown

Kirie Ann **Berrett** (1957 -) and
Robert Kenneth **Brown** (?) md. 1978

Lori Jo **Berrett** (1958 -) and
Ronald Carl **Grow**
Issue Unknown

Mark Edward **Berrett** (1961) and
Susan **Smedley** (?) md. 1984
Issue Unknown

Matthew Reed **Berrett** (1968)

John Richard **Berrett** (1970)

Sandra Joy **Chambers** (1937 -) and
C. Edwin **Flandro Jr.**
Keene **Hueffle**

Melanie **Flandro** (?) and
Frank **Green** (?) md. ?
Issue Unknown

Corey **Flandro** (?)
Jan **Gasser**
Issue Unknown

Jeralyn **Flandro**

Kirk Steven **Flandro**

Max **Hueffle**

4. Harry Frederick **Christensen** (1911 - 1912)

5. Dorothy Marie **Christensen** (1913 -) and
Evan Andrew **Adams** (1905 - 1987) md.1934

Von **Adams** (1936 -) and
Veona **Davenport** (1939 -)
Tammy **Adams** (1952 -)
Issue Unknown
Alan **Adams**
Issue Unknown

Barry **Adams** (1941 -) and
Janice **Schrader** (1947 -)
Issue Unknown

6. Agnes Wanda **Christensen** (1915 - 1916)

7. Gilbert Jensen **Christensen** (1917 - 1918) and
Evelyn D. **William** (1916 -) md. 1935

Karen Joy **Christensen** (1942 -) and
Verold Hugh **Johnson** (1940 -) md. 1965
Graydon Kierstinh **Johnson** (1967 -)
Christian Michael "D" **Johnson** (1969 -)

8. Dora DeVona **Christensen** (1919 -) and
William B. **Whitehead** (1914 -) md. 1939

Willard **Whitehead** (1941 -) and
Judy **Lawn** (?) md. 1971
Issue Unknown

Mary Jo **Whitehead** (1945 -) and
James **Mulich** (?) md. 1966
Issue Unknown

Richard **Whitehead** (1953 -) and
Debbie Green **Thompson** (?) md. 1984
Issue Unknown

9. Emma Margie **Christensen** (1922 -) and
Daniel Denton **Lloyd** (1923 -) md. 1942

Lynn H. **Lloyd** (1943 -) and
Merrolyn L. **Johansen** (Divorced)
Todd Lynn **Lloyd** (1963 -)
Shaun Louis **Lloyd** (1965 -)

Larry Dean **Lloyd** (1945 -)

Paula Kae **Lloyd** (1952 -)
Dale Edward **Johnson** (1952 -) md. 1971

Jeremy Edward **Johnson** (1974 -)
Amber Lynne **Johnson** (1977 -)

10. Kermit Conrad **Christensen** (1925 -) and
Gayla **Gorton** (1925 -) md. 1943

Pattie Janine **Christensen** (1948 -) and
David Wayne **Schwab** (1945 -) md. 1967
Jeffrey Duan **Schwab** (1968 -)
Janet **Schwab** (1971 -)
Deryl Clark **Schwab** (1974 -)
Brent Dell **Schwab** (1976 -)
Karen **Schwab** (1978 -)

Carol Ann **Christensen** (1949 -) and
Robert Joseph **Ridge** (1947 -) md. 1969
Rebekah **Ridge** (1973 -)
Robert Clark **Ridge** (1978 -)
Steven Douglas **Ridge** (1980 -)
Christine **Ridge** (19181 -)
Jennifer **Ridge** (1984 -)

Kevin C. **Christensen** (1961 -)

The Descendants of
Anna Theodora Christensen (1886-1928) and
William Knowles Herd (1884 - 1947) md. 1904

1. Dora **Herd** (about 1905)

2. Marguerite Marie **Herd** (1906 - 1973) and
Charles Leo **Hobbs** (1901 -) md. 1926

MarLee **Hobbs** (1934 -) and
Jackie D. **Gordon** (1934 -) md. 1956
Issue Unknown

3. Gwendolyn Grace **Herd** (1907 - 1985) and
Abram Clifford **Whitehead** (1904 - 1971) md. 1927
Stillborn (1928)

Shirley **Whitehead** (1904 - 1971) and
Frayne Reginald **Hobbs** (?) md. 1948
Issue Unknown

Marilyn **Whitehead** (1931 -) and
Dennis Martin **Lowe** (?) md. 1948
Issue Unknown

Joyce **Whitehead** (1933 -) and
Rolland **Buttars** md. 1950 (divorced 1956)
Roland Jay **Hodges** md. 1960 (divorced 1965)
Perry Earl **Shumway** (?) md. 1973

Gwen Marie **Whitehead** (1938 -) and
Joseph Claine **Baird** (?) md. 1961
Issue Unknown

4. Weldon Christian **Herd** (1908 - 1961) and
Nellie Manilla **Dawson** (1909 -) md. 1928

Dora D. **Herd** (1929 -) and
Vernon J. **Ellis** (?) md. 1949
Issue Unknown

Paul Weldon **Herd** (1931 -) and
Nereece **Nilson** (?) md. 1947
Issue Unknown

Hellen Beth **Herd** (1932 -) and
Rex **Rigby** md. 1950 (divorced
Robert **Reich** md. 1956 (divorced)
Robert **Sargent** md. 1965
Issue Unknown

Rene **Herd** (1934 -) and
Merle Eugene **Adamson** (?) md. 1952
Issue Unknown

5. Kermit James **Herd** (1909 -) and
Elsie Marie **Larsen** (1908 -) md. 1929 (Lives in Logan & has genealogical records)

Kermit James **Herd** Jr. (1930 -) and
Loan **Larsen** (?) md. 1954
Issue Unknown

Kieth Larsen **Herd** (1932 - Infant)

Sharon **Herd** (1933 -) and
Glen **Bright** (?) md. 1950

LeGrand Larsen **Herd** (1936 - Infant)

James Irvin **Herd** (1938 - Infant)

Hope **Herd** (1940 -) and
Gary Lynn **Hymas** (?) md. 1950?

Gay Marie **Herd** (1943 -) and
Verl Brent **Satori** (divorced)
Roy Charles **Smith** (annulled)
Earl William **Abbott**

6. Donald Robert **Hurd** (1911 - 1956) and
Margaret **Dunkley** (1913 -) md. 1935 div. 1952
Delpha **Wakly** md. (?)

Beverly Dee **Hurd** (1938 -) and
George William **McLain** md. 1953 (divorced 1957)
Donald Richard **Sherman** md. 1957
Issue Unknown

Kent Donald **Hurd** (1940 -) and
Rosalie **Moyes** md. 1961
Issue Unknown

Patricia Kay **Hurd** (1947 -) and
Michael Swertfeger md. 1963 (divorced 1968)
Dewayne Aldon **Hill** md. 1973?

7. Homer Christensen **Herd** (1912 - 1962) and
Dorothy **Hunsaker** (1913 -) md. 1940

Vicki **Herd** (1942 -) and
Garth Stone **Winn** md. 1960
Issue Unknown

Dorothy Voneal **Herd** (1944 -) and
Ronald Lynn **Hoagland** md. 1964 (divorced 1977)
Ray Arthur **Friess** md. 1977

Issue Unknown

Wendy **Herd** (1948 -) and
Douglas Paul **Wyatt** md. 1969 (divorced)
Kent **Jensen** md. 1982
Issue Unknown

Homer Bruce **Herd** (1951 -) and
Sharon Dodge **Phillips** md. 1974
Issue Unknown

Laurie Ann **Herd** (1953 -) and
Michael Verl **Peterson** md. 1972

Issue Unknown

Michelle **Herd** (1955 -) and
David Richard **King** md. 1975
Issue Unknown

8. Garland William **Herd** (1913 -) and
Venna **Swainston** (1919 -) md. 1938

Judy **Herd** (1941 -) and
Joseph Favri **Nielson** md. 1965
Issue Unknown

Kathleen **Herd** (1945 -) and
Carl Craig **Nielson** md. 1960
Issue Unknown

Diane **Herd** (1952 -) and
Steven Darrell **Drury** md. 1973
Issue Unknown

Scott Garland **Herd** (1954 -) and
Dalynn **Miller** md. 1980

Issue Unknown

9. Baby **Herd** (1916)

The Descendants of
Rose Pearl Marie Christensen (1890 - 1983) and
William Bennett Fowler (1887 - ?) Deserted in 1930 md. 1909 and
Harvey Bond (Divorced) and
Kenneth E. Johnson (Divorced)

1. Elden C. **Fowler** (1910 -) and
Ruby **Noyes** md. 1934 (Divorced). She has remarried and is now
Ruby **Tippetts** (Ogden, Ruby has genealogical information).

Jacqueline (?)

Donald **Fowler (?)** (University of Nevada, Reno)
No additional information

Vance **Fowler** (?)
No additional information

Kee Rae **Fowler**
No additional information

2. Evan J. **Fowler** (1912 -) and
Emma Lou **Stone** md. 1938
No Issue

3. Jay **Fowler** (1914 -) and
Jean **McNinch** md. 1947
Daniel **Fowler**
No additional information

4. Anona Pearl Marie **Fowler** (1915 - 1955)
George Thomas **Gomm** md. 1934

Nolan **Gomm** (1935 -)
No additional information

Doreen **Gomm** (1937 -) and
Larry **Banz**
No additional information



↑
Anna Dora and William Herd

Rose and William Fowler
↓



5. Grantley W. **Fowler** (1919 -) and
Helen Elizabeth **Pruitt** md. 1943
No additional information

6. Conrad William **Fowler** (1924 - Infant)

7. Dee William **Fowler** (1928 -) and
Barbara June **Dopp** (1928 -) md. 1949

Greg William **Fowler** (1956 -) and
Leslie **Evans** (1956 -) md. 1977
Megan **Fowler** (1978 -)
Christan William **Fowler** (1980 -)
Spencer Robert **Fowler** (1983 -)
Alyson **Fowler** (1986? -)

Susan **Fowler** (1961 -) and
Kurt **Dandoy**
No additional information

CHRISTEN JENSEN IIa
11 August, 1828 - 4 October, 1861

MARIA LARSEN (LARSDATTER) IIb
23 April, 1831 - 2 August, 1918

The Paternal Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Christen was born in Herslev, Finderup Parish, Holbaek County, Denmark. His parents were Jens **Larsen** IIIa and Else Kirstine **Nielsdatter** IIIb. Her parents were Lars **Larsen** IIIc and Karen **Olsdatter** IIId. The two lived close to each other in different towns and they were married 4 July, 1852 in Hallenslev Parish. Christen was a lease-holder without land and a laborer and lived to be thirty-three. He died from lung trouble. They had three children and lived at Torgegavn.

The Maternal Aunts and Uncles of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Lars Peter **Christensen** was born 20 October, 1852 at Hallenslev Parish. According to Christian, he died by accidental hanging at age twelve (about 1864). Lars worked for a man and they went to see about some geese. The man left him there with a rope and returned to the house to get feed. When he returned, Lars was hanging in a tree that grew over a big ditch. He must have become tangled in the rope, slipped and got caught.

2. Christian (Ia) is Emma's father and his story precedes this.

3. Jens Peter **Jensen** was born 20 October, 1858 at Hallenslev Parish.

Maria remarried after Christen's death on 28 May, 1863 to Lars Peter **Hansen.** She had four children with Lars. She was baptised about 1855 or 1856 into the LDS Church. With Lars and their four children they came to the U.S. on board the USS Nevada in 1879 or 1880. It was a twelve day crossing and there were two hundred people on board. One note indicates that they took the train and got off at Huntsville, Utah. They must have lived awhile in Utah at Mantua. Marie walked to Brigham City everyday except Sunday for seven years to do washing for a family. She died at Lago (then Bannock County) Idaho and was buried there in 1918.

Jens Peter and one son gave some opposition to the church. Jens spent some time in an asylum at Blackfoot, Idaho. He died 2 August, 1898 in Lago.

HANS PEDER JENSEN IIc
20 November, 1827 - ?

CATRINE SOPHIE ANDREASEN IId
Dates Unknown

The Maternal Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Hans was born at Saeby Parish, Holbaek County, Denmark. His parents were Jens **Hansen** IIIe and Maren **Nielsen** IIIf. Catrine was born nearby at Gierslev Parish, Holbaek County. Her parents were Andreas **Hemmingsen** IIIg and Johanne Conradine **Skou** IIIh. Hans and Catrine were married in Saeby Parish on 28 December, 1849. They had six children.

The Maternal Aunts and Uncles of Emma Petrine Christensen.

1. Conradine Frederikke **Jensen** was born 6 July, 1852 in Gierslev. She married Lars **Larsen.**

2. Marie Sophie **Jensen** is Emma's mother and her story precedes this.

3. Peder Wilhelm **Jensen** was Marie's twin. They were born 23 June, 1854 at Gierslev. He died 18 March, 1855 as an infant.

4. Hanne **Jensen** was born 19 April, 1856 at Gierslev. She died at age forty eight about 1904.

5. Peder Wilhelm **Jensen** was born 24 February, 1858 at Gierslev and is a twin to number 6.

6. Andreas Anthon **Jensen** was born 24 February, 1858 at Gierslev.

Their mother Catrine was called Carradina by Emma Petrine. Uncle Henry **Christensen** (Emma's brother) saw her and her family while on his mission to Denmark (1903 - 1905) so she must have lived at least until age seventy eight. No mention is made of Hans, so perhaps he died before then. Marie Sophie (#2) was the first of this family to come to the United States. Conradine (#1) was lively like Elsie **(Hopkins?).** She had a dairy and cheese store in Copenhagen and Marie Sophie worked there while Grandpa **Christensen** (Ia) was in the Army. Their father Hans (IIc) was a miller. Wilhelm (#5) was a baker and Anthon (#6) was a farmer.

Catrine joined the LDS Church in Denmark and remained there. She later left the church and was rebaptised into the Lutheran Church. All the above information was researched by Cecil **Hopkins** (Chapter 15) and a Sister Elna **Anderson** in Copenhagen when he was on his mission in 1950-1951.



Catrine Sophie Andreasen

JENS LARSEN IIIa
25 June, 1797 - ?

ELSE KIRSTINE NIELSDATTER IIIb
Dates Unknown

Paternal Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Jens and Else were both born in Herslev, Finderup Parish, Saeby, Holbaek County, Denmark. According to the 1981 IGI, Jens was born on 25 June, 1797 (Microfilm #49,471). Jens' parents were Lars **Hansen** or Lars Hansen **Skaaning (or Skonning)** (IVa) and Eva Katherine **Jensdatter** (IVb). Else's parents IVc and IVd are not known to us. They were married 26 June, 1818 at Reeds (Ruds) Vedby Parish, Holbaek. We don't know where or when Jens died, but Else died about age forty two in 1833 in Herslev, Finderup Parish. He was a leaseholder without land. They had six children.

Paternal Great Aunts and Uncles of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Lars **Jensen** was born 7 September, 1818 at Reeds, Vedby Parish. **The legal and ecclesiastical (Lutheran) custom in Denmark at that time (according to Series 605 pp. 25 of The World Conference on Records, Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, 1980; Salt Lake City, Utah;) tells us that a "couple posted the Banns (Danish equivalent is 'Lysninger'). This was a contract to become married which is of much more commitment than engagement. The Banns lasted three weeks and allowed anyone who opposed the marriage to speak. At the end of the three weeks they moved into their home and lived together for thirty six weeks. If all went well, then they were married. Thus it is probable that Lars was born ten weeks after the marriage, but forty six weeks after the period of Banns. That would be ten to eleven months after they legally moved in together, so it's okay folks!!!!

2. Dorthe **Jensdatter** was born 18 June, 1820 in Reerslev (according to the 1981 edition of the IGI Microfilm #044,512.

3. Karen **Jensdatter** was born 28 January, 1822 in Reeds.

4. Kirsten **Jensdatter** was born 14 September, 1824 in Reeds and died 15 April, 1833 at age eight. Perhaps there was some epidemic as Dorthe died two weeks earlier.

5. Christen **Jensen** IIa is our direct line and his story preceded this. He was born 1 August, 1826 and was the first born at Herslev.

6. Ane Sophie **Jensdatter** was born 14 April, 1832 in Finderup Parish, Herslev.

The above was researched by Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes** (Chapter 5) with the help of Genealogist Axel Norlit of Copenhagen (1963).

LARS LARSEN IIIc
Christened 3 November, 1793 - 19 June, 1852

KAREN OLSDATTER IIId
Christened 30 January, 1803 - 26 October, 1879

Paternal Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Lars was christened at Hallenslev Parish, Torpegavn, Holbaek County, Denmark, the son of Lars Peder **Conrad** (or **Conradsen**) **IVe** and Marie **Larsdatter IVf** at Ovtved, Saeby Parish, Holbaek County. Karen was the daughter of Ole **Oveson (IVh)** and
Kirstine **Hansdatter (IVg).** Lars was a small holder and laborer. They were married 19 May, 1829 in Hallenslev Parish. Lars died at age fifty eight on 19 January, 1852 and Karen at age eighty six on 26 October, 1879, both in Hallenslev. They had six children (is this the magic number?)

Paternal Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Marie **Larsdatter** (or **Larsen**) is our direct line and her story preceeds this.

2. Johane **Larsdatter** (or **Larsen**) was born 8 October, 1834 at Hallenslev Parish. The 1981 IGI lists 2 November, 1834 Christening Record on Microfilm #49,475.

3. Ane Kirstine **Larsdatter** (or **Larsen**) was born 21 March, 1838 at Hallenslev Parish. The 1981 IGI lists 1 July, 1838 on Christening Record on Microfilm #49,475.

4. A still born girl was born 11 March, 1841 at Hallenslev Parish.

5. Peder **Larsen** was born 9 October, 1843 at Hallenslev Parish. He died 10 October or November, 1843 as an infant.

6. Peter **Larsen** was born 22 or 23 April, 1845 at Hallenslev Parish.

The above information was initiated by Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes** (Chapter 5) and verified on the IGI by the Editors.

JENS HANSEN IIIe
Christened 11 November, 1804 - ?

MAREN NIELSEN IIIf
1802 or 1806

Maternal Great Grand Parents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Jens was Christened in Saeby Parish, Holbaek County, the son of Hans **Sorensen** IVj and Lise **Jensen IVk.** Maren was born 1802 or 1806 in Nelose, Holbaek County, and we do know her parents IV l and IVm. Jens and Maren were married 11 December 1824 in Saeby Parish. We have no information on their deaths. they had eight children.

Maternal Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Jens **Jensen** was born 13 June, 1825 in Saeby Parish.

2. Hans Peder **Jensen** IIc is our direct line and his story preceeds this.

3. Christen **Jensen** was born 25 Janauary, 1830 in Saeby Parish. The 1981 IGI has 14 March, 1830 in Christening Records, Microfilm #049,472.

4. Wilhelm **Jensen** was born 29 November, 1834 in Saeby Parish. The 1981 IGI has 8 February, 1834 on Microfilm #049,4742

5. Ingeborg Sophie **Jensen** was born 25 January, 1838 in Saeby Parish. IGI has 1 April, 1838, Microfilm #049,472

6. Christiane **Jensen** was born 21 September, 1840 in Saeby Parish and died 2 June 1845 at age four.

7. Frederikke **Jensen** was born 10 November, 1844 in Saeby Parish. IGI has 29 December, 1844 on microfilm #049,472

8. Ane Kirstine **Jensen** was born 7 May, 1846 in Saeby Parish. IGI has 12 July, 1846 on microfilm #049,472.

The differences in the dates for the most part will be the difference between the actual birth date and the christening date. The microfilm #049,472 is a Christening Record from Saeby Parish.

ANDREAS HEMMINGSEN IIIg
About 1782 - 9 april, 1829

JOHANNE CONRADINE SKOU IIIh
Christened 31 March, 1786

Maternal Great Grand Parents of Emma Petrine, Christensen

Andreas was born in Gierslev Parish, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County and died there. We do not know his parents. Johanne was christened in Kalundborg Parish, Holbaek County. Her parents were Hans Jorgen **Skou** IVq and Nicoline Fredericha **Beisher** IVr. We do not have marriage information, but they had five children.

Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Frederick Viuf **Andreasen** was born 11 April, 1814 in Gierslev Parish.

2. Sophie Frederiche **Andreasen** was born 1 April, 1819 in Gierslev Parish. The 1981 IGI has 19 February, 1812 on patron submitted batch #7,933,250 sheet 22 found on microfilm # 1,260,629.

3. Niels **Andreasen** was born 3 October, 1821 in Gierslev Parish.

4. Catrine Sophie **Andreasen IId** is our direct line and her story preceeds this.

5. Ane Margrethe **Andreasen** was born 20 February, 1827 in Gierslev Parish.

There were very few Andreasen's on the IGI. This could be interchanged with Andersen.

The name Skou did not appear on the IGI, but the name Schou did appear. However, none of our family appeared in either area.

This is all we have on generation III.

LARS HANSEN IVa
1763 or 1767 - 8 January, 1836

EVA CATRINE JENSDATTER IVb
about 1763 - 25 January, 1832

Paternal Great Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Lars' information is uncertain. A genealogist from Denmark, Axel **Norlit** gives us some leads. The Ruds (Reeds) Vedby Parish, Holbaek County (formerly Saebygaard) is lost before 1814. According to military records, Lars was born there and used "Lars **Hansen Skanning** or Lars **Skonning** as his name. The register reports "Lars **Skonning,** pauper at Vedby Hospital, seventy three years old, dead 8 January, 1836". Lars marriage to Eva was his second marriage but we do not know who his first wife was. He witnessed his daughter Karen's wedding to Hans **Johansen** on 8 May, 1819 and is listed as "small holder Lars **Hansen Skonning** at Vedby. He was a 'small holder without land." His parents were Hans **Larsen Va** and Lisbeth **Oldsen Vb.**

Eva, on the Ruds Vedby Parish Register, is listed as "Eva Catrine (Cathrine or Catrine) **Jensdatter,** small holder Lars **Skonning's** wife, sixty nine years old, dead 25 January, 1832. She was born about 1763. Her parents are not known to us **(Vc and Vd).** Lars and Eva were married either 19 February, 1792 or 14 March, 1792 in Saeby Parish. (1981 IGI quoting a marriage register gives the date as 14 March, 1792, microfilm #049,471). Both died in Ruds Vedby Parish. They had four children.

Paternal Great Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Karen **Larsdatter** was born in Holmstrup Parish, Holbaek County on 24 November, 1793. She married Hans **Johansen,** a tenant lease holder at Ruds Vedby on 8 May, 1819. The wedding was witnessed by her father Lars IVa and Morten **Thuesen** (related?) at Ruds Vedby Parish. Karen and Hans had a child Peder **Hansen,** born 30 March, 1819. Another source indicates 1 April, 1819 and that the child was Christened on 8 May, 1819.

2. Jens **Larsen IIIa** is our direct line and preceded this (born 25 July, 1797).

3. Hendrick **Larsen** was born 22 June, 1806 in Faarevejele, Ruds Vedby Parish, Holbaek County. He is listed also as Hendrik and lived twenty eight years in Copenhagen, Rigensgade 423, dead 1829. His father was Lars **Skonning** and he had a "County Passport for Copenhagen 26 January, 1825."

4. Ane Katherine **Larsdatter** was born about 1799. She was listed as "dead" 11 January, 1832, thirty three years old, pauper at Vedby." She is also listed as "unmarried," at Vedby, and the putative father, lease holder Hans **Johansen** at Herrestrup, Skellebjerg Parish." Their children are:
    1. Lars **Hansen,** born 11 June, 1824, dead 14 June, 1824.
    2. Kristen **Hansen,** born 11 June, 1824, dead 21 June, 1824. The children died at the home of Lars **Skonning.** The first two children are twins.
    3. Johanne **Andersdatter** born 7 April, 1826. "Sponsors...small holder Lars **Skonning's** wife Eva Katherine at Vedby." Again the researcher lists her (Ane)..."and the putative father, master builder Anders **Holst** both at Vedby."

LARS PEDERSEN CONRAD IVe
Christened 12 August, 1753 - 14 June, 1811

MARIE (MAREN) LARSDATTER IVf
About 1761 - 14 June, 1811

Paternal Great Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Lars was Christened and died in Solbjerg Parish, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. His parents are Peder **Conradsen Vj** and Margreathe **Jorgensdatter Vk** who was Peder's second wife. He was a farmer and small holder. Marie died at age fifty, but we have no information except the death date above. She was buried in Solbjerg. They were married 8 May, 1781 in Solbjerg Parish. Best men at the marriage were Peder **Conradt** at Solbjerg and Lars **Conradt** at Hong. Lars was thirty seven years at death and both he and Marie died and were buried on the same day. They had four children.

Paternal Great Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Peter **Larsen** born 3 December, 1786 at Solbjerg Parish.

2. Ane **Larsdatter**, born 28 December, 1788 at Solbjerg Parish.

3. Cat(h)rine **Larsdatter** born 4 February, 1792 at Solbjerg Parish.

4. Lars **Larsen** born 13 November, 1793 at Solbjerg Paarish is our direct line **IIIc** and his story precedes this.

Sources for the above are Etta **Bekkemellon** and Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes** (Chapter 5).

OLE or OLUF OVESEN IVg
Christened 26 February, 1764 - 24 September, 1828

KIRSTEN HANSDATTER IVh
About 1761 - 9 November, 1837

Paternal Great Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Ole was Christened in Hallenslev Parish, Saebygäärd (now Holbaek) County, the son of Ove **Nielsen Vn** and Ingeborg **Nielsdatter Vp.** In 1803 he is listed as a small holder in Ovtved, Saeby County. Later, he is shown in Torpegavn, Hallenslev Parish as a Freeholder. He also appears on Löve District, Hallenslev Parish, Holbaek County, Probate records. On the marriage certificate he is listed as a "bachelor Ole **Aagesen**" being married to the "maid Kirsten **Hansdatter** at Falkenhoj, married 19 July, 1795". Ole's name Aagesen is the same as Ovesen and is "undoubtly identical" and "often differently spelled" according to Axle Norlit. The Hallenslev Parish Register is the source for all of the above.

Kirsten may also be from Hallenslev. We do not have her parents **Vq** and **Vr.** Both Kirsten and Ole died in Hallenslev Parish. They had six children.

Paternal Great Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Johanna **Ovesen** was christened 17 February, 1796 in Saeby and died 2 March, 1796 (Infant).

2. Hans **Ovesen** was born 16 July, 1797 in Saeby. He married Maren **Mauretsen** and he died 1 January, 1813 which makes both the marriage and the death questionable.

3 Inger Marie **Ovesen** was born 2 July, 1800 in Saeby Parish.

4. Karen **Olsdatter** IIId is our direct line and her story preceded this.

5. Ingeborg **Ovesen** was christened 20 July, 1806 in Hallenslev Parish.

6. Lars **Ovesen** was Christened 1 July, 1810 in Hallenslev. He died 1 January, 1813, the same day listed for his brother Hans above.

It is possible that we may also know Kirsten's brother and his family. Christen **Ovesen** was Christened 28 August, 1768 and married Dorthe **Hansdatter** (born about 1766). They were married and had two children Karen (Christened 23 November, 1800;) and Bodil (Christened 12 August, 1804). Dorthe died 13 December, 1827 at about age sixty one. All this paragraph is listed in Hallenslev except the two children might have been Christened in Torpe or Hallenslev. Christen was a smallholder in Torpe Parish, Holbaek County.

Information through Emma **(Hopkins) Yerkes** with Etta **Bekkemellon** with Axel **Norlit** as researcher at Copenhagen (1964).

HANS SORENSEN IVj
About 1772 - 3 November, 1799

LISE JENSEN IVk
About 1775 - ?

The Maternal Great Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Hans was born and died in Saeby. Lise was also born at Saeby, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. We do not know any of their parents (generation V). They had three children.

Maternal Great Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Stillborn boy born 17 October, 1802 in Saeby.

2. Jens **Hansen** IIIe is our direct line and his story preceded this.

3. Sara Marie **Hansen** was born 3 June, 1808 in Saeby. 1981 IGI says 3 January on Christening Record.

Information supplied by Cecil **Hopkins** (Chapter 15) and his helper Mrs. **Anderson** (Copenhagen).

HANS JORGEN SKOU IVq
About 1754 - ?

NICOLINE FREDERICHA BEICHER IVr

Maternal Great Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Both Hans and Nicoline were born in Kalundborg Parish, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. They had two daughters.

Maternal Great Great Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Ane Sophie **Skou** was born 24 March, 1784 and died 28 December, 1784 in Kalundborg Parish, Holbaek County.

2. Johanne Conradine **Skou** IIIh is our direct line and her story preceded this.

This is all the information we have on generation IV.

HANS LARSEN Va
About 1725 - about 1787 (62 years at death)

LISBETH OLDSEN Vb
About 1730 - About 1787 (57 years at death).

Paternal Third Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Hans was born in Ruds Vedby Parish, Love District, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. He was a butcher. We do not have information on his parents. Lisbeth was also born in Ruds Vedby and we do not know her parents. They had one child to our knowledge.

Paternal Great Great Grandfather of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Lars **Hansen** IVa (also known as **Skanning or Skonning)** is our direct line and his story preceded this.

We have no information on Sections Vc - h.

PEDER CONRADSEN Vj
About 1718 – 1787 (69 years at death)

MRS. PEDER CONRADSEN Vk-1
About 1722 – 11 May, 1761

MARGRETHE JORGENSEN VK-2
About 1735 – 1781 (52 years at death)

Paternal Third Great Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Peder was born in Hong, Finderup Parish, Love District, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County and died there. His father was Conrad **Pedersen** (generation VI) and we have only one more VI. He married twice. We don't know the name of his first wife, but she is our direct line. She was born and died in Solbjerg, Orslev Parish, Love District, Saebygaard County. She had three children of whom our direct line descends.

Peder's second wife Margrethe, was born and died in Solbjerg. They had seven children (children 4 – 10). Peder was a small holder at Solbjerg.

Paternal Great Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen.

1. Lars **Pederson (Conrad)** IVe is our direct line and his story preceded this.

2. Margrete **Pedersen** was born 9 february, 1755, probably at Solbjerg.

3. Another child (name unknown) born 21 May, 1758 probably at Solbjerg.

Second Wife – Margrethe – all born at Solbjerg.

4. Conrad **Pedersen** Christened 6 January, 1761, buried 15 February, 1761 (Infant).

6. Conrad **Pedersen** Christened 31 May, 1762, died 25 August, 1765 (three years).

7. Jens **Pedersen** Christened 1 January, 1764 died 1 September, 1765 (1 1/2 years).

7. Ane Cathrine **Pedersen** Christened 20 July, 1766.

8. Conradt **Pedersen** Christened 1 January, 1769 married Else **Thomsen** 26 January, 1794 and died 17 May, 1848.

9. Bodil **Pedersen** Christened 21 April, 1771.

10. Johan Henrich **Pedersen** Christened 23 April, 1775.

Information from researcher Axel **Norlit.**

OVE NIELSEN Vn
About 1731 – 26 June, 1772

INGEBORG NIELSDATTER Vp
7 September, 1732 – 27 June, 1814

Paternal Third Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Ove was married 11 June, 1762 to Ingeborg. His marriage and death took place in Hallenslev Parish, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. He was a farmer. We do not have any information on his parents (generation VI). Ingeborg was born, married and died in Hallenslev. Her parents are one of two ancestors we have in generation VI and they are Niels **Tarchildsen** VI and his wife (no name available).

Ove and Ingeborg had four children. After Ove died (age forty one), Ingeborg lived forty two more years (age eighty two). She married Niels **Jorgensen** (second husband) and Oluf **Laursen** (third husband).

Paternal Third Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Ole or Oluf **Ovesen** IVg is our direct line and his story preceded this.

2. Kirsten **Ovesdatter** was Christened 8 December, 1765 at Hallenslev Parish and married Hansen **Christen.**

3. Christen **Ovesen** was Christened 28 August, 1768 at Hallenslev and married Dorthe **Hansdatter.** See their story under IVgh last paragraph.

4. Laus **Ovesen** was Christened 7 October, 1770 at Hallenslev and died 20 August, 1828.

This is all the information we have on generation V.

CONRAD PEDERSEN VIs
Dates Unknown

MRS. CONRAD PEDERSEN VIt
Dates Unknown

Paternal Fourth Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Conrad is from Hong, Finderup Parish, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. He had seven or perhaps eight children born at Hong.

Paternal Fourth Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Peder **Conradsen** Vj is our direct line and his story preceded this.

2. Soren **Conradsen** was born in 1723. He married Engeborg (Ingeborh) born approximately 1721 and died 16 June, 1784 at age sixty three. Soren was a small holder. They had one child Margrethe who was Christened 14 June, 1761 (or 1767) in Hong.

3. Lars **Conradsen** was born in 1728 and was a Smallholder. He married Sidse **Christensdatter** who was born 1729. They had four children.

    1. Christen **Larsen;** Christened 19 November, 1758 at Hong, Finderup Parish.
    2. Rasmus **Larsen;** Christened 25 March, 1764 at Hong, Finderup Parish.
    3. Maren **Larsdatter;** Christened 2 July, 1765 at Hong, Finderup Parish.
    4. Anders **Larsen;** Christened 9 July, 1769 at Hong, Finderup Parish.

4. Anders **Conradsen** was a farmer from Finderup Parish. He married Johanne **Pedersdatter** (born 1733) whose second husband was Jens **Jensen.** Anders and Johanne had three children all born in Finderup.

    1. Condradt **Andersen;** Christened 1 April, 1758.
    2. Jens **Andersen;** Christened 31 May, 1762.
    3. Margrethe **Andersdatter;** Christened 29 April, 1764.

5. Jens **Jensen** was a farmer born 1737 or 1740. He married Johanne **Pedersdatter** who was born 1733 and whose second husband was Anders **Conradsen. [Editor's Note:** Sounds like they exchanged wives, but could be totally wrong?] Jens and Johanne had four children all from Finderup.

    1. Anders **Jensen;** Christened 28 August, 1768.
    2. Karen **Jensdatter;** Christened 6 January, 1771.
    3. Jorgen **Jensen;** Christened 26 June, 1774.
    4. Peder **Jensen;** Christened 21 August, 1777.

6. Maren **Conradsdatter** no information.

7. Hans **Conradsen** was born 1753, and was a famer at Torpe, Hallenslev Parish. He married three times. The first wife (no name) married 21 July, 1782. Second Bodild **Nelausdatter,** married 26 December, 1783 in Hallenslev. She and Hans had four children (1-4) below. Bodild was born 1757 but her burial date 24 October, 1783 does not fit the children's birth dates as they were born after the time, so perhaps these are the children of the third wife. Third is Anne **Christendatter,** born 1772. Our record shows the fifth child as hers but all four may be hers.

    1. Nelous **Hansen;** Christened 10 October, 1784 in Hallenslev.
    2. Anders **Hansen;** Christened 14 January, 1787 in Hallenslev.
    3. Peder **Hansen;** Christened 24 June, 1792 in Finderup.
    4. Conrad **Hansen;** Christened 5 June, 1796 in Finderup.
    5. Christen **Hansen;** Christened 17 January, 1802 in Finderup.

8. We have records of a possible eighth child but she would have to have been fourth to seventh born. Her name is Margrethe **Conradsdatter** of Vedby, born about 1737 and died at age seventy on 2 March, 1807. She married Claus **Borgen** of Tjornlunde, Finderup Parish, on 21 November, 1800 ('betrothal'). If this is true she was sixty three years old at her marriage. There are no children.

NIELS TARCHILDSEN VIcc
About 1705 – About 1754

MRS. TARCHILDSEN VIdd
About 1709 – ?

Paternal Fourth Great Grandparents of Emma Petrine Christensen

Both Niels and his wife were born in Hallenslev, Saebygaard (now Holbaek) County. We do not know their parents or any other information except that they had six children who were all born at Hallenslev.

Paternal Fourth Great Uncles and Aunts of Emma Petrine Christensen

1. Ingeborg **Nielsdatter** Vp is our direct line and her story preceded this.

2. Maren **Nielsdatter** was born 11 March, 1737.

3. Jens **Nielsen** was born in 1740, married a) Kirsten **Jensen** and b) Karen **Larsen**. He was buried 13 April, 1804.

4. Johanne **Nielsdatter** was born 3 November, 1743, had no issue, and died in 1743.

5. M. **Tarchild** was born 6 January, 1745, married a Christensen and was buried 24 March, 1796. His second marriage was to Karen **Vincentzen.**

6. Niels was born 28 June, 1748 and died in 1751.

This reseach was provided by Ellen **Christensen** with Julius Hartvig **Hansen** listed as Family Representative. We have no other information on generation VI

SUMMARY

This is the end of the research on the ancestry of Thomas John **Hopkins** and Emma Petrine **Christensen.** It is all we have available and we have not verified much of it. We hope that it is informative, fun, and interesting, and that it will provide leads for others to do research. The editors would be pleased with any additional additions, deletions, changes or correcting of any of the material and are willing to try to assist anyone in pursuing information of which we might have more data.

In conclusion we have provided some background information on the countries of Denmark and Wales. We hope you will enjoy learning a little about the countries our ancestors came from.

DENMARK: BACKGROUND OF OUR FAMILY

Emma Petrine **(Christensen) Hopkins** was born in Denmark in 1877. Her parents and all of her ancestors that we know of came from Holbaek County in Denmark. We have genealogical records of these people back to approximately 1700. So let's take a look at this country and its history leading up to the period from 1700 to the nineteenth century. Perhaps even the early Vikings are our ancestors!

PHYSICAL FEATURES

A study of geology and topography shows that most of Denmark is underlain by Pre-Columbian rock that has been covered with thousands of feet of Sedimentary rock. Some places have a thin cover of glacial material, and in places the rock is exposed. All the area was covered during the early glacial advances except for the western half of Jutland. The eastern islands are the last remaining evidences of the former land bridge between Jutland and Sweden that existed during the period when the Baltic was an inland sea.

The surface of Denmark is generally flat to rolling and covered with morainic and glacial wash material. The highest point in Denmark is only five hundred sixty seven feet and is found eight miles north of the city of Horsens in Jutland and in the center of the Silkeborg Hills which extend north and south. The terrain of eastern Jutland and of the islands off the coast is chiefly hilly moraine with several small lakes and old melt water troughs. Elevations of more than three hundred feet are found on Fyn, Bornholm and in the south central area of Sjaelland. The latter is where our family were located in Holbaek.

There are about four thousand, six hundred twenty two miles of coast and only forty two miles of land frontier (along the north German border). Because of the physical configuration of Denmark there are only a few significant rivers, none of which are in Holbaek. On the island of Sjaelland the most important fiords are the Ise, the Roskilde, the Kalundborg and the Avno. There are many glacial lakes, especially in east central Jutland. The total lake surface area is about two hundred fifteen square miles.

Denmark has a Marine West Coast climate. Because of its size and the fact that no point is distant from the sea, Denmark is more temperate than its latitude suggests. The mean annual temperature is forty five degrees Fahrenheit. Summer temperatures average 59 degrees and Winter about thirty two degrees. The average annual precipitation is twenty four inches. Wind directions change frequently, but is generally from the west and southwest. Calm weather for more than a day or two is rare. The soils of eastern Jutland and the islands are loamy and the most productive. Holbaek is a rural and farmland area. Scattered areas of beech, with pine and birch on Bornholm, bring the wooded area of Denmark to less than ten percent of the total land area. Other natural vegetation includes the typical low shrubs of the heaths and dunes. There are no large animals other than a few deer in the parks.

PEOPLE: RELIGION: SCHOOLS

In 1975 the population of Denmark was nine hundred thirteen thousand. The total ara is only 16,614 square miles. More than half the people are found on the islands with almost a million in the Copenhagen area. More than half are found in rural areas. The principal means of employment are agriculture, fishing, industry,

handicrafts, construction, commerce, transportation, professional and administrative positions. Do you know that "Lego" blocks come from Denmark?

The established church in Denmark is the Lutheran Church although freedom of religion is extended to others. Catholics, Jews, Methodists, Reformists, Baptists and Irvingites numbered seventy thousand in 1950. When the Christensens joined the Mormon Church in the 1880's they were considered non-conformist and had to leave the country.

Since the government and social reformations began in 1814, education has been compulsory for children from ages seven to fourteen. The school time in years is shorter than most. A four or five year course if offered in the primary system. They then enter an intermediary school where there is a choice of academic or pre-vocational courses. At fifteen the children may try for entrance into a one year Real Class which prepares them for the examination to enter civil service apprenticeship, a commercial high school, or certain professional schools. They may also compete for entrance into the Gymnasium (advanced high school) or the first two years of college in preparation for entrance into the University (Copenhagen and Aarhus) or engineering college. Danish schools are considered today to be among the finest of schools in the world and within the past thirty five years have demonstrated high efficiency in educating its youth.

FARMING, FISHING, AND RESOURCES

The cool, moist summers and mild winters of Denmark are particularly adaptable to raising cattle and forage crops. The area devoted to agricultural production totals about twelve thousand square miles, or about three quarters of the total land area. There were about two hundred ten thousand farms in 1950 with an average of about thirty seven acres. Since there are so many small holdings, the typical farm is closer to about sixty acres. Chiefly a grain producer and exporter until the 1880's (when our family left) Denmark has since then developed its animal husbandry and the marketing and processing of agricultural products through the highly efficient co-operatives.

The North Sea is the source of about one half of the total value of the Danish fisheries. It is especially good for haddock and large size cod. The Little Belt, the Great Belt and the Baltic Sea yield larger amounds of Cod. Herring is the chief catch in the Belts, the Sound and the southern Kattegat. Other important fish of commercial value are flounder and eel. The mineral resources of Denmark are of very little importance. Kaolin and granite are mined on the island of Bornholm; peat and lignite in southern Jutland; and limestone and chalk are quarried for cement.

GOVERNMENT

The constitutional monarchy of Denmark is governed under the Grundlov or charter of June 5, 1953. The executive power is vested in the monarch, who exercises it through a cabinet of fourteen ministers who are required to have the confidence and support of the Folketing (Parliament). The legislative power lies jointly between the monarch and the parliament. The king may declare war or sign a peace treaty, however, without the consent of parliament. All able-bodied men between age eighteen and twenty five are subject to a sixteen month military, naval, or air force training. During the 1880's our own Christian Christensen served his military obligation.

HISTORY

Excavations have uncovered evidences, especially in kitchen midens and barrows, of Stone Age people (in what is now Denmark) before 2,000 B.C. There are also remains of the Bronze Age Beaker people with traces of contacts reaching into southern Europe. The Danes are first mentioned as a people on the edge of civilization, in Roman records and histories. Perhaps these could be remnants of the Lost Tribes of Israel. During the ninth and tenth cenuries the Danes, along with other warrior bands from Scandinavia, attacked and sometimes settled in England, Ireland, Scotland and the coasts of Europe.

The kingdom was united under **Gorm** and his son Harold **Bluetooth** in the tenth century. In the next century, under **Sweyn** and especially under his son **Canute the Great,** Denmark was the center of an empire including most of Scandinavia and England. Although the empire soon dissolved after **Canute's** death, the contacts with England and the rest of Europe greatly influenced Danish culture.

In 826, **King Harold** was converted to Christianity, and shortly after **St. Angsar** began the work of preaching and conversion, which over the next several centuries succeeded in establishing Christianity in Denmark. Protestantism, early introduced into Denmark by Lutheran preachers, had a measure of sympathy from **Frederick I** (1523-1534) and support from his successor **Christian III** (1534-1559). The latter made Lutheranism the official religion of Denmark.

The general currents of liberalism and constitutionalism that affected Europe in the nineteenth century reached Denmark. Provincial assemblies were formed according to laws of 1831 and 1834, but **King Christian VIII** (1839-1838) refused to yeild to requests for a constitution to replace the written grant of absolute monarchy of 1660. His successor, **Frederick VII** (1848-1863), accepted the Grundlov drafted by an assembly of all three estates on June 5, 1849. In later years this was responsible for making Denmark a limited and constitutional monarchy.

One reason for the king's acceptance of the constitutional demands was the external difficulties of Denmark. Rising Nationalism in Denmark demanded the unification of Schleswig and Holstein with the Danish State, and a greater use of the Danish language. At the same time the German speaking people of those areas opposed the Danish Nationalism. In a brief war (1848-1850) these two duchies were absorbed by Denmark. When **Christian IX** accessioned in 1863, a new conflict broke out over the position of Schleswig-Holstein. Prussia, rising to military pre-eminence, defeated Denmark, and the settlement placed the duchies under the joint administration of Prussia and Austria.

Reduced in size and committed for the succeeding period to a policy of neutrality, Denmark concentrated on economic and social development. Under the leadership of men like **Bishop Grundtvig,** the eductional principles of the folk schools were developed. The small farmers were organized in the co-operative movement. Improvements in agricultural methods and the demand for Danish produce abroad marked important trends in the economy. The nineteenth century was notable in Danish literature for figures like Georg **Brandes,** the critic, Sören **Kierkegaard,** the religious philosopher, and for the unique genius of Hans Christian **Andersen.**

This is the Denmark that our ancestors knew. Our Christensens left late in the nineteenth century and began our own United States and Idaho heritage.

AN APPRECIATION OF WALES: LAND OF SONG

Though the rugged landscape of Wales seems to be brooding, mysterious, in an almost constant veil of mist, the love of life in the Welsh people is irrepressible. Nowhere does it burst forth more happily than in poetry and music. Even in the days of the ancient Druids there seems to have been bards. A Welshman sings as naturally as a bird; and even when he speaks, his voice is likely to have a bell-like timbre. Welsh poetry has a cadence all its own. In spite of centuries of hard toil and little material wealth, a burden that is being eased only in the present century - the Welsh have never lost grace and joy.

The following "Appreciation of Wales" is taken from the Book of Remembrance compiled by D. R. **Roberts**, grandfather of my friend and neighbor Janet **(Roberts) Balmforth**, says Grace **(Davis) Hopkins.**

I desire to impress upon our families a sense of appreciation of our Welsh Ancestry. We need not ever be ashamed of little Wales and her people, little in area and comparatively few of population, yet big in what she and her sons have done in the uplift and advancement of the world. Everyone, in whose veins flows the blood of the Welsh people, should have some knowledge of the history of their ancestry and of the characteristics and achievement of their descendants of grand old Wales. I suggest that you study it and you will have a feeling of thankfulness and pride and know that you need not take second place to anyone by reason of your humble birth, and know too, that there is that in you that will enable you to rise to the top in any and every desirable thing, especially in the intellectual and spiritual realms. It is the purpose of these few lines to merely call your attention to these things - make you hungry to know more about them is the excellence of Wales and Welsh. There is an old Welsh saying as follows:

> "Cas gwr na charor wlad a'i nagodd" which means in English, but not as forcefully: Hateful is the man who does not love the land that gave him birth. It will be well to remember this.

THE LANGUAGE

Welsh is the natural language of poetry or story or music. The words naturally blend onto these things creating beauty and power. The first lispings of the new-born babe, before learning the corrupted language of its parents, is pure Welsh. Professor William **Apmandо** said, "If you are sufficiently conversant with the Welsh language, you can coin, from the roots of the language, a new word to fit or describe anything in creation. You need not borrow words from any other language."

NATIONAL SPORTS

For National Sports, England had her fist fights, Italy her cock fights, Spain her bull fights, France her duels and other national pride in their physical contests. But the great national past-time of Wales was the "Eisdeddfod" both national and local. These were gatherings for friendly contests in compostion, music, poetry, oratory, the arts, etc. They were inspirational and stirred the very souls of the people. How wonderful is such a national sport. "Sport" does not express it nor does "past-time" for it was neither in its true sense. Coin an English word to express it, if you can for it means more than both of these terms. If you cannot coin such a word, then borrow a word. It is "Eisdeddfod."

Wales is a singing nation - the greatest choral singers in the world. Everybody sings. The iron worker, the collier, the slater and all other classes of workmen, as they leave their hard daily tasks and wend their ways homeward, they will join in song together, every part of the song in perfect rhythm and melody with joyous animation, until the hills and valleys of old Wales fairly ring with their rich music. The human voice is the richest and finest music there is - the Creator so designed it.

DISTINGUISHED CHARACTERS

Many of the world's greatest leaders in every worthwhile endeavor and uplift had flowing in their veins the lifeblood of the Welsh people. Let us see if we can call attention to some of them.

On October 7, 1932 at 7:30 in the evening there was presented in the Salt Lake Tabernacle a great pageant entitled "Birthright of Joseph the Seer."

The colorful pageant gave a picture of the ancestry of the Prophet Joseph **Smith** from Father Adam down through the ages to the Prophet himself. Part of his ancestral line was shown as coming through **Howell, the Good,** King of Wales (Briton). A scene at the court of King Howell was shown and I had the honor of representing the "Herald Bard" in that court and as officer it was my duty to declare the genealogy of **Owain,** son of Howell the Good, back through some twenty five generations to **Anna,** daughter of Joseph of **Arimathea** who was a cousin of the Virgin **Mary,** the mother of our Savior. This Anna was taken to Briton by her father and she married the king of Wales or Briton and bore two children, viz: **Beli the Great,** a son and **Penardim,** a daughter. The Prophet Joseph's ancestry is traceable through the descendants of both of these children (Genealogical Magazine, April, 1930 p. 85). It was amusing how many people seemed rather anxious to trace their ancestry through Wales after this pageant had been presented. Men and women of Welsh descent may be found among the leaders of every upward and onward movement everywhere in the world.

WALES CONTRIBUTION TO AMERICA
by
John James

I paid a visit to Wales in 1929, following an absence of close to forty five years. Among the places visited was Aberystwyth, Cardiganshire, a most beautiful seaside resort, where the College of Wales is situated in a section of the historic town. I became acquainted with Professor J. D. **Williams** professor of history. That gentleman took me for a hike up a nearby mountain, from the top of which, we could see the whole of Wales, North and South. He outlined in skeleton from the contribution of Welshmen to America in statesmanship, education, industry and religion - great and essential services on which in the eyes of the civilized world, a nation's reputation is built.

After naming each of the twelve counties of Wales, six in the North and an equal number in the South, Professor Williams said: "Mr. **James,** we proudly refer to this little section of country as the 'Cradle of Liberty', and some of us are egotistical enough to think that had there been no Wales, there possibly would have been no United States of America." Pointing his finger in a certain direction he said: "Over yonder was born Howell **Dda** (Howell the Good), the great law giver of the eighth century. Howell's laws among other regulations, provided for the

protection of life, liberty and property from arbitrary spoilation, trial by jury and the right of a wife not to testify against her husband. They also redressed numerous grievances connected with laws then in force in the principality of Wales and elsewhere. Howell's laws became a part of the Magna Charta, the great Charter of Liberty granted by King **John** at Runnymede, June 15, 1215, and the man who forced King John to sign his name on the 'dotted line' was none other than William **Marshal** of West Wales, Earl of Pembroke. As you perhaps know, the Magna Charta was written into and became a part of the American Constitution.

"Pointing again in the direction of Snowden, North Wales, my friend continued: "In that farm house to your right was born the grandmother of Thomas **Jefferson**, the man who wrote your 'Declaration of Independence' and where, on the 22nd of February, 1723, was born Richard **Price**, son of a dissenting Minister. In 1776 Mr. Price published his 'Observations of Civil Liberty and the Justice and Policy of the War with America.' Richard **Price**, as I have before informed you, was born at Tynton, Llangeinor, Glamorganshire, South Wales, February, 1723 and died in London, April 19, 1790.

"He probably gave as much or more constructive service, counsel and help to the struggling American Colonies, and during the formative period, to the nation - than any man that ever lived. He charted the course, blazed the path and pointed the way for the early Americans to follow.

"Dr. **Price** was a preacher of the gospel of human liberty and human rights. Benjamin **Franklin** holds him in unbounded admiration, and said it was Richard **Price** who precipated the American Revolution by advising that, if King **George** put that tax of a 'penny a pound' on tea in Boston Harbor, the colonists should rise in their might and dump the cargoes in the sea. So, you will observe that the famous 'Boston Tea Party' had its origin, not in a Massachusetts indignation meeting, as people were led to believe, but in the quiet precincts of a humble Welshman, three thousand miles away, and almost under King George the Third's nose, in London.

"Tom **Paine** wrote 'Common Sense' and the 'Age of Reason' but it was Price's 'Civil Liberty' that roused public opinion on both sides of the Atlantic and determined the 'Thirteen States' to take issue with the then King of England, George the Third.

"Jefferson said it was Price who convinced the world of the iniquity of George the Third.

"That little booklet, of Dr. Price's, 'Civil Liberty' found its way across the Atlantic and was circulated throughout the length and breadth of America. It inflamed the whole people of your land, and in Britain transformed public opinion to an extent which divided Parliament. It was Richard Price, who forced the issue. Price's little book was the most powerful deciding factor in determing America to declare its independence. He advised both Jefferson and Franklin to call a congress or convention and announce to the world their position, their reasons and their purposes. The result was the Declaration of Independence, the Fourth of July, and the birth of your great nation.

Here is an abstract from Dr. Price's book: 'Every member is a free state, having his property secure, and knowing himself his governor, possesses a consciousness of dignity in himself, and feels incitments to emulation and improvement to which the miserable slaves of arbitrary power must be utter strangers.

In such a state all the springs have room to operate, and the mind is stimulated to the noblest exertions. But to be obliged from our birth, to lock up a creature no better than ourselves as the master of our fortunes; and to receive his will as our law--what can be more humilitating? What elevated ideas can enter a mind so situated? Agreeably to this remark the subjects of free states have, in all ages been most distinguished for genius and knowledge. Liberty is the soil where the arts and sciences have flourished; and the more free a state has been, the more the powers of the human mind have been thrown into action and the greater number of free man has it produced. With what luster so the ancient free state of Greece shines in the annals of the world. How different is that country now under the great Ture? The difference between a country inhabited by men, and by brutes, is not greater.

"There are reflections which should be constantly present to every mind in this country. As Moral Liberty is the prime blessing of men in his private capacity, so is Civil Liberty in his public capacity. There is nothing that requires more to be watched than power. There is nothing that ought to be opposed with more determined resolution than its encroachment. 'Sleep in State, as Montesquiew says, is always followed by slavery.'

"On October 6, 1778 the American Congress resolved as follows: 'That the Honorable Benjamin **Franklin,** Arthur **Lee,** and John **Adams** be directed forthwith to apply to Dr. **Price** and inform him that it is the desire of Congress to consider him a citizen of the United States and to receive his assistance in regulating their finances; that if he shall think it expedient to remove with his family to America to afford such assistance, a generous provision shall be made for requiting his services.'

"So you will see, Mr. **James,** that this ancient and forgotten tale of America's greatest and best of friends I'm now relating to you was the Welshman, Richard Price. Franklin declared the resolution I have just read to you was the very embodiment of the voice of wisdom and was the call of the United States to the ablest men of the day to come to America and assist in the formation of a government which would establish the policies of equal justice and the fundamental rights of the people, together with a sound conservative, yet constructive financial policy.

"A little north of where Mr. **Price** was born is the birthplace of Robert **Morris,** financier of the War of the Revolution, of whom General **Washington** said he doubted if the Revolution would have carried, had it not been for this same **Morris.**

"South of us was born in 1559, Roger **Williams,** founder of the State of Rhode Island, who gave America its first law on the 'Liberty of Conscience'. That law held the power of the Civil Magistrate only to the bodies, goods and outward state of men, and not to their souls and consciences.

"Roger **Williams** founded the City of Providence in 1653 and established there a government of 'pure democracy'. He actually set up a government which served as a model for the form of government which was ratified by the American Colonial Fathers nearly a hundred and fifty years after. It is not generally known, but a fact nevertheless, that Williams was aided by four other Welshmen, namely Thomas **Harries,** Richard **Williams,** William **Reynolds** and Thomas **Hopkins.** These men showed their inherited love of liberty all through the years which followed in Rhode Island's history. I use the work 'inherited' advisedly, for I know with the Welsh people the

love of liberty is born and bred in the bone.

"A certain writer said: "If Welsh influence in New England had been that of **William's** only, the Nation he represented might well feel proud, and the Nation he served might well feel thankful.

"From the same section of the country which gave you **Jefferson** came William **Penn,** who stands the first among the law givers whose names and deeds are recorded in history. He founded Pennsylvania, and I think you will agree with me when I say that no other State in the American Union can boast of such an illustrious founder; none begat their social career under auspices so honourable to humanity.

"The actions of Patrick **Henry** came from yonder little village. Henry is accorded the place in history of being the greatest and most eloquent of American orators. One of his speeches made in the year 1775 is on a par with that of **Caractacus,** the Great Welsh Chief, given before the Roman Emperor **Claudius,** 55 B.C. Patrick **Henry** asked, 'Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased, at the price of chains, and slavery? Forbid it! Almighty God, I know not what course others may take, but, as for me, give me Liberty, or give me death!"

"My companion went on in this strain naming the great educators Wales had given America, and said: "One of the greatest of your American Universities, Yale, bears the name of its Welsh founder, Elihu **Yale** of Plas Newydd, North Wales. His body reposes in yonder Church Yard (Wrexham).

"Benjamin **Harris,** native of South Wales, published the first newspaper in America about 1679, and received a commission from the Governor of Massachusetts in 1692 to print the laws of that State.

"I came almost not mentioning that among the signers of the Declaration of Independence were seventeen men who were of Welsh birth or origin. Let me name a few. There were Stephen **Hopkins** of Rhode Island, William **Williams** of Connecticut; Francis **Hopkinson** of New Jersey; John **Morton** of Pennsylvania; John **Penn** of Virginia; Arthur **Middleton** of South Carolina; Button **Gwinnett,** a native of Swansea, Wales, delegate from Georgia; Benjamin **Harrison** and Richard Henry **Lee** of Virginia; (History says that the last named signer had the honour of offering the resolution declaring the colonies free and independent.) Francis Henry **Lightfoot** another signer from Virginia was also of Welsh origin. Of the four delegates sent to New York to the Continental Congress in 1776, a native of Long Island, Francis **Lewis,** who (pointing south) was born over there. The third was Lewis **Morris,** born of Welsh parents. I might mention that of your thirty-one Presidents, eight of them were of Welsh ancestry. James **Monroe,** William Henry **Harrison,** James A. **Garfield** and Benjamin **Harrison** are but a few.

"Thus I could go on ad finitum. I believe, however, that I have given you sufficient historical data to prove what I said to you at the outset that Wales, or the portion of it I have pointed out to you is justly entitled to what is claimed for it, 'The Cradle of Liberty'."

WALES
CYMRU

"The intense love of the Welsh for their country is readily explained by the very loveliness of Wales itself. It is a loveliness made up of vivid contrast--bare rugged peaks and green peaceful valleys-tranquil mountain lakes and foaming rivers--treeless heights and deep forests--far stretching sands--small bays close guarded by towering rocks-sunlit tranquility and stormy majesty. In Wales you step into the romance of the past, for nowhere has history left more abiding marks. In this country of a hundred castles, the Age of Chivalry seems not so very long ago, as you pass under the Portcullis of Caernarvon Castle where the first Prince of Wales as an infant was installed in the Principality by his Father **Edward I.** Wales appears as a storybook delightfully alive and real, as you tread the circles once sacred to the rites of the Druids, or gaze from battlements where the Ancient Britons waited and watched for the invaders' approach.

"Wales is rich in historical relics. There are innumerable monuments of prehistoric institutions. Cave dwellings, bee-hive houses, burial places with pebbled floors and sides, stone circles, balanced stone tables, stone pillars, alley ways leading to clusters of stone habitations all indicated the stages by which tribal congregations and ordered communities prepared for successive stages in social progress. There are Roman relics in all parts of Wales. There are roadways and buildings with ample evidence of the military organization maintained by the Roman occupying armies for three centuries. There are everywhere traces of ancient mines and smelting of metals; iron, lead, copper, and gold were known and have been discovered in association with other relics of early civilization. Wales has a long tradition of national pride and of her own culture. The advent of Christianity in the early Roman period is commemorated in the ancient churches and colleges in which the ancient British Christians had their direct contact and with the parent Church of Rome. When the Normans came, the Welsh resisted the invaders and did not suffer loss of independence for several centuries. In this period many campaigns were launched for the conquest of Wales. The Normans consolidated their gains step by step and built or took over castles held by the Welsh princes. There are still over a hundred castles in Wales--each of them marks the area of armed struggles and the centers of administration until Wales was joined to England and sent its own representatives to the Parliament at Westminster.

WELSH NAMES

History is also revealed in many important place-names. Many towns bear names derived from the Roman occupation. For example Caerleon, the fortress of the Legions (it was the Roman Headquarters); Caerdydd, the fort of Didius; Festiniog, the fort of Festin. Seven or eight centuries after the Roman conquest the Norsemen occupied parts of Scotland, Ireland, and England e.g. Anglesey, Swenysey, Bardwey, Tenby, Stockholm and Skomer. Towards the end of the eleventh century the Norman barons came to Wales and built their castles in strategic places, some of which bear their Norman names (Beaumaris, Montgomery). But most of the place names in Wales are of Celtic origin. To the Welsh, Myndd is a mountain, bryn a hill, mor the sea, llyn a lake, afton a river, cym a valley, bwlch a gap, coed a wood, llan a church. With an elementary knowledge of Welsh it is easy to discover the origin of most place-names and to trace the main features on the map. About one-third of the entire population to speak the language fluently. The proportion varies considerably

from county to county. Welsh is the living tongue of great beauty and power. It has been well written for over one thousand, five hundred years and has a wealth of unbroken poetic and literary use which is becoming increasingly known and acknowledged. The vital national culture is fostered and enriched by an increasing flow of new books in Welsh; by the Eisteddfod, a competitive festival of the music, poetry, and the arts and crafts which are features of Welsh community life; in the schools and universities, and in the regular Welsh programmes of the BBC. The influence of the latter is highly satisfactory and has helped to maintain the highest standard of literary, musical and dramatic representations in both languages. As a result both of this cultural tradition and its health-giving climate, Wales boasts today of a large number of famous schools to which parents sent their children from all over the British Isles.

In the welcome sunshine and warmth, the hillside farms and pastures assume a cheerful aspect. The scene is frightened by the presence of flocks of hardy mountain sheep, even up to the highest peaks in the summer when the pasture has its short season of growth and colour. There are miles of dry stone built walls which extend over the hills and far away. They mark the boundaries of the sheep farms and serve for shelter when in winter the rain and cold descend over the sheeplands. Lower down we see the scant woodlands and the roads leading down to the sea.

The counties of Wales and Monmouth have still maintained their ancient boundaries and their ancient names, though usage has altered some in their spelling. The North has the highest mountains with broad stretches of firm and safe sandy beaches, broken only by sheltered bays surrounded on the land side by lofty cliffs. The climate is mild, the temperature of the sea is well above the average on the coast of Britain. The scenery varies according to the elevation and to the character of the prevailing rocks. Mid-Wales is not so mountainous, but there are wide areas of high land with impressive features and beautiful prospects. The two largest rivers of Wales start from the mountains of Montgomery and end their course together in the Severn Estuary. The Southern seabord is exceedingly attractive. The natural scenery of the South has softer lines and wider stretches of flat fertile valley lands.

LAND, PEOPLE AND LANGUAGE

Wales is a little larger than New Jersey. Highest elevation, 3,560 feet. Population; 2,601,000, or 324 persons to the square mile. Rich coal beds in the valleys of southern Wales are the country's greatest natural resource. These deposits have been mined for more than one hundred fifty years and still have large reserves of coal.

The People: No one knows how long men have lived in what is now Wales. Crude stone tools found along the coasts show that primitive men lived there at least twelve thousand years ago. The first inhabitants of Wales were short and dark-haired. Historians do not know where these men came from. Many other peoples have since lived in Wales, including fair-haired Celts, Norman warriors, and English and Flemish craftsmen. But most Welsh people still have dark hair and dark eyes, as did the earliest inhabitants. They take pride in their kindliness and warm hospitality.

Language: The Welsh language belongs to a group of Celtic languages. It does not use the letters J, K, Q, V, W, and Z. The letters W and Y are sometimes used as vowels. Many Welsh words contain the double L and the double D. The LL is pronounced something like thl or sthl, W like oo and dd like th in this.

CONCLUSION TO THE APPENDIX

This ends the appendix and all information we are providing about our family, our ancestry and historical background. A book such as this never ends, but we had to stop somewhere. We have been receiving new information and submissions as we conclude this book. We hope to receive the names and information on new people as they come into the family. We want to receive and to research more ancestral and allied line information. We welcome new information now and for years to come.

As you have sent us material to complete this book, it is <u>your</u> book. Please keep it current by sending more material in the future. We need others to help and to take over the responsibility of keeping current. As we said before, this is only the beginning.

Thomas D. Hopkins

Rose C. Hopkins
Editors.

INDEX

A

AAGSEN
Ole 668
ABBOTT
Earle William 655
Gay Marie HERD 655
ACKERMAN
Dorothy LEFEVERE 528
James Courtney 524-528
Jamie 524-528
Lori Jean MOORE 524-528
Wilford M. 528
ADAMS
Alan 653
Barry 653
Dorothy Marie CHRISTENSEN 649-653
Evan Andrew 651, 653
Janice SCHRADER 653
John 681
Tammy 653
Veona DAVENPORT 653
Von 653
ADAMSON
Merle Eugene 655
Rene HERD 655
ADRANI
Tara Rae TONGUE 571
AIKINSON
Selina DANA 628
Diane JOHNSON 450
AINSCOUGH
Douglas Reed 450
Heather C. HOPKINS 448-451
Tracy Reed 448-451
AKOI
Raynette Kuuiini FRANCOM 615
ALDER
Dr. 148
ALLEN
Daniel Ross 614
Karma BARNEY 403
Linda TAFOYA SHONWALD 334, 341
Lyda Vaille SHORE 628
Roland R. 433
Teresa Diane NEFF 614
ALLEY
Josh 257
ALLISON
Audrey Elizabeth BEEN 615
Carol Margaret NEFF 615
Christine POSEY 615
Deborah L. KIDD, HALE 615
James Luvern 615
Jody B. KIDD 615
Mark Brent 615
Michael Kent 615
Richard Lamont 615
Richard Luvern 615
Stephanie Jean 615
Valerie Ann 615
ALSOP
Mattie CHRISTENSEN 651
Mrs. 650
ANDERSDATTER
Johanne 667
Margrethe 673
ANDERSEN
Conradt 673
Hans Christian 677
Jens 673
ANDERSON
Betsy Nell LENON 570
Bruce 251
Cheri LOVELESS 611
CLARICE PULLUM, WILSON HOPKINS see Hopkins
Elna (Mrs.) 669
Grandpa 650
Mary BROWNING 569
Matilda 587
Peter 567
Roger, 374, 408-409, 411, 413
Wendolyn WILKES 614
ANDREASEN
Ane Margrethe 666
Catrine Sophie JENSEN IId 636-637, 661, 662, 666
Frederick Viuf 666
Niels 666
Sophie Frederiche 666
ANDRUS
Cecil, Governor 233
ANGSAR
St. 677
ANSON
P. J. 591
ADMANDO
William 678
ARIMATHEA
Anna of 679
Joseph of 679
ARMENTA
Lillias Neill CONNIE 195
ARMSTRONG
Frances ASHWORTH 93
Jack 146
ASHCROFT
Jennifer 614
Kathryn 614
Marvin Ernest 614
Sarah 614
Wendy Lee 614
ASHWORTH
Frances ARMSTRONG 93
Janet Faye HARRIS YANCEY 93, 95
Pratt Wilburt 93
Charlene PITTS 389
ATKINSON
Charlene PITTS 389
Jason 382, 388-389
Jeremy 382, 388-389
Ted Jay 382, 388-389

B

BACH
Sharon Kay HOPKINS 12
BAILEY
Edgel 518
H.L. Mrs. SHORE 619, 626
Jackie Lavon CALL 510, 517, 518
Veta Lavon CHILD 518
BAIRD
Gwen Marie WHITEHEAD 655
Joseph Claine 655
BAKER
Alisa HYMAS 436-444
Angela J. MERRELL 436-446
Emma Lois HERRICK 439
Juanita Maxine HOPKINS FIELDS See Hopkins
Ric "L." 436 - 444
Thomas Levi, 439
Vic 428, 436, 444
BALLARD
Melvin J., 14
BALLS
Earl, 12
Harold, 433
Kenneth G., 13, 551
BALMFORTH
Janet ROBERTS 678
BANZ
Doreen GOMM, 657
Larry, 657
BARBOUR
Angela, 296-299
Dawniel, 296-299
Jack, 295-299
Sandra Elaine DEARBORN PRICE 295-304
BARKER
Ann, 462
BARNEY
Beulah GISH, 573
Bret W., 573
Carold William, 573
Garth, 403
Gaynard William, 573
Karma ALLEN, 402
Kevin Wesley, 573
Launa Carole 573
Lorena Gayle WILSON see Wilson
Wendie Marie PETERSON, 573
BASSETT
Berniece COOMBS, 525
BAUMAN
Eila May GOODRICH 183
Frederica Merle HOPKINS, 81, 180, 185
Frederick Wilbur, 181
Ruby Merle THOMPSON, 181
BEACH
Ann Marie BLACKBURN, 288, 294
Walter, 294
BEARDALL
Levon, 165
Lorraine TOOMEY, 163
BECKSTEAD
Erma ESPLIN, 403
BEDINGFIELD
Hazel PORTER, 487
James Foster, 487
Kent Charles 487
Marcia MATTE HOPKINS see Hopkins
BEEN
Audrey Elizabeth ALLISON, 615
BEICHER or BEISHER
Nicoline Frederiche SKOU IVr 636, 666, 670
BEINS
Stu 440

BEKKEMELLON
Etta 668, 669
BELI THE GREAT, 679
Penardim 679
BELL
A. E. 643
Glen, 581
Jamie Beth, 104, 121, 123, 124
Jilleen Grace LEAVITT MANGERIS See Leavitt
Juli, 581
Marcie Marie, 581
Scott Eugene, 104, 121, 123, 124
Yvonne ELMER
BENDORF
Bessie, 149
BENNY
Jack, 147
BENSON
Bart Gerald, 610
David Joseph, 610
Ezra Taft, 111, 194
BERCHER
George, 617
BERG
George Caleb, 260, 264, 265
Emma Rebecca HOPKINS, BLACKBURN, YERKES See Hopkins
BERNHARDT
Cheryl Eileen DANA, 629
Ronald Ephraim, 629
BERRETT
Edward Jackson, 652
Elesa SHUMAN 652
John Richard, 652
Kirie Ann BROWN
Lori Jo GROW
Mark Edward, 652
Matthew Reed, 652
Nina GARDNER, 652
Susan SMEDLEY
Venice Jean CHAMBERS, 652
BERSCHAUER
James, 272, 277-279, 283
Katie, 272, 278-279, 283
Marylin, 272-279, 283
Michael, 272, 278, 279, 283
Patrick, 272, 278, 279, 283
Sheila 272, 276, 278, 279, 283
BEUS
Albert, 430
Dora Jane PANTING, 430
Eva BUTTERFIELD HOPKINS, See Hopkins
BEVEN
George Jones, 623
BIENZ
Albert, 232
Alice Lovina STOOR HOPKINS See Hopkins
Anna Barbara MEIR, 231
Albert, 232
Lillian PERKING, 234
Martha HICKS, 234
Mary, 232
Rudolph, 229-232
BIGLER
Ann, 607
Betty L. ROBBINS FARRISS 607
Brenda, 607
Christine, 607
Dwight Donel, 607
Earl James, 607
Grant Lee, 607
James, 607
Joseph Bruce, 607
Kenneth Bruce, 607
Kenneth Donel, 607
Kenneth Wilbeck, 607
Mark Earl, 607
Matthew Luane, 607
Nancy Lee WILLIAMS, 607
Nathan Owen, 607
Rae Arlene STONE, 607
Sandi, 607
Thora BROWN, 607
Violet Selina HOPKINS, 607
Wendy BROOKS, 607
BINGHAM
Beverly Phyllis LAW, 411
Ivan, 385
LeOra WHEELER, 385, 411
Marilyn England NEFF, 614
Shirlene EVANS, 382, 385, 411
BJORN
Amelia Kristina HOPKINS, 596
BLACKBURN
Anita Emma, 260, 263, 269, 270
Ann Marie BEACH, 288-294
Barbara Joyce KEARNS, 272-281, 285-304
Claude 265
Emma Rebecca HOPKINS BLACKBURN, BERG, YERKES See Hopkins
Gloria Dean Keziah DEARBORN, 260-266, 295-304
Homer, 39, 57, 59, 260-265 270-273, 288-304
Jessie LASLEY, 265
Joseph Peter, 265, 273
June "Jay" Homer, 189, 260-266, 271-285
Kathleen Ann SPINKS 272-280, 284
Lisa Jane SHULL GATES, 288, 29 294, 553
Luanna Elaine HYDE, 260-265, 288-294
Lyda THARP, 265
Marilyn June BERSCHAUER, 264, 272-279, 283, 553
Mary Ellen JOYCE 189, 260-266, 271-285
Nellie Viola RUSSELL, 265, 273
Nora SALEER, 263
Susan Diane MCGREW 288-293
Wallace LeRoy, 260-266, 287-294, 553
William, 265
BLAKELY
Ella BROWN 541
BLETCHER
Charles, 50-54
Edward, 53
Keziah, Elizabeth HOPKINS, WILLIAMS, See Hopkins
Spicely, 53
BLUETOOTH
Harold, 677
BOLTON
Maggie, 587, 595
BOND
Rose Pearl Marie CHRISTENSEN, FOWLER, JOHNSON See Christensen
Harvey, 657
BORGEN
Claus 673
Margrethe CONRADSDATTER, 673
BORRMANN
Heidimarie HILL, 473
BOSWELL,
Ora GISH, 575
BOUDREAU
Joan Annette COOK, 581
BOUVIA
Elizabeth, 445
BOWLER
Alberta Rae, 615
Charles Cutler, 615
Kay, 615
Louise Mary, 615
Lulu Ann MCKINNEY, 615
Milda Eliza HOPKINS, 615
Naomi Ruth, 615
Ray Hopkins, 615
BOWMAN
Florence SHORE 619, 626
Mr. 619, 626
Stephanie DAVIS 582
BOWNS
Camora CREZEE, 627
BOYER
Lorraine WILLIAMS 581
Mr. 581
BRACE
Elizabeth SHORE IId See Shore
Jane ? IIIh 556, 631
Rebecca, 631
Richard IIIg, 556, 617, 631
William, 631
BRADBURY
Blanch, 628
BRADLEY
Leda Mary PASSEY 253
BRADY
Melanie, 575
Rebecca WOOD 575
Scott Taylor, 575
Todd Joseph 575
BRAINE
Anne SHORE Vs See Shore
BRANDES
Georg, 677
BRECHT
Barry Boyd, 616
Frederick Alfred, 616
Helen Patricia LUNDQUIST, 616
Ritha Jeannette HOPKINS, 600, 608, 616
Steven Barry, 616
Tara Patricia STRICKLAND, 616
BRECKENRIDGE
Bob, 148
BREWER
Patricia HOPKINS, 570

BRIGHT
Glen, 655
Sharon HERD, 655
BRIM
Thelma GAMBLES, 247
BRISTOW
Catherine, 539
David James, 541
E. J., 541, 543
Helen Joan WEST, 541, 543
Jodie C., 541
Maggie Mae BROWN, HOPKINS See Hopkins
Ronnie Joe, 541, 543
Joseph, 541
BROADHEAD
Alaine HOPKINS, 570
BROOKS
Christine Marie, 607
Peter Samuel, 607
Samuel Sterling, 607
Wendy BIGLER, 607
BROTHERS
Edward 583, 595
BROWN
Arleva MACPHERSON 541
Della, 462
Elijah Lancaster, 541
Elvina MARBUT, 541
Ella BLAKELEY, 541
Granvil Cleo, 541
Joyce PASSEY, 253
Kirie Ann BERRETT, 652
Maggie Mae HOPKINS, BRISTOW See Hopkins
Novie HUBBARD, 541
Robert Kenneth, 652
Susan Elizabeth TEMPLE, 541
Thora BIGLER, 607
Venus YORK, 541
BROWNING
David Elias, 569
Effie HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Mary ANDERSON, 569
BRUBECK
Dave, 189
BRUCE
Carol Adele HOPKINS, PARSONS See Hopkins
Darin Robert, 462-473, 549
Emma OLSON, 465
Heather Marie, 462, 469, 472, 473
Lezlie Adele DUNN, 462-469
Lori Lynn SIMPSON, 462-469
Martina Ann HILL, 462, 469, 472, 473
Robert Orson, 456, 462-469
Russell, 465
BRUNSDALE
Esther ELDREDGE, 151
BRUSH
Benjamin N. WILSON, 334, 351-353
Michael, 334, 351-353
Theresa Mary TAFOYA WILSON See Tafoya
BRYANT
Mr. 326
BUNDREN
Helen Rae MARTINSON, NELSON 312,316
Michael, 312, 316, 323
BUNYARD
Pat, 301
BUTTARS
Joyce WHITEHEAD, HODGES SHUMWAY, 654
Rolland, 654
BUTTERFIELD
Bud, 437
Eva BEUS HOPKINS 428
John Owen, 430
BYBEE
Fawnda ROMERO, 429, 439

C

CALDWELL
Dave, 611
Janette LOVELESS, WEST, WELCH 611
Sarah, 611
CALL
Barbara Jean NIELSEN, ROGERS 510-517
Chad Robert, 510, 518, 519
Daren, 510-521
Emma Jean MOORE, 504-521
Ethel Grace PAPWORTH, 512
Jackie Lavon BAILEY, 510, 518 519
Jana Lee, 510, 518, 519
Katie Lynn, 510, 518, 519
Kevin Reid, 510, 519
Laurie Marie HAROLDSEN, 510
Nancy Marie, 510, 518, 519
Osborne, 313, 315, 511
Reid M., 510-519
Robert Daren, 510, 520, 521
Robert Papworth, 504, 510-521
Ryan, 510, 519
Sheri Lynn, 510, 520, 521
Susan Ann THURMAN, 510-514
Thomas John, 512
CAMPBELL
Cynthia Louise WILSON 408-414
Freda Elizabeth GARNER, 413
James Reed, 408, 413, 414
Myra GISH, 575
Michael John, 408, 413, 414
Michael John Jr., 408, 413, 414
Roy Harold, 413
Shaylynn Louise, 408, 414, 414
CANUTE
The Great, 677
CANVIN
Grace or Hester? PARFITT IVm See Parfitt
CAPELL
Charles, 604,
Rhoda Fay, 610
CARACTACUS, 682
CARLSON
Brenda GILES, CARLSON 611
Martin Allan, 611
CARNEY
Judy MARTIN HOPKINS See Hopkins
Michael Dean 486,487, 490, 491
CARR
Juanita HOPKINS 616
CARRUTH
Cheryl Ann GISH 575
CARTER
Mary Ann DAVIS 582
Mildred CHRISTOPHERSON, 313
Wayne Burton, 582
CASTILLO
Audrey Taye DANA, 629
Hector Manuel, 629
CHAMBERS
Josephine Eleanor CHRISTENSEN, 652
Max, 652
Sandra J. FLANDRO HUEFFLE 652
Venice Jean BERRETT, 652
CHAN
David, 185
CHAPMAN
Connie MARTINSON 312
CHESTER
Thomas, 43, 565
William, 593
CHILD
Veta Lavon BAILEY 518
CHILDERS
Margaret Ann HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Marion A., 477
Virginia HINRICHS, 477
CHRISTEN
Hansen, 672
CHRISTENDATTER
Anne, 673
Sidse, 673
CHRISTENSEN
Agnes Wanda, 653
Amy Sue HARRIS, 84, 96
Anna Dora HERD xiii, 7, 8, 9, 592, 637, 641, 646, 651-654, 658
Anna Marie, xiii, 7, 637, 649
C. C. A. 647
Carl Lindstrom, 8, 592
Carol Ann RIDGE, 654
Charity Beth, 84
Christian la, xiii, 7, 8, 9, 12, 37, 39, 45, 77, 225, 236, 592, 636-659, 676
Conrad Henry, See Henry
Conard Dee, 651
Dean Philander, 525, 650-651
Dee, 652
Dora Devona WHITEHEAD 649-653
Dorothea S. B. ESKELSEN 567
Ellen, 674
Emma Margie LLOYD 649-653
Emma Petrine HOPKINS iii, v, xii xvi, 1-48, 51, 61, 63, 65, 95, 219, 225, 236, 239, 261-263, 273, 283, 297, 307, 343, 375, 424, 426, 429, 457, 459, 461-462, 495, 501, 505, 539, 547, 551, 553, 556, 557, 567, 588,

592, 636, 637, 639, 641, 645, 649, 651, 660-675
Emmaline JENSEN, 637, 648-651
Evelyn D. WILLIAM, 653
Gayla GORTON, 653
Gloria SMITH, 652
Harry Frederick, 653
Henry Charles Conrad, xiii, 7, 8 9, 525, 592, 637, 643, 645-651
Holly Dee STAVA, 652
Howard Henry, 651
Jens Peter, 637, 660
Josephine Eleanor CHAMBERS 652
June Colleen SHANNON, 651
Karen Joy JOHNSON, 653
Kermit Conrad, 651-654
Kevin C., 654
Lars Peter, 637, 660
Marie Sophie JENSEN Ib, xiii, 9, 39, 77, 225, 298, 377, 592, 636-659
Mary, 462, 551
Mary JENSEN, 649, 651
Mattie ALSOP, 651
Maureen P. GIBBONS, 95
Olga Theodora, xiii, 7, 8, 9, 637, 649
Pattie Janine SCHWAB, 654
Rose Pearl Marie FOWLER, BOND JOHNSON, 639, 643-644, 651, 657-659
Sara Jo, 84, 96
Stanley Richard, 95
Thomas Stanley, 84, 95
Todd Kieth, 652
CHRISTIAN
King II, 677
King VIII, 677
King IX, 677
CHRISTMAN
Albert Bennion, 609
Alberta LOKEN, 609
Alisa Dee, 610
Benjamin Spence, 610
Daniel Albert, 610
Eleanor Ann LARSON, 610
Lisa Kathlenna, 609
Marva HOPKINS 596, 597, 609, 616
Marvin B., 610
Merriola OWINGS, 609,
Monte John 609,
Naoma DRAPER, 609
Odelle Albert, 610
Ryan Michael, 609
Shannalee, 610
Tamara Dee STODDARD, 610
Tammie, 610
Travis Albert, 610
Valerie Jean TRIOMPHE, 609
Van David, 610
Vivan Alma, 609
CHRISTOPHERSON
Helen MARTINSON see Martinson
Joseph L., 313
Mildred CARTER, 313
CHUGG
Goldie Arilla SKINNER HOPKINS, 227
CLARK
Brad Lucky, 614
Dawn, 254
Ellen PASSEY, 253
Jerry Freeman, 614
John Jerry, 614
Mary Ann STOCK, 614
Michael Harold, 614
Scott Freeman, 614
CLAUDIUS
Emperor, 682
CLUFF
John B. Dr. & Mrs., 433
COLLINS
Mary PARFITT Viss 556, 635
CONNIE
Albert Edward, 195
Evelyn CORDY, 195
Evelyn Jean SPRAGUE, 195
Evelyn Jean Taylor PEGG, 191, 193, 195, 196
John, 191, 193, 195, 196, 205, 208
John Jr., 195
Lillias Niell ARMENTA, 195
Peter, 195
Rose SMITH 195
Rose Annie Smith HOPKINS See Hopkins
CONRAD
Lars Pedersen IVe, 636, 664
Marie or Maren LARSDATTER IVf 636, 664, 668
CONRADSEN
Anders, 673
Anne CHRISTENDATTER, 673
Bodild NELAUSDATTER, 673
Engeborg, 672
Hans, 673
Johanne PEDERSDATTER, 673
Maren CONRADSDATTER?, 673
Margarethe, 672
Margarethe BORGEN, 673
Margarethe CONRADSDATTER? 673
Margarethe JORGENSEN Vk, 636, 668, 671
Peder Vj, 636, 668, 671
Peder, Mrs. Vk-1, 671
Sidse CHRISTENDATTER, 673
CONRADT
Lars, 668
Peder, 668
CONVIN See CANVIN
COOK
Bryan, 581
Geraldine WEATHERMAN, 580-581
Joan Annette BOUDREAU, 581
Lisa Christine
Lori Michelle, 581
Marcy Lee, 581
Michael Carr, 581
Michael Carr Jr., 581
Raylene ROWE, 581
Ray, 240
Raymond, 581
Sharon Lee ROBERTSON, 581
Teddy Leon, 581
COOLEY
Mr., 40
Willis, 40
COOMBS
Berniece BASSETT, 525
David Jessie, 525, 547
Jacqueline MOORE, 504, 525-528, 547
CORDY
Evelyn CONNIE, 195
COUMERILH
John Henry, 607
Violet Selina HOPKINS, 607
COZAD
Alice MARTIN, 487
CRANE
Kieth P., 374, 392,393
Maria Joyce HOPKINS, WILSON See Hopkins
CRANK
Edith, 148
CRAWFORD
Jim, 433
CREAMER
Marilyn Gladys CREZEE, 627
CREGER
Mary Dorcass Howard WOOD, 228 379
CREZEE
Bessie Lavon MUMFORD, 627
Comora BOWNS, 627
Dora Ellen, 627
Darwin, 627
Deon, 627
Earl William, 627
Edna Elizabeth JOHNSON, 627
Fay Ruth, 627
Grant Lowell, 627
John, 627
John Vanderwerff, 627
John Wesley, 627
Lamar George, 627
Leora NICKERSON, 627
Lynada MEACHAM, 627
Margie Jean, 627
Marilyn Gladys CREAMER, 627
Mary Jean DELONG, 625, 627
Mary SHORE, 625, 627
Maxine, 627
Noralee, 627
Rulon Wesley, 627
Shirley Charles TUCKER, 627
CROSS
Catherine MOORE, 505, 507-508
Daniel, 507
Louise IVORY, 507
CROWELL
Darla NELSON, 612
Kody "R", 612
Kyson "D", 612
Rory "B", 612
Tylana, 612
CROWLEY
Lionel Paul, 573
Marie GISH
CRUMP
Ardella, 604-606
David Randall, 613
Dean Reber, 604, 605, 613
Debra "E" SKAGGS, 613
Denise L. GOSSLING, 613
Dorothy, 604

Eliza, 604
Ethel Rosina HOPKINS, 613
Glenn Hopkins, 604, 605, 613
Marion Jean LIVINGSTON, 613
Milo Nephi, 604, 614
Sharon, 613
Roma, 604-606
Shirley Jeannine JENSEN, 613
Steven Glenn, 613
Susan HARPER, 613
Willard, 604
CUNDICK
Robert, 194

D

DAHLSTROM
Phoebe Jane HOPKINS 570-572
DALLEY
Melba GISH 573, 576
DANA
Arlean Orpha PETERSON, 629
Audrey Taye CASTILLO, 629
Blanch BRADBURY, 628
Brent Alan, 629
Charles Roswell, 628
Cheryl Eileen BERNHARDT, 629
Chester Charles, 628,
Courtney Glen, 629
Danae Elaine WISE, 628
Darrell Claude, 629
Diane Coleen HACKING, 629
Effie STREGMAN, 628
Eila Mae ROMNEY, 629
Ethel JACKSON, 628
Glen Howard, 628
Nellie Bernice HOUSER, 628
Patricia Eileen STRONG, 629
Raymond Wesley, 628
Sara SHORE, 628
Selina AIKINSON, 628
Sybil JOHNSON, 628
DANDOY
Kurt, 659
Susan FOWLER, 659
DANIEL
Jamie Lee, 570
Jimmy Gale, 570
Merle Ray, 570
Sandra Shirligne HOPKINS, WINMILL, VELTRI, REDDING, 570-572
DANKS
Bobby, 433
William, Mr. & Mrs., 433
DAVENPORT
Veona ADAMS, 653
DAVIES
John P. 585
William, 622
DAVIS
Adele Leigh GILBERT, 582
Albert Clark, 567, 577-582
Alberta MARRIOTT, 577
Almira May "Alice" SHERIDAN 29, 33, 61, 65, 72-75 77, 81, 92, 122, 141, 190 201, 639
Allen Clark, 582
Anna Selina SHORE, 630
Arnold Clark, 577-579
Brian Lloyd, 582
Catherine Ann EKSTROM, 582
Darlene STOOR 282-235
Dale Thomas, 582
David Reese, 433,581
David Reese Jr., 581
Deon LaRue SMITH, 449
Dorothy Eliza WEATHERMAN, 581
Elizabeth
Elozia Marie ORTON, 577-578
Gladys MORRIS, 630
Gladys SAUNDERS, 630
Ina Grace HOPKINS see Hopkins
James Robert, 582
Jay L., 234, 433
Jean Althea HELM, 579, 582
John Clarence, 630
Kathaleen TAYLOR, 577
Laura Lee DREGER, 582
Laura Melissa HOPKINS, 3, 5, 7, 12, 563, 567, 577-582
Leah Manilla WILLIAMS, 579-581
Mark Leroy, 582
Marsha YOST, 582
Mary Ann CARTER, 582
Mary Elizabeth MCNABB, 581
Michael Jay, 582
Myrna, 582
Nolan Jay, 15, 582
Nolan Kent, 582
Ransom Lincoln "Joe" 29, 61, 72-74, 78, 181, 639
Ransom Lockwood, 72
Richard Clark, 577
Rodney Albert, 582
Stephanie BOWMAN, 582
Thomas Clark, 577
Valerie Gene TRUJILLO, 582
Vilate HOGGE, 630
William Horace, 630
William Wellington, 630
DAWSON
Nellie Manilla HERD, 655
DDA
Hwyel or Howell the Good; King, 621, 679
DEAN
Eliza Dorothy YANCEY, 85
DEARBORN
Emma Rebecca, 296-304
Gloria Dean Kezia BLACKBURN, 45, 260, 295-304
Helen WALKER, 297
Lewis Ethbert, 200, 296-301
Sandra Elaine BARBOUR, PRICE, 296-299
Tana Marie SPARKS 296, 301-303
Thomas Homer, 296-303
Tyler Thomas, 296, 301-303
Wilbur Ethbert, 297
DELANGE
Gary, 334, 347-348
Kelly James, 334, 347, 348
Sallee Loretta "Boots" TAFOYA, HOOBAN, HOUGH, SWALLOW See Tafoya
Tracy Shane, 334, 347, 348
DELONG
George Edwin, 627
Mary Jean CREZEE, 625, 627
DENNEY
Gloria Jean TAFOYA, 334, 337, 340, 351, 355, 356
John, 334, 355, 356
Matthew, 334, 355, 356
DERRIC
Reverend, 619
DEVEY
Eugene, 570
Eva Loriece HOPKINS, 570-572
Gloria Jean HOPKINS, 570
DEWALD
Harlan, 325
Herb, 325
Hertha, 325
Holly, 325
Ivan, 325
DEWSNUP
Claude, 63, 70, 71
Nettie, 71
DICKEMORE
Donna PENROD, 397, 421
DIEHL
Christopher, 589, 590
DIETLIKER
Albert, 71
Ethel, 71
DIKE / DYKE
Laura Mabel Durfey MOORE HOPKINS See Moore
DOCHSTADER
Lisa LEWIS, 530-533
DOPP
Barbara June FOWLER, 659
DRAPER
Dustin James, 610
Lindsey, 610
Lorey Larson, 609
Melissa, 609
Naoma CHRISTMAN, 609
Sadie, 610
DREDGE
Wilford, 433, 551
DREGER
Laura Lee DAVIS, 582
DRUMMOND
Ella Catherine KORENKE, 343
DRURY
Diane HERD
Steven Darrell
DUDLEY
Edward E. 609
Jean SIBBETT, SPRING, HUFFMAN, 609
Jeanna FAULKNER, 609
Ricky "D." "F.", 609
DUGGAN
Rebecca Sue YANCEY, 84, 97
DUNBAR
Ed, 148
DUNCAN
Blake, 129
DUNKLEY
Margaret HURD, 656
DUNN
Alvin Eugene, 469
Jean Isaac, 469

Lezlie BRUCE 462-469
Rick Dale, 462, 464, 467-469
DURRANT
L. J. 649

E

EASTMAN
Postman L. C., 23
EDWARD I, 683
EGAN, Evelyn GISH, 573
EINZINGER
Bob, Mr. & Mrs., 433
EISENHOWER
Dwight David, 189
EKSTROM
Catherine Ann DAVIS, 582
ELDREDGE
Adam Benjamin, 140, 152-154
Clarence, 151
Dee Lamar, 140, 142, 151-155
Dee Lamar Jr., 140, 152-153
Esther BRUNSDALE, 151
Heather Grace, 140, 154
Horace S. 589, 590
Jonathan Andrew, 140, 151, 152, 155
Kristina Ruth, 140, 151-155
Pamella Jean SPEER, 65, 140-145, 150-156
Richard Gardner, 140, 152, 155
ELIASON
Hannah Mortenson ROMERO, 429
ELLIS
Dora D. HERD, 655
Vernon J., 655
ELMER
Betty Jo WEATHERMAN, 580, 581
Byron E., 581
Sandra Gay PARMLEY, 581
Yvonne BELL, 581
ENGLERT
Mary Della, 329
ERICKSON
Leone E. WOOD, 575
ESKELSEN
Dorthea S. B. CHRISTENSEN, 567
Eskel, 567
Mary Hanzina HOPKINS, 570-572
ESPLIN
Annette WILSON See Wilson
Erma BECKSTEAD, 403
Thomas Valoy, 403
EVANS
Ava Avaughn HOPKINS 6, 239, 374-389
Bessie Nadell VARNER, 383
Bryan Wade, 609
Corrina Lynn, 382, 385-387
Cynthia Ann MITCHELL, 609
Daniel Joseph, 382, 385-387
E. Powell, 383
Harry Paul, 382-387, 393, 411
Leslie FOWLER, 659
Penny FISHER, 609
Raymond Paul, 382, 385-387
R. J. William, 609
Shirlene BINGHAM, 382, 385, 411
Teresa JACKMAN, 609
Teresa ULLOA, PORTER 382, 385-387
Yvonne Eileen ATKINSON, HOWARD, 382, 388

F

FARNSWORTH
Diana Louise LEWIS, 530-532
Kirt H. 530-532
FARRISS
Betty Lee ROBBINS, BIGLER, 607
FAULKNER
Jeanna DUDLEY, 609
FIELDS
Bryan, 436, 445
Carl, 439
Carl Westley, 428, 436-446
David, 436, 445
Faith COWDEN, 439
Juanita Maxine HOPKINS, BAKER, xi, 245, 428-430, 435-446
Richard, 436, 445
Robert, 436, 445
FIFOUT/TIFOUT
Martha PARFITT Vx, 556, 634
FISHER
Cody, 358, 361
Cory Joseph, 609
Debbie Lynn MORTENSON 358, 359, 361
Mitchell, Auther, 609
Penny EVANS, 609
Robert, 358, 361
FLANDRO
C. Edwin Jr., 652
Corey, 652
Jan GASSER, 652
Jeralyn, 652
Kirk Steven, 652
Melanie GREEN, 652
Sandra Joy CHAMBERS, HUEFFLE 652
FLOYD
Chancey Mark, 612
Penilee NELSON, 612
Stephen Mark, 612
FORAN
Geraldine Maureen YANCEY, 99
Patricia TRAYNOR, 99
Patrick, 99
FORD
Edith Vivian HOPKINS 600, 608, 615
Gerald, President, 399
Jack, 399
Jeraldine SCHOOLER, 615
Mrs., 148
Walter James, 615
FOSTER
Joseph Hyrum, 11, 13, 219
FOWLER
Alyson, 659
Anona Pearl Marie GOMM, 657
Barbara June DOPP, 659
Christian William, 659
Conrad William, 659
Daniel, 657
Dee William, 659
Donald, 657
Donna Anna GUNNELL, 242, 247
Eldon C., 657
Emma Lou STONE, 657
Evan Jay, 657
Grantley W., 659
Greg William, 651, 659
Helen Elizabeth PRUITT, 659
Jay, 657
Jaqueline, 657
Jean MCNINCH, 657
John Calvin, 242
Kee Ray, 657
Leslie EVANS, 659
Megan, 659
Rose Pearl Marie CHRISTENSEN, BOND, JOHNSON See Christensen
Ruby NOYES, TIPPETTS, 657
Spencer Robert, 659
Susan DANDOY, 659
Vance, 657
William Bennett, 645, 651, 657-659
FRANCOM
Craig, 613
Constance STOCK, 597,613
Gary Bruce
John Alan, 613
Kelly Vada LEWIS, 614
Linda Louise, 613
Mark Robert, 613
Mary Elizabeth SUNDWALL, 613
Nicholas Gary, 614
Rachel Sarah Makahilahila, 613
Rahinette Napulani, 613
Randall Alan, 613
Raylanette Hakulanii Kamalamahma, 613
Raynette Kuuiini AKOI, 613
Rhea Kehaulani, 613
Richard Lee, 613
Ruth Kaihani, 613
Tina Marie, 613
FRANKLIN
Benjamin, 680, 681
FREDERICK
King I, 677
King VII, 677
FRIESS
Dorothy Voneal HERD, HOAGLAND, 656
Ray Arthur, 656
FULLER
Bernard Lyle, 99
Betty Jo WALLER, 99
Brother, 71

G

GAGON
Nancy Jean LIND, 228, 235
GAMBLES
George Roscoe, 247
Ila Virgene KNUDSEN, 247-249
Milton B., 247-249
Richard M. 247
Robyn HOPKINS See Hopkins
Scott K., 257
Stephen K., 247
Thelma BRIM, 247

GARDENBERGER
Albert Henry, 533
Lynda Lee LEWIS, 530-532
Shirley Marie SENN, 533
GARDNER
Craig Eugene, 652
Doug, 442
Nina BERRETT, 652
GARNER
Freda Elizabeth CAMPBELL, 418
GARFIELD
James A., 682
GASSER
Jan FLANDRO, 652
GATES
Emma Crystal, 553
Jessica Elaine, 228, 293, 294
Lisa Jane BLACKBURN, SHULL, 288-294, 553
Ron, 288, 293, 294, 553
GENGLER
Peter, 70
GENTRY
William R., 239
GEORGE
King III, 680
GIBBONS
Maureen Patricia CHRISTENSEN 95
GIBSON
Sheila Tracy TAFOYA, 334, 339
GIERKE
Tarina KIRKEENG LEAVITT See Leavitt
GILBERT
Adele Leigh DAVIS, 582
GILES
Barbara Jean SEAMON, 612
Brenda HEALD, CARLSON, 611
Charles, 551
David Alma, 612
David Delos, 611
David James, 612
Phyllis HOPKINS, 611
Scott Gordon, 612
GIRARD
Ruby Ethel GISH 573
GISH
Albert Michael, 573, 576, 596
Alan Lynn, 573
Alvin, 575, 576
Bernice PAYNE, 573
Beulah BARNEY, 573
Boy, 575
Burl Wesley, 573, 576
Cheryl Ann CARRUTH, 575
David Albert, 575
Del Ray Leon 573
Don Wesley, 573
Dorothy GROOM, 573
Earl Wesley, 573
Elsie Elizabeth STANGER, 573, 576
Evelyn EGAN, 573
Hannah Jane HOPKINS 3, 5, 7, 13, 563, 567, 573-577, 588
Helen TRACY, 575, 576
Joseph Franklin, 574
Kayla, 573
Larry Lee, 573
Lawrence Eugene, 575
Lillian STODDARD 567, 575
Lionel Paul CROWLEY, 575
Lynette LARSON, 575
Mabel Lenore WOOD See Wood
Marie CROWLEY, 575
Melba DALLEY, 573, 576
Melvin Paul, 575
Michelle, 573
Mildred TAYLOR, 573
Myra CAMPBELL, 575
Ora BOSWELL, 573
Richard Michael, 575
Robert, 573
Ruby Esther GIRARD, 573
Shannon Lee, 573
Sonja Mae SCOTT, 573
Sydney Albert, 567, 573-577
Thayne Don, 573
GLENN
Rosemary PETERSON, 629
GODDAS
Joseph F., 639
GOMM
Anona Pearl Marie FOWLER, 657
Doreen BANZ, 657
George Thomas, 657
Nolan, 657
GONI from Surname Lagone
GOODRICH
Ella May BAUMAN, 183
GORDON
Jackie D., 654
MarLee HOBBS, 654
GORM, 677
GORTON
Family, 565
G. W., 588
Gayla CHRISTENSEN, 654
GOSSLING
Amber, 613,
Ashley, 613
Denise L. CRUMP, 613
Mark David, 613
Niel Sheldon, 613
GOULD
Jay, 21
GRABE
Nancy Louisa STULL, 208
GREALISH
Catherine JOYCE, 275
GREAVER
Alice JENSEN, 651
GREEN
Frank, 652
Melanie FLANDRO, 652
J. Ward, Bishop, 149

GRIFFITH
Colleen Harriett PACK, MORTENSON 306-309, 340, 356-365
Garrick, 306, 358, 359, 365
Jason Clint, 358, 359, 365
GROOM
Dorothy GISH, 573
Neil Roy, 573
GROW
Lori Jo BERRETT, 652
Ronald Carl, 652
GRUNDTVIG
Bishop, 677
GUNNELL
Afton HOPKINS See Hopkins
Bishop, 429
Donna Anna FOWLER, 247, 256-257
Earl, 433, 551
Karina, 433
Ray, 586-587
Richard, 433
Shirley, 433
Thomas Lewis, 242
William Poppleton, 242, 247
GWINNETT
Button, 682

H

HACKING
Diana Coleen DANA, 629
James LaVerle, 629
HAIGHT
David E., 66
HALE
Deborah Lynn ALLISON, KIDD 615
Laren Joseph, 615
HAMILTON
Hannah Jane HOPKINS GISH See Gish
Johns, 567, 573
HAMP
George, 15
HANSDATTER
Dorthe OVESEN, 669, 672
Kirsten OVESEN IVh 636 664, 668
HANSEN
Anders, 673
Bill, 577
Christen, 673
Conrad, 673
Eva Catrine JENSDATTTER IVb See Skonning
Jana Marie ROGERS, 577
Jens IIIe, 636, 661, 665
Jens, 669
John Milton, 577
Jules Hartvig, 674
Kim Richard, 577
Kristen, 677
Lars, 667
Lars IVa See Skonning
Lars Peter, 660
Laura Ann, THOMPSON, 577
Maren NIELSEN IIIf, 636, 661, 665
Michall Wayne, 577
Nelous, 673
Peder, 667
Peder, 673
Roma ORTON, 577
Ronald William, 577
Sara Marie, 669
Stillborn SORENSON, 669
HARDING
Don, 450
HARKNESS
Eugene Russell, 628
Festus Russell, 628

Janice HODGES, 628
John Nephi, 628
Mary June JONES, 628
Pauline NELSON, 628
Sarah Audrey Russell STRITTMATTER HOPKINS, 570, 571, 628
Sarah Mavera SHORE, 628
HARMON
Glen, 65, 66, 70
HAROLD
King, 677
HAROLDSEN
Fay TILLACK, 521
Laurie Marie, 510, 520, 521
Norman, 521
HARPER
Darin Gray, 613
Gary Blane, 613
Holley, 613
Jennifer, 613
Jill Dawn, 613
Nolan, 613
Susan CRUMP, 613
HARRIMAN
Jack, 59, 60
HARRINGTON
Beverly Jean MARTINSON, TAFOYA 306, 307, 333-356
Delbert, 306, 334, 335
Emmet, 335
Florence PARKER, 335
HARRIES
Thomas, 681
HARRIS
Amy Sue CHRISTENSEN, 84, 93, 95, 96
Benjamin, 682
Frank, Bishop, 12, 13
Dean, 433
James Everett, 93, 95
Joan, 433
McGee, 462
Randy, 84, 93
HARRISON
Benjamin, 682
Henry, 682
HARRY
Elizabeth THOMAS, 556, 622, 632, 633
HAUCK
Bernice YERKES, 267
HAWKES
Bishop, 645
HAYWARD
Larry, 382, 389
Yvonne Eileen EVANS, ATKINSON, 382, 388
HEALD
Brenda GILES, CARLSON, 611
Heather Lee, 611
Heidi Jo, 611
Holley Ann, 611
Mark William, 611
HELM
Archie, 582
Jean Althea DAVIS, 579, 582
HEMMERT
Jacquelyn, 610
James Kelly, 610
Jennifer, 610
Jeremiah Kirstin, 610
Joseph Kreighton, 610
Joshua Kyle, 610
Larry, 610
Trudy, 610
HEMMINGSEN
Andreas IIIg, 636, 661, 666
Johanne Conradine SKOU IIIh, 636, 661, 666
HENRY
Patrick, 682
HEPWORTH
Della THURMAN, 513
HERD/HURD
Anna Dora CHRISTENSEN See Christensen
Baby, 657
Daylynn MILLER, 657
Diane DRURY, 657
Dora, 654
Dora D. ELLIS, 655
Dorothy HUNSAKER, 656
Dorothy Voneal HOAGLAND, FRIESS, 656
Elsie Marie LARSEN 639, 655
Garland, William, 641, 656
Gay Marie, 655
Gwendolyn Grace WHITEHEAD, 654
Hellen Beth RIGBY, 655
Homer Bruce 656
Homer Christensen, 656
Hope HYMAS, 655
James Irvin, 655
Judy NIELSEN, 656
Kathleen NIELSEN, 657
Kermit James, 12, 13, 462, 655
Kermit James Jr., 655
Keith Larsen, 655
Laurie Ann PETERSON, 656
LeGrande Larsen, 655
Loan LARSEN, 655
Marguerite Marie HOBBS, 654
Mary Elizabeth McNIEL, 651
Michelle KING, 656
Nellie Manila DAWSON, 655
Nereece NILSON, 655
Paul Weldon, 655
Rene ADAMSON, 655
Sharon BRIGHT, 655
Sharon Dodge PHILLIPS, 656
Scott Garland, 657
Venna SWAINSTON, 656
Vicki WINN, 656
Weldon Christian, 655
Wendy WYATT JENSEN, 656
William Knowles, 641, 654-658
HERRICK
Emma Lois BAKER, 439
HERRON
Dr., 316
HICKS
Martha BIENZ, 234
HIGHTOWER
Sandra Jean PARSONS, 467, 474
HILL
Ambrose, 619, 626
Anna, 626
DeWayne Aldon, 656
Eva, 619, 626
Florence BOWMAN JORDAN, 619, 626
Heidemarie BORRMANN, 473
James Doyle, 473
Martina Ann BRUCE See Bruce
Patricia Kaye, 656
Rebecca SHORE, 619
HILTON
Joe Ray, 148
HINES
Edward Sidney, 629
Gayle PETERSON, 629
HINRICHS
Virginia CHILDERS, 477
HOAGLAND
Dorothy Voneal HERD, 656
Ronald Lynn, 656
HOBBS
Charles Leo, 654
Frayne Reginald, 654
Marguerite Marie HERD, 654
Shirley WHITEHEAD, 654
HODGES
Janice HARKNESS, 628
Joyce WHITEHEAD, BUTTARS, SHUMWAY, 654
Roland Jay, 654
HODSON
Lee, 615
Milda Eliza HOPKINS, 615
HOGAN
Nelson J., 14
HOGE
Walter, 593
HOGGE
Vilate DAVIS, 630
HOLMES
Cody Thomas, 296, 304
Damien Joseph, 296, 304
Emma Rebecca DEARBORN 296,304
Melvin Dane, 296, 304
HOLST
Anders, 667
Ane Katherine LARSDATTER, JOHANSEN, 667
HOOBAN
Sallee Loretta TAFOYA, SWALLOW, DELANGE, 334, 347
HOOPER
Captain William, 587, 599
HOPKIN
Ann IVb, 556, 621, 633
HOPKINS
Adam Reber
Afton GUNNELL, x, 224, 240-258
Alaine BROADHEAD, 570
Alice Lovina BIENZ STOOR, viii, 224, 228, 231-235, 256
Alma, 585, 588, 595, 596, 600,

Alma Reber, 11, 33, 75, 569, 586, 587, 607
Amelia Kristina BJORN, 596
Ammon Seth, 610
Amy, 238, 246-250, 257
Amy, 420-422
Amy, 610
Andrew Christian, 462, 476-480
Angela, 486, 488, 489
Anissa Lee, 610

Anita, 612
Annie Elvira Juanita "Nita" ROMERO, xi, 39, 66, 428-462
Arlo Chet 227-229, 240-250, 257
Arlo Thomas Parley, xi, 50, 224, 227-258, 410, 550, 551
Arthur "Bud" Lincoln, xi, 56, 61, 63, 66-68, 70, 71, 78-81, 85, 104, 169, 179-185, 225, 429
Arthur Loren, 180-185
Arthur Lorenzo, iii, v, xi, xvi, 2, 6, 11-15, 21, 24-31, 35-44, 51, 55-81, 84, 105, 117, 137, 141, 149, 181, 189, 190, 211, 219, 222, 297, 315, 429, 457, 487, 539, 542, 549, 551, 553, 569
Aunna, 610
Ava Avaughn EVANS, 6, 239, 374-389
Barbara Fae SIZEMORE, 610
Benjamin Jacob, 210-215
Benjamin Mark, 610
Brigham Aaron, 610
Carole Adele BRUCE PARSONS See Parsons
Carol Jean PETERSON, 456, 486-489
Carson Terry, 610
Cecil Woodrow, iii, xvi, 2, 6, 7, 11, 12, 13, 25, 36, 39, 44, 461, 462, 511, 544-553, 639, 669
Celeste, 610
Charles Gregory, 374-379, 393, 419-422
Charles Matthew, 420-422
Christian Lynn, 612
Clarice - See Emma Clarice
Clifford Lynn, 612
Clifford Tolman, 612
Corey Layne, 238-258
Corey Tyson, 238, 251-258
Courtney Ann, 492, 496, 497
Cynthia Grace HUDSON, 188, 191, 192, 198-202
Daniel David, 610
Daniel Gray, 210-215
David 3, 563, 567-572, 586
David, 622
David IIIa 556, 595, 621-623, 633
David IVa, 556, 621, 633
David C., 238, 246-250, 257
David Robert Ia, 3-5, 7, 9, 13, 225, 556, 561-569, 585-588, 592, 595, 596, 599, 602, 618, 626, 628
David Thomas, iii, 188, 190, 192-199, 204-208
Delano See Thomas Harry Delano
Dennis David xi, 456-462, 465, 485-492, 498, 551
Dennis David Jr. 486-492
Donald Nephi, 567-569
Dorothy Eileen, xi, 428-433
Dorothy Jane TONGUE, 571, 572
Edith Vivian FORD See Ford
Edna Earl WOOD, 6, 7, 238, 373, 422, 563
Effie BROWNING 567-569
Eleda Louisa STOCK 600, 608, 633
Elizabeth, 622
Elizabeth WALKER, THOMAS IIIb, 556, 595, 621-623, 633
Elizabeth Jean MORRIS NIELSEN See Morris
Eliza Jane SUHRKI ROWE, 7, 585-588, 592, 595-599
Ellis David iii, v, viii, xi, xvi, 1, 6, 9, 11, 12, 13, 25, 36, 37, 39, 70, 78, 264, 378, 460-462, 536-543, 547, 551, 553
Elsie Marie MOORE, iii, xvi, 2, 11, 12, 13, 25, 37, 38, 457, 460, 461 503-534, 539, 553
Emily, 610
Emma Clarice WILSON PULLUM ANDERSON, 374-379, 393, 407-414, 421
Emma Joyce LEAVITT, See Leavitt
Emma Petrine CHRISTENSEN, iii, v xii, xvi, 1-48, 51, 61, 63, 65, 95 219, 225, 236, 239, 261-263, 273, 288, 297, 307, 343, 375, 424, 426, 429, 457, 459, 461-462, 495, 501, 505, 539, 547, 551, 553, 556, 557, 567, 588, 592, 636, 639, 641, 645, 649, 651, 660-674, 675
Emma Rebecca BLACKBURN, BERG, YERKES, iii, v, viii, xvi, 2, 9, 11 12, 259, 378, 457, 462, 551, 642 644, 664, 668, 669,
Ernest Samuel, 600, 608, 616
Ernest Wayne, 616
Esther LOVELESS STODDARD, 611
Ethel Rosina CRUMP, 597, 600-606, 608, 613
Eva BEUS BUTTERFIELD, viii, 428
Eva Loriece DEVEY, 570-572
Fern NELSON, 612
Frederica "Freddie" Merle BAUMAN, 81, 180-185
Frederick Ryan, 180-185
Gary Wayne, 11, 59, 456-462, 465 492, 495, 498-502, 551, 553
Gaylene WILCOX, 238, 251-258
GayLynn MAUGHAN, 476, 478, 479
George, 622
Gloria Jean, 570
Hannah Christianna (Christina) SUMMERHILL IIb, 21, 556, 565, 569, 582-595, 599, 621, 624
Hannah "Annie" Jane GISH HAMILTON 3, 5, 7, 13, 563, 567, 573-517, 588
Harriett MARTINSON PACK iii, v, vii, xvi, 2, 11, 12, 13, 25, 26, 28 38, 39, 225, 238, 264, 305, 371, 375, 378, 462, 551, 553
Harry, iii, xvi, 2, 11, 12, 13, 24, 25, 36-40, 43, 225, 307, 373-422, 551, 553
Hazel Mae SMART, 570-572
Heath "V", 448-451
Heather Collette AINSCOUGH 448-451
Heather Shannon, 416-418
Heather Sue, 610
Henrietta, iii, xvi, 2, 10, 25, 27, 423, 424, 426, 553, 588
Henry, iii, xvi, 2, 10, 25, 27, 424 426, 553, 588
Homer Leland, 570-572
Hyrum George, 7, 13, 565, 569
Ina Grace DAVIS, iii, vii, viii, x, 3, 15, 21, 29, 31, 33, 37, 39, 56-81, 84, 92, 105, 122, 141, 145, 149, 152, 163, 181, 183, 189, 190, 211, 222, 429, 459, 539, 637, 642, 651, 678
Ina Grace SPEER, iii, xi, 39, 56, 63, 70, 77-81, 104, 139-178, 642
Ione PARSONS, 570-572
Iris Rosetta NEFF, 600, 608, 614
J. D. William, 489
James, 570
Jane, 522, 585, 595, 596
Janine Gail, 180-185
John, 570
John Brace, iii, v, viii, xi, xvi, 2 11-15, 21, 24-31, 36, 38, 39, 43-44, 59, 61, 70, 189, 208 217-222, 251, 264, 313, 327, 378, 459, 462, 551, 553
Jonathon Alan, 210-215
Joseph, iii, xvi, 1, 11, 25, 453, 454, 553, 588
Joseph Charles, 7, 565, 569
Juanita CARR, 616
Juanita Maxine BAKER, FIELDS, xi, 245, 428-430, 435, 446
Judith Ann KREUSEN, 616
Judy MARTIN CARNEY, 456, 486-487, 498
Kara Lee, 476, 482-484
Karen Connie, iii, 188, 190, 192-197, 203-208, 571
Kathleen Faith, 210-215
Kathryn Lund NELSON viii, xi, 3, 29, 189, 218-222, 313, 325, 587
Kent Charles, 486, 487, 491
Kevin John, iii, 188, 190, 192-197, 204-208
Keziah Elizabeth WILLIAMS, BLETCHER, iii, xii, xvi, 2, 11, 12, 13, 21, 24-26, 39, 49-54, 59, 61, 75, 264, 315, 378, 457, 461-462, 551, 553, 619
Keziah SHORE, 3-5, 225, 561-569, 588, 592, 617-619, 626, 634
Keziah Rebecca, 3, 563, 567
Krista Kay, 476, 482-484, 498
Larry Vernal, 428, 447-451, 551
Larry Wade, 448-451
Laura Elmina MILES, 570-572
Laura Mabel Durfey DIKE MOORE See Moore
Laura Melissa DAVIS, See Davis
Lavon SPANGINBERG SMITH, 374, 375, 380
Leah Pearl, 374, 375, 405, 406, 553
Leigh Ray, 612
Leora Peterson SIBBETT, 607
Leslie Wyone SKOGSBERG, 448-451
Lisa Ann, 476, 481-484
Lisa Elaine, 616

Lori STEPHENSON, 612
Loyal Alma, 586, 587, 610
Lyman Shane, 612
Maggie Mae BRISTOW, viii, xiii, 281, 537-543
Mandy, 238, 245-250, 257
Marc Davis, 210-215
Marcia BEDINGFIELD MATTE, 456 486, 487, 489, 491
Margaret Ann CHILDERS, 476 -484, 498
Margaret WOODWORTH, 616
Maria Joyce CRANE WILSON, 6, 239, 374-379, 384, 391-403, 409, 421
Marie or Mary, 585-588, 595-597
Mark Alan, 476, 481-484
Mark Davis, 56, 66, 67, 70, 71, 79-81, 105, 209-215
Mark Loyal, 610
Martha Grace MOORE, ix, xi, 16, 17, 20, 316, 456-501, 505, 508, 550
Marva CHRISTMAN, 596, 597, 609, 616
Mary, 622
Mary Hanzina "Zina" ESKELSEN, 567-572
Melvin David, 570-572
Michael Alma, 612
Michael James, 476, 482-484
Michael Scott, 210-215
Milda Eliza BOWLER RENTLEMAN 600, 603, 608, 615
Minnie Alberta LENON STANDER, 570, 571
Mollyanne MARTINEAU, 612
Myrintha TOLMAN, 75, 607
Nancy, 616
Nancy Jean LIND, 228, 235
Nancy Leah, 610
Nephi Christian, iii, v, viii, xi, xvi, 2, 11, 12, 13, 16, 17, 36-38, 40, 44, 219, 221, 378, 455-501 539, 551, 553, 641
Nephi Gaylon, ix, xi, 219, 227, 456-462, 465, 473, 475-484, 498, 501, 508
Nephi James, 7, 13, 565-569
Nicky Trent, 494-497
Pamela Rae STONE, 81, 209-215
Patricia BREWER, 570
Patricia Ann LUCAS, 456, 494-498
Peggy PUGMIRE, 611
Peter Sean, 210-215
Phoebe Jane DAHLSTROM, 570-572
Phyliss GILES, 611
Ralph Brian, 494-496
Ralph Mark, xi, 11, 59, 456-462, 465, 492-498
Ranae WINN, 611
Ray Nephi, 570-572, 628
Raylene SHULER, 571
Rhoda Fay CAPELL, 610
Richard Samuel, 616
Ritha Jeanette BRECHT 600, 608 616
Robert Leland, 570-572
Robert Scott, 476, 481-484
Robyn GAMBLES, 238-250, 257
Rosanna PIERCE, 597, 603
Rose Annie Smith CONNIE, iii, iv, v, vii, ix, 81, 188-208, 281, 282, 571, 685
Rosina Louisa REBER, 598-601, 607-616
Ruth Alice YANCEY, 6, 39, 46, 56, 57, 70, 77-81, 83-101, 105, 150, 642
Ryan Reid, 610
Samuel, 7, 557, 585-588, 592, 595-601, 607-616
Samuel Brace, 565, 569
Sandi SUTHERLAND, 489
Sandy, 489
Sandra Shirligne WINMILL, DANIEL, VELTRI, REDDING, 570-572
Sarah, 622
Sarah Audrey HARKNESS, 570, 571, 628
Seerah WOOD, xi, 224-239, 273, 376, 421
Shannon Joy, 210-215, 553
Sharon PENROD, 374, 420-422
Sharon Kay BACH, 612
Sharon Rae MOORE, 456, 498-502
Shaunari Grace, 486-492
Shirley TOFANELLI, 616
Stephen, 682
Steven James, 486, 487-489
Sue Ann SINGLETON, 374, 416-418
Susan Jean STULL, 188, 191, 192, 199-202, 208
Terry Lee, 610
Thomas, 681
Thomas Ila, 556, 565, 583-595, 599, 621
Thomas David, iii, iv, v, vii, ix, 56, 65-67, 70, 78-81, 105, 112-115, 141, 151, 187-208, 219, 281, 282, 429, 457, 462, 639, 651, 685
Thomas George, 3, 7, 11, 21, 563, 585-588, 592, 595, 596, 599
Thomas Harry Delano, 374-379, 415-418
Thomas John, iii, v, xi, xvi, 1-48, 51, 59, 65, 66, 95, 189, 192, 219 225, 236, 239, 240, 261-263, 273, 283, 297, 307, 343, 375, 417, 424, 426, 429, 457, 459, 461, 462, 495, 501, 505, 521, 539, 547, 551, 553, 556, 557, 561, 562, 567, 569, 585, 588, 592, 596, 617, 619, 621, 626, 631 -635, 639, 641, 674
Thomas Parley, iii, v, viii, x, xi xvi, 2, 11-13, 24, 25, 35, 36, 38 43, 63, 223-242, 256, 257, 264, 273, 376, 378, 421, 462, 495, 551, 553
Tiffany Rae, 238, 251-258
Tonia Beth ROBERTSON, 612
Travis Wayne, 492, 500-502
Trudy HEMMERT, 610
Tysen Don, 492, 500-502
Vernal, iiix v, viii, ix, xii, xvi, 2 11, 12, 13, 25, 25-39, 44, 45, 61, 66, 251, 264, 273, 313, 315, 327, 371, 378, 427-451, 459, 462, 551 553, 588
Vernon Joseph See Joseph
Vicki Lajuan SMITH, 428, 448-451
Violet Selina BIGLER COUMERILH, 600, 607-608
Virgie Effie, 568-569
Weldon Brad, 486-489

William John, 585-588, 592, 595-597, 599, 603
William Robert, 3, 5, 563, 567

HOPKINSON
Francis, 682

HORSLEY
T. Harry, 225

HOUGH
Larry, 334
Sallee Loretta TAFOYA, HOOBAN, SWALLOW, DELANG See Tafoya

HOUSER
Jacob, 628
Nellie Bernice DANA, 628

HOWARD
Evi WILCOX, 253
Mary Dorcas CREGER, 228, 379
Spencer, 354
Yvonne Eileen EVANS ATKINSON, 382, 388

HUBBARD
Novie BROWN, 541

HUDSON
Charles Jack, 199
Cynthia Grace HOPKINS, 188, 191, 192, 198-202
Elyse Margorie, 188, 199-201
Erin Lynn, 188, 199-201, 553
Joyce Bell SIPE, 199
Lance Martin, 188, 193, 199-201
Lyndsey Grace, 188, 199-201

HUEFFLE
Keene, 652
Max, 652
Sandra Joy CHAMBERS, FLANDRO, 652

HUFFMAN
Jean SIBBETT, DUDLEY, SPRING, 609
Joe, 609

HUNSAKER
Dorothy HERD, 656

HUNT
Charlie, 147

HURD/HERD
Beverly Dee MCLAIN SHERMAN, 656
Delpha WAKLY, 656
Donald Robert, 656
Kent Donald, 656
Margaret DUNKLEY, 656
Patricia Kay SWERTFEGER, HILL, 656
Rosalie MOYES, 656

HYDE
Gladys Marie WOODARD, 289
Luanna Elaine BLACKBURN, 288-294

Wayne, 289
HYMAS
Aaron Michael, 436, 442-444
Alisa BAKER, 436-444
Blake Scott, 442-444
Elma Nadine, 443
Gary Lynn, 655
Hope HERD, 655
Jay R., 443
Michael, 436, 442-444

I

ISAAC
Joan DUNN, 469
ION
Richard, 617
IVORY
Louise CROSS, 507

J

JACKMAN
Amber, 609
Jessica, 609'
Kyle Lester, 609
Ricky DeLyn, 609
Teresa EVANS, 609
Terrick DeLyn, 609
JACKSON
Ethel DANA, 628
JACOBSEN
Danae MORTENSON, 358,364
JAMES
David, 625, 630
Female married MEEKS, 625, 630
John, 630
John, 679, 681
Mary Ann SHORE, 625, 630
JEFFERSON
Thomas, 680, 682
JENNINGS
Cal, 313
JENSDATTER
Ane Sophie, 663
Dorthe, 663
Eva Catrine HANSEN, SKONNING IVb See Skonning
Karen, 663
Karen, 673
Kirsten, 663
JENSEN
Alice STEVENSON, 651
Anders, 673
Andreas Anthon, 661
Andrew, 9
Ane Kirstine, 665
Anton, 645
Catrine Sophie ANDREASEN IId, 636, 637, 661, 662
Christen, 665
Christen IIa, 636, 637, 660, 663
Christiane, 665
Conradine Frederikke LARSEN, 639, 649, 661, 662
Emmaline CHRISTENSEN, 9, 637, 648-650
Frederikke, 665
Hanne, 661
Hans Peder, 665
Hans Peder IIc, 636, 637, 649, 661
Henry, 9, 637-639, 647, 649-651
Ingeborg Sophie, 665
James, 651
Jens, 665
Jens, 673
Jens Peter, 660
Jorgen, 673
Kent, 656
Kirsten NIELSEN, 674
Lars, 663
Lisa SORENSEN IVk, 636
Marie LARSEN or LARSDATTER IIb 636, 637, 660
Marie Sophie CHRISTENSEN Ib, xiii, 9, 39, 77, 225, 298, 636-659, 661
Mary CHRISTENSEN, 649-651
Peder, 673
Peder Wilhelm, 661
Peder Wilhelm, 661

Shirley Jeannine CRUMP, 613
Wendy HERD, 656
Wilhelm, 665
JEWETT
Don, 148, 149
JOHANSEN
Hans, 667,
Karen LARSDATTER, 667
Merrolyn L. LLOYD, 653
JOHN
King, 680
JOHNSON
Amber Lynne, 653
Christian Michael "D", 653
Dale Edward, 653
Diane AINSCOUGH, 450
Edith GISH, 573
Edna Elizabeth CREZEE, 627
Edward Gustave, 627
Graydon Kierstinh, 653
Jeremy Edward, 653
Karen Joy CHRISTENSEN, 653
Kenneth
Mary Jean CREZEE, 625, 627
Mrs. 650
Paula Kae LLOYD, 653
Roberta KUNZ 312, 319
Rose Pearl Marie CHRISTENSEN. FOWLER, BOND, See Christensen
Sybil DANA, 628
Verold Hugh, 653
JONES
David Thomas 563, 583-585
Donald Theone, 628
Elizabeth SHORE, 617-619, 625
John, 618-619, 625
Laraine JONES, 515
Lowell W. "Buck" 539
Mary June HARKNESS, 628
Mrs. 650
JORDAN
Florence SHORE, 619, 626
Fred, 619, 626
JORGENSEN
Margrethe CONRADSEN Vk, 636, 668, 671
Niels, 672
Catherine GREALISH, 275
JOYCE
Jack, 275
John Patrick, 275
Mary Ellen BLACKBURN, See Blackburn

K

KACKLEY
Dr. Ellis, 23-25, 260, 379, 417, 429, 547
KEARNS
Barbara Joyce BLACKBURN, 272-285
Colin Francis, 272, 280, 285
Dennis Patrick, 272, 280, 285
Devin Patrick, 272, 280, 285
Michaela, 272, 280, 285
KECK
Julia Anna, 72
KENT
Dr., 249
KEYES
Percy Lee, 629
Ruth SHORE, 629
KIDD
Deborah Lynn ALLISON HALE, 615
Jody B., 615
KIESEL
Fred, 21
KING
David Richard, 656
Michelle HERD, 656
KIRKEENG
Floris LUND, 117
Melvin JOHNSON, 117
Tarina GIERKE LEAVITT, 104, 117-120
KNIGHT
Edward D., 617
KNOOPE
Florence Jane PARSONS, 467
KNUDSEN
Ila Virgene GAMBLES, 247
Leah G. NASH, 247
Virgil Gilbert, 247, 248
KOFOED
Connie STRITTMATTER, 628
KORENKE
Adam, 334, 342-346
Edward Arthur, 343
Ella Catherine DRUMMOND, 343
Jacquelyn Jo, 334, 342-346
Jenny, 334, 339, 342-346
Kirk, 334, 342-346
Linda Louise TAFOYA See Tafoya
Robert Edward, 334, 342-346
KRAMER
E. 590
KREUGER
Briget TAFOYA, 334, 341
Paul, 334, 341
KREUSEN
Al, 616
David Mark, 616
Judith Ann HOPKINS, 616
KUNZ
Dallas Eldon, 312, 316-619, 553
Darrel T., 312, 316-320, 553

Douglas Ernest, 312, 316-320
Ethel T., 317
Frank, 551
John Darrell, 312, 316-319
Larry, 312, 316-319
LeGrand, 317
Mildred Kathleen MARTINSON See Martinson
Roberta JOHNSON, 312, 319, 553
Tara Lynn, 312, 320, 553

L

LAGONI
Goni 61
LAKEY
Connie SOMSEN, 235
LALLATIN
Chris, 31, 73
Vivian THOMPSON, 242
LARSDATTER
Ane, 668
Ane Kirstine, 664
Ane Katherine, 667
Cat(h)erine, 668
Johane, 664
Karen JOHANSEN, 667
Maren, 673
Marie (Maren) CONRAD IVf, 636, 663, 668
Stillborn Girl, 664
LARSEN
Anders, 673
Christen, 673
Conradine Frederikke JENSEN 661
Else Kirstine NIELSDATTER IIIb, 636, 660, 663
Elsie Marie HERD, 639, 655
Hans Va, 636, 667, 670
Helen Rae, 462
Hendrick, 667
Jens IIIa, 636, 660, 663, 667
Karen NIELSEN, 674
Karen OLSDATTER IIId, 636, 660, 664
LaReva, 256, 257
Lars, 661
Lars, 668
Lars IIIc, 636, 660, 664
Lewis, 253, 256, 257
Lisbeth OLDSEN Vb 636, 667, 670
Loan HERD, 655
Marie JENSEN IIb, 636, 637, 664
Peder, 664
Peter, 664
Peter, 668
Rasmus, 673
Ruth Ann MERRELL, 445
LARSON
Eleanor Ann CHRISTMAN, 610
Lynette GISH, 515
LASLEY
Jessie BLACKBURN, 265
LAU
A. F. 225
Bishop Daniel F., 565
D. J., 12
Jared, 257
Jeff, 257
Joseph E., 587
LAURSEN
Oluf, 672
LAURITZEN
John W., 242
LAW
Beverly Phyllis BINGHAM, 441
Joseph Morris, 411
LAWN
Judy WHITEHEAD, 653
LAXALT
Paul, Senator, 107
LAYTON
Herbert, 148
LEAVITT
Arthur Wade, 104-112, 117, 136-137
Bert Junior, 65, 67, 79, 104-112, 117, 121, 125, 131, 135, 137, 145
Boy Child, 611
Bryce "J", 611
Carolyn DIXON, 104, 136, 137
Christine Joyce WOODBURY See Woodbury
Cynthia PETERSON, 104, 130-133
Dane, 117
Dixie, 107, 109, 117
Dixon Wade, 104, 136, 137
Dora Jean LEAVITT, 125
Dudley, 109
Elwin, 111
Emma Joyce Hopkins, 6, 39, 46, 55, 63, 65, 67, 70, 77-81 103-112, 117, 121-123, 125, 127, 129, 131, 135,, 137, 191, 642
Eric, 117
Erma Janae RUNYON See Runyon
Erma LEAVITT, 109
Jared "M", 611
Jason Thomas, 104, 116, 117
Jeffrey Paul, 104, 131, 132
Jeric Rodney, 104, 131, 132
Jilleen Grace MANGERIS BELL 104-112, 121-124
Joshua Kirkeeng, 104, 117-119
Jylene LOVELESS, 611
Kadee Mae, 104, 131-133
Kahre Patrick, 104, 117-119
Karl Johann GIERKE, 104, 117-119
Kiera Marie, 104, 117-120
Kindra Korinne, 104, 117-119
Logan Lee, 611
Mark, 117
Michael Chade, 611
Mike, 117
MiShael "S", 611
Myra THOMAS, 104, 117
Rodney Bert, 104-112, 117, 130-133
Shane "S", 611
Shelli Ann, 611
Tarina KIRKEENG GIERKE, 104, 117-120
Terry Gene, 104-121, 181
Trent Davis, 104, 131-133
Trent "L.", 611
Tyson James, 104, 131-133
Vincen, 109
LEE
Arthur, 681
Richard Henry, 682
LEEK
William, 596
LEFEBVRE
Mrs., 183
LEFEVERE
Dorothy ACKERMAN
LEITH
Virjean SOMSEN, 232-234
LENON
Betsy Nell ANDERSON, 570
Gary, 570
Harold Ralph, 570-572
Minnie Alberta HOPKINS STANDER 570-572
Ralph A., 570-572
Shawna, 570
LEONARD
Grace Elizabeth MORRIS, 191
LEWIS
Betty Jean PETERSON, 487
Blair W., 530-535
Brian J., 530-533
Brian Max, 530-533
Diana Louise FARNSWORTH, 530-532
Ezra J., 531
Francis, 682
Isabelle, 221
Kelly Vada, 614
Leniss Elaine MOORE See Moore
Lisa DOCHSTADER, 530-533
Lynda Lee GANDENBERGER, 530-533
Max J., 433, 504, 530-535
Mary Drucilla PASSEY, 531
Phillip, 585
Stacey Drew REIDLE, 530-535
LIGHTFOOT
Francis Henry, 682
LIND
Nancy Jean GAGON, 228, 235
LINDELL
Burdette SIMPSON, 470
LINDSTROM
Carl, 8, 592
LIST
Robert, Governor, 111
LITTLE
Mrs., 146
LIVINGSTON
Marion Jean CRUMP, 613
LLOYD
Daniel Denton, 651
Emma Margie CHRISTENSEN, 649-653
Larry Dean, 653
Lunn H., 653
Merrolyn L. JOHANSEN, 653
Paula Kae JOHNSON, 653
Shaun Lewis, 653
Todd Lynn, 653
LOKEN
Alberta CHRISTMAN, 609
Jennifer Lyn, 609
Katrina Ann, 609
Kristopher Lee, 609
Raymond Lee, 609
LOVELESS
Alan Scott, 611
Brady Lynne, 611
Cheri ANDERSON, 611
Esther HOPKINS, 611

George Kay, 611
George Randall, 611
Janette WEST, 611
John Garrett, 611
Jylene LEAVITT, 611
Kathryn Amber, 611
Michael Jamin, 611
Rachel Meijken, 611
Stephanie Brooke, 611
LOW
M. D., 13
LOWE
Dennis Martin, 654
Marilyn WHITEHEAD, 654
LUCAS
Dorothy ROSE, 495
Emmett, 495
Patricia Ann HOPKINS, See Hopkins
LUND
Floris KIRKEENG, 117
LUNDIN
Clifford, 550
Gretta, 550
LUNDQUIST
Helen Patricia BRECHT, 616
LUTHI
John Jr. 13
LYONS
Hugh C., 567
Ruth Ellen SORENSEN 159
LYSTED
C. D., 639

M

MANGERIS
Andrew, 121
Jilleen Greace LEAVITT, BELL See Leavitt
John Russell, 104, 121, 123
Terry "Bear", 104, 121, 123, 124
Timothy John, 104, 121-124
Traci Nicole, 104, 121, 123, 124
Virginia Beth PETERSON, 121
MANNING
Joan WILLIAMS 401
MARBUT
Elvina BROWN
MARRIOTT
Alberta DAVIS, 577
MARSHALL
William, 680
MARTIN
Alice COZAD, 487
Judy CARNEY, HOPKINS See Hopkins
Russel, 487
MARTINEAU
Mollyanne HOPKINS, 612
MARTINSON
Alan Ernest, 312, 314-317, 321, 322, 327
Andrew Edward, 316, 330
Beverly Jean TAFOYA HARRINGTON 306, 307, 333-356
Charles, 225, 306-308, 313, 335, 345
Connie CHAPMAN, 312, 321
Ernest, 40, 219, 306-330, 553
Evelyn Rose, 306, 307, 331, 332
Harriett HOPKINS PACK See Hopkins
Helen CHRISTOPHERSON, 306, 312-330, 461
Helen Rae BUNDREN NELSON, 312, 314-317, 321, 327, 553
Janice Marie PENNOCK, 312, 315, 321, 322
Kent Charles, 312, 314-317, 320, 327-330
Michael Kent, 312, 314-317, 320, 327-330
Mildred Kathleen, 312, 314-320, 553
Nancy Della SCHMELTZER, 312, 316, 327-330
Rebecca "Becky" Lynn, 312, 321, 322
Shane, 312, 321,322
Steven Scott, 312, 316, 327-330
Timothy James, 312, 316, 327-330
MARYYAMA
Yukon, 185
MASSIE
Grace Pearl YERKES, 256-266
MATTHEWS
Edith PASSEY, 253
MAUGHAN
GayLynn HOPKINS 476, 478, 479
Jasen G., 478, 479
Jay, Mr. & Mrs. 479
MAURETSEN
Maren OVESEN, 669
MAXWELL
Edna, 628
MEACHAM
Lynada CREZEE, 627
MEADOWS
Guy, 9
MEARS
Cassandra Ann, 539
MECCICO
Elaine, GOODENOUGH, 527
Sheryl, 524-527
William R., 527
MEEKS
Mary Ann SHORE, 630
John James, 625, 630
Mrs., 625, 630
Louisa Henrietta SHORE, 625, 630
MEIKLE
Mavera SHORE, 628
MEIR
Anna Barbara BIENZ, 231
MENDENHALL
Ruth PASSEY, 253
W. H., 645
MERCKLING
Sara Jane, 72
MERRELL
Angela Juanita BAKER See Baker
Delroy Leon, 436, 445, 446
Guy, 445
Howard LeRoy, 445
Rik Lee, 436, 445, 446
Ruth Ann LARSEN, 445
MEYERS
Michaela, 334, 349
Michaela Day TAFOYA, 334, 349
Scott, 334, 349
MICHAELSON
Jane, 551
MICKSEL
Iona, 586
MIDDLETON
Arthur, 682
MILES
Darlene, 570
David Lorenzo, 570-572
Laura Elmina HOPKINS, 570-572
Leo Ray, 570-572
Ray Lorenzo, 570-572
Rhea, 570
Sharon WILKINS, 570-572
MILLER
Dalynn HERD, 657
Dorothy, 433
Mr. & Mrs. 433
MILLWARD
Kathy TAFOYA, 334, 350
MITCHELL
Cynthia Ann EVANS, 609
Hazel Marintha SHORE, 629
Rachel SIM, 629
MONACO
Princess Grace of, 189
MONROE
James or Munro?, 682
MORGAN
Judge John T., 593
MOORE
Albert, 461, 505
Albert Franklin, 459, 505
Alice, 240
Catherine CROSS, 505, 507, 511
Darlene, 501
Darrel, 501
Eldon, 461, 505
Elsie Marie HOPKINS See Hopkins
Emma Jean CALL, 504-521
Harold, 461, 505
Jacqueline COOMBS, 504, 524-528 547
Jewell, 461, 505
Laura Mabel Durfey DIKE HOPKINS, 11, 13, 457, 459, 505, 511, 547
Lenniss Elaine LEWIS, 504-512, 529-535
Linda Lee VAN DYKE, 524-526
Lori Jean ACKERMAN, 524-528
Martha Grace HOPKINS See Hopkins
Sharon Rae HOPKINS See Hopkins
Sheryl MECCICO, 524-527
Steven Dean, 524-527
Stanley, 461, 505, 511
Walter Dean 504-512, 523-528, 551
Walter James, 11, 457, 461, 504-534
Warren, 461, 505
MORRIS
Ebenezer William, 630
Elizabeth Jean HOPKINS NIELSEN, 188, 191, 199, 201
Elizabeth RISENMAY, 630
Gladys DAVIS, 630
Gomer, 630

Grace Elizabeth LEONARD, 191
Lewis, 682
Louisa Henrietta SHORE, 630
Orville Gerald, 191
Robert, 681
MORTENSON
Christine, 358, 363
Colleen Harriett Pack Griffith See Griffith
Danae JACOBSEN, 358, 364
Debbie Lynn FISHER, 358, 359, 361
Jerry Murray, 306, 358-364
Penny Lee, 358, 362
Penny RICKS, 358-360
Rocky Jim, 358-360
Stevie Lynn, 358, 364
Tiffany Kym, 358-360
Tracy Wade, 358, 359, 363
Trisha Marie, 358-360
Wade Leroy, 358, 362
William Scott, 358, 359, 364
MORTON
John, 682
MOYES
Rosalie HURD, 656
MUIR
James, 229
MULICH
James, 653
Mary Jo WHITEHEAD, 653
MUMFORD
Bessie Lavon, 627
Janet, 462
Lamar WARDELL, 627
MUNRO
James A., See MONROE
MURDOCH
Adeline NEIBER, 329
Mary Jane SCHMELTZER, 329
William, 329
Mary Della SCHMELTZER, 329

Mc

MACPHERSON
Arleva BROWN, 541
MCGREW
David Wayne, 288-293
Kermit Allan, 288-293
Mark Joseph, 288-293
Susan Diane BLACKBURN, 288-293
MCKAY
David Oman, 231
MCKINNEY
Lulu Ann BOWLER, 615
MCLAIN
Beverly Dee HURD, 656
George William, 656
MCLEAN
Bishop David K., 12-14, 263
MCNABB
Mary Elizabeth DAVIS, 581
MCNIEL
Mary Elizabeth HERD, 651
MCNINCH
Jean FOWLER, 657
MCQUEEN
Steve, 441

N

NASH
Leah G. KNUDSON, 247
NATHAN
Mrs., 146
NEFF
Carol Margaret ALLISON 615
Christopher Jamison, 615
David William, 614
Iris Rosetta HOPKINS, 614
James Albert, 614
James William, 614
Larae IRIS, 615
Marilyn England BINGHAM, 614
Mary Ann, 614
Stillborn Child
Teresa Diane ALLEN, 614
Wendy Lee ASHCROFT, 614
NEIBER
Adeline MURDOCH, 329
Bernard, 329
Mary, 329
NELAUSDATTER
Bodild CONRADSEN, 673
NELLMAN
Elizabeth WILLIAMS, 53
NELSON
Brad Joseph, 612
Brad Lester, 612
Darla CROWELL, 612
Daryl Fred, 612
Elmer, 323
Esther WAGNER, 325
Fern HOPKINS, 612
Helen Rae MARTINSON BUNDREN 312, 316, 323-326
Jenifer Kathryn 312, 316, 324-326
John Wallace, 221
Karen Jensine LUND, 221
Kate Helen, 312, 316, 324-326
Kathryn Lund HOPKINS See Hopkins
Kurtis Alma, 612
Kurtis Zane, 612
Lee, 242
Lisa, 612
Marge, 323
Marvel HAYES, 242
Mindy, 612
Moana, 612
Pamela Sue PETERSON, 629
Patricia Kae WAMSLEY, 612
Pauline HARKNESS, 628
Penilee FLOYD, 612
Peter "T" 312, 320, 324-326
Tamara WESTON, 612
Terry Lee, 312, 316, 323-326
Tyler Daryl, 612
NETZ
Norma TAFOYA, 334, 341
NETZEL
Frank, 582
Mary Ann DAVIS, 582
NICHOLS
Alice, 549, 550
Denny, 549
Fred, 549, 550
Margaret WILSON, 395, 403
Relia, 549, 550
NICKERSON
Leora CREZEE, 627
Lorin, 627
NIELSDATTER
Else Kirstine LARSEN IIIb, 636, 660, 663
Ingeborge NIELSEN Vp, 636, 668, 670, 674
Johanne NIELSEN, 674
Maren, 674
NIELSEN
Amelia BJORN HOPKINS, 596
Barbara Jean CALL, ROGERS, 510-517
Crystal, 510-517
Elizabeth Jean MORRIS HOPKINS, 188, 199, 201
Harold Kalmar, 515
Ingeborg NIELSDATTER Vp, 636, 668, 672, 674
Jason, 510-517
Jens, 674,
Jimmy Kirk, 510-517
Johanne NIELSDATTER, 674
Justin, 510-517
Karen, 674
Kirsten, 674
Laraine JONES, 515
Maren HANSEN IIIf, 636, 661
Niels, 674
Ove Vn, 636, 668, 672
Shalay, 510-517
Travis K., 510-517
NIELSON
Carl Craig, 657
Joseph Favri, 656
Judy HERD, 656
Kathleen HERD, 657
NILSON
Nereece HERD, 655
NIXON
Richard Milhouse 189
NORLIT
Axel, 667-669, 671
NORTON
Charlie
NOYES
Ruby FOWLER, 657
NUFFER
Todd, 444

O

OBLAD
Ona Lucile YERKES, 265
O'CONNER
Kristen, 185
OLDSEN
Lisbeth LARSEN Vb 636, 666, 670
OLIVER
Hannah Jane PACK, 309
OLSDATTER
Karen LARSEN IIId, 636, 660, 664, 669
OLSON
Boletta, 239
Emma BRUCE, 465
Janette Marie WOOD, 575

ORTON
Elozia Marie DAVIS 577, 578
Mr., 577
Gwendolyn RICHINS, 577
Roma HANSEN, 577
OSBORN
Helen Faye PRINGLE, 173
OTTLEY
Gerald, 194
OUTMAN
Cecelia YANCEY, See Yancey
OVERSON
H. Victor, 77
OVESDATTER
Kirsten, 672
OVESEN
Bodil, 669
Christen, 669, 672
Dorthe HANSDATTER, 669, 672
Hans, 669
Ingeborg, 669
Inger Marie, 669
Johanna, 669
Karen, 669
Kirsten HANSDATTER IVh, 636, 664, 668
Lars, 669
Laus, 672
Maren MAURETSEN, 669
Ole or Oluf IVg, 636, 664, 668, 672
OWAIN, 679
OWINGS
Brett Reed, 609
Christine, 609
James Edward, 609
Jonathan Brett, 609
Merriola CHRISTMAN, 609
OZBURN
Connie, 462, 551

P

PACK
Annie WILLIAMS, 309
Carla Dawn THOMAS, 306-309, 315, 340, 359, 367-371
Coleen Harriett MORTENSON GRIFFITH See Griffith
Hannah Isabel, 309
Hannah Jane OLIVER, 309
Harriett HOPKINS, MARTINSON See Hopkins
Horace Alma "Hody", 309
Horace Alvin, viii, 306-310, 359-371
John Terrell, 309
Margaret Jane "Peggy", 309
Quince Reul, 309
Quince Rufus, 309
Ruth REEDER, 309
PAINE
Thomas, 680
PANTING
Dora Jane BEUS, 430
PAPWORTH
Ethel Grace CALL
PARFITT
Elizabeth, 626
Elizabeth SHORE IIIf See Shore
Grace, 626
Grace, 634
Grace CANVIN or CONVIN and/or Hester IVm, 556, 625, 634
Isaac, 626
Isaac IVl, 556, 625, 634, 635
James, 634
John VIrr, 556, 635
John, 626
Louisa Henrietta SHORE, 625-630
Martha FIFOUT or TIFOUT Vx, 556 634
Mary COLLINS, 556, 635
William Vw, 556, 634-635
William, 625-626
PARKER
Florence HARRINGTON, 335
PARMLEY
Andrew, 581
Bradley, 581
Shannon, 581
Sandra Gay ELMER, 581
PARSONS
Alfred Bishop, 467
Carole Adele HOPKINS, BRUCE, ix x, 17, 456-474, 498, 549
Florence Jane KNOOPE, 467
George, 464
George William, 456, 462, 464-468, 470-474, 498, 549
Ione HOPKINS, 570-572
Michael Bishop, 464, 467
Sandra Jean HIGHTOWER, 467
Shelly Jeanne, 464, 467
Tammy Kay, 464, 467, 468, 474
George William II, 464, 467
PASSEY
Dennis Smith, 253
Doris ROGERS
Edith MATTHEWS, 253
Faye WILCOX, 253
Joyce BROWN, 253
Leda Mary BRADLEY, 253
Mary Drucilla LEWIS
Mary Olive SMITH, 253
Newell Beck, 253
Newell Daren, 253
Roy Smith, 253
Ruth MENDENHALL, 253
William Harold, 253
PATINO
Dora ULLOA, 385
PAYNE
Bernice GISH, 573
PECK
Alfred Tarvel, 607
Leora Peterson HOPKINS SIBBETT, 607
Lisa Dawn, 491
PEDERSDATTER
Johanne CONRADSEN, 673
PEDERSON
Ane Catherine, 671
Bodil, 671
Conrad VIs, 636, 671, 672
Conrad Mrs. VIt 636, 671, 672
Conrad, 671
Conrad, 671
Conradt, 671
Conrad, Mrs., 671
Jens, 671
Johan Heinrich, 671
Judith Marie PRINGLE, 173
Lars (Conrad), 671
PEGG, Evelyn Jean Taylor CONNIE See CONNIE
PENN
John, 682
William, 682
PENNOCK
Janice Marie MARTINSON, 312, 316 321, 322
Jeri, 321
John, 321
Marjorie Lucille, 321
Russel, 321
PENROD
Arlette WILSON See Wilson
Donna DICKEMORE, 397, 421
Floyd John, 397, 421
Sharon HOPKINS, See Hopkins
PERKING
Lillian BIENZ, 234
PERRY
Hugh Hamilton, Captain, 3.
PETERSON
April Anne, 629
Arlean Orpha DANA, 629
Armand Reid, 487
Betty Jean LEWIS, 487
Brett Howard, 629
Carol Jean HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Cynthia LEAVITT See Leavitt
Deborah Anne WILKES, 614
Emerson Haws, 131
Gayle HINES, 629
H. T., 645
Jon Randall, 629
Laurie Ann HERD, 656
Launa Carole BARNEY, 573
Lester Bartholomew, 573
Lisa Ann, 629
Michael Verl, 656
Pamela Sue NELSON, 629
Randall Vernal, 629
Renon SHURTZ, 131
Ronald Howard, 629
Rosemary GLENN, 629
Vernal, 629
Virginia Beth MANGERIS, 121
Wendie Marie BARNEY, 573
PHAIR
Al, 147
Evelyn, 147
Grandpa, 147
Jimmy, 147
Olive SPEER See Speer
Patty, 147
PHILLIPS
Sharon Dodge HERD, 656
PIERCE
Mary Ella SHORE, 627
Rosanna HOPKINS, 603
PIODA
Mr. & Mrs., 51
PITTS
Charlene ATKINSON, 389
POPA
Dallas, 551

POPPLETON
Sarah Emeline, 242
PORTER
Hazel BEDINGFIELD, 487
Jason B., 382, 385-387
Melinda Marie, 382, 385-387
Shawn, 382, 385-387
Teresa ULLOA, EVANS See Evans
POSEY
Christine ALLISON, 615
PRESLEY
Elvis, 335
PRICE
Angela, 295-299
Dawniel, 296-299
Harold, 295-299
Richard, 680, 681
Sandra Elaine DEARBORN, BARBOUR, 295-299
Sharon Ann SKOGSBERG, 449
PRINGLE
Charles Frank, 173
Helen Faye OSBORN, 173
Judith Marie PEDERSON, 173
Teresa Lynne SPEER, See Speer
PRUITT
Helen Elizabeth FOWLER, 659
PUGMIRE
Alan Lou, 611
Amber Dawn, 611
Justin Lou, 611
Peggy HOPKINS, 611
Travis Loyal, 611
Tyler Levi, 611
Wendy, 611
PULLUM
Emma Clarice HOPKINS, WILSON, ANDERSON, See Hopkins
Loyal Gilmer, 374, 408, 409

R

RACKER
Wilford, 567, 572
RAMAGE
Helen David Harlow HOPKINS, 570
RAMOS
Eduvi, 510
RANDO
Corey VANZELL, 570
Scott, 570
RASMUSSEN
Francis J., 251
REAGAN
Ronald, President, 177
REBER
Rosina Louisa HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Rosina ROHRER, 599
Rudolph, 599
REDDING
Jack, 570
Sandra Shirligne HOPKINS, WINMILL, DANIEL, VELTRI, 570-572
REEDER
Ruth PACK, 309
REGALIA
Evelyn, 147
George, 147
REICH
Hellen Beth HERD, 655
Robert, 655
REIDLE
Alvin J., 535
Ann STILLS, 535
Brandee DREW, 530-535
Michael Lewis, 530-535
Stacey Drew LEWIS, 530-535
RENTLEMAN
Lawrence Herman, 615
Milda Eliza HOPKINS, 615
REYNOLDS
William, 681
RICH
Leonard, 307
Mrs., 51
RICHARDS
Stephen L., 58
RICHINS
Daren, 577
David, 577
Gwendolyn ORTON, 517
Lynn, 577
Mr., 577
Steve, 577
Tami, 577
RICKS
Penny MORTENSON, 358-360
RIDGE
Carol Ann CHRISTENSEN, 654
Christine, 654
Jennifer, 654
Rebekah, 654
Robert Clark, 654
Robert Joseph, 654
Steven Douglas, 654
RIGBY
Hellen Beth HERD, 655
Rex, 655
RINEHART
George, 240
RISENMAY
Elizabeth MORRIS, 630
ROBBINS
Betty Lee BIGLER, FARRISS, 607
ROBERTS
Chet O'NEAL, 253, 256, 257
Craig Eborn 253, 256, 257
D. R. 678
Douglas O'Neal, 253
Evi HOWARD, 253
Janet BALMFORTH, 678
Jessica Sue, 253, 256, 257
Marcy Lynn, 253, 256, 257
Suzann WILCOX, 253, 256, 257
ROBERTSON
Sharon Lee, 581
Tonia Beth HOPKINS, 612
RODENBACH
Boys, 650
ROGERS
Archie, 515
Barbara Jean CALL NIELSEN, See Call
Doris PASSEY, 253
Heather Dawn, 510, 515-517
Jana Marie HANSEN, 577
Julia Ann, 510-517
Larry Guy, 510-517
Larry Guy, 510, 517
Mildred STAFFORD, 515
Richard Lee, 510, 517
Mr. 577
ROHRER
Rosina REBER, 599
ROMERO
Alvin Kenneth, 433
Andrew, 429, 433
Annie Elvira Juanita "Nita" HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Elena, 433
Fawnda BYBEE, 429, 439
Forrest, Mr. & Mrs., 433
Hannah Mortenson ELIASON, 429, 433
Hazel, 433
Irvin, Mr. & Mrs., 433
John, 429
Kenneth, 433
Robert, 433
Wilma, 433
ROMNEY
Eila Mae DANA, 629
ROSE
Charles G., 495
Dorothy Lucas, 495
ROWE
David, 596
Eliza Jane HOPKINS SUHRKI, 585
Raylene COOK, 581
Robert, 581
Robert Douglas, 581
Steven Paul, 581
ROWLANDS
Anna SHORE, 625
RUNYON
Alec 104, 135
Erma Janaé LEAVITT, 104-112, 133, 134, 135
Keith Alan, 104, 134, 135
RUSSELL
Nellie Viola BLACKBURN, 265, 273

S

SALEER
Bert, 263
Nora BLACKBURN, 263
SALMON
Norma Jean STONE, 211
SANDERS
Conrad, 551
Gail, 551
SARGENT
Hellen Beth HERD, 655
Robert, 655
SATORI
Gay Marie HERD, 655
Verl Brent, 655
SAUNDERS
Frederick Ferrin, 630
Gladys DAVIS, 630
SAUSAMON
Mrs., 65
SCHMELTZER
Edward 1, 329
Edward 2, 329
Mary Della ENGLERT, 329

Mary Jane MURDOCH, 329
Nancy Della MARTINSON, 312, 316 327-330
SCHOOLER
James Donald, 615
Jeanette Vivian, 616
Jeraldine FORD, 615
Mark Douglas, 615
Stanley James, 615
SCHRADER
Janice ADAMS, 653
Bill, 68
SCHUMANN
Brent Aaron, 575
Charles, A., 575
Christine WOOD, 575
Elizabeth, 575
Marianne, 575
Paul Andrew, 575
Richard Charles, 575
Robert Alan 575
SCHUPP
Ernest, 61
SCHWAB
Brent Dell, 654
David Wayne, 654
Deryl Clark, 654
Janet, 654
Jeffrey Duane, 654
Karen, 654
Pattie Janine CHRISTENSEN, 654
SCOTT
Sonja Mae, 573
SEAMAN
Barbara Jean GILES, 612
SENN
Shirley Marie GARDENBERGER, 533
SHANNON
June Colleen CHRISTENSEN, 651
SHEA
Marilyn WILKES, 614
SHERIDAN
Almira May "Alice" DAVIS See DAVIS
Arthur, 29, 31, 73
William Walters, 31, 33, 70, 71, 73, 75
SHERMAN
Beverly Dee HURD, 656
Donald Richard, 656
SHONWALD
Linda TAFOYA ALLEN, 334, 341
SHORE
Alma, 629
Anna ROWLANDS, 625, 626
Anna Selina DAVIS, 630
Anne BRAINE Vt, 556, 634, 635
Arthur, 627
David, 629
Edna MAXWELL, 628
Elizabeth BRACE IId, 556, 592, 617-620, 625, 626, 631, 634
Elizabeth Jane, 630
Elizabeth JONES? 617-619, 625-626
Elizabeth PARFITT IIIf, 556, 620, 625-630, 634, 635
Emma, 630
Ethel Ann WILLARD, 628
Florence STOKES, 629
George, 619, 626, 626
George, 570, 618, 619, 626
George, 627
H. L. Mrs. BAILEY, 619, 626
Hazel Marintha MITCHELL, 629
Isaac, 618-620, 626
Jane Salina or Celinia, 617, 619, 626
John, 617-619, 626
John IIc, 556, 563, 592, 617-620, 625, 626, 634
John IIIe, 556, 557, 625, 634,
John IVj 556, 557, 625, 634, 635
John Vs, 556, 634, 635
John IVk, Mrs., 556, 625, 634, 635
John Wesley, 629
Keziah HOPKINS Ib, See Hopkins
Laura Malissy, 619, 626
Lehi, 627
Louisa Henrrietta MORRIS, 630
Louisa Henrietta PARFITT, 625, 626
Lyda Vaille ALLEN, 628
Marianne or Maryann, 625-630
Mary CREZEE, 627
Mary Ellen COY, 627
Mary Ellen PIERCE 627
Mavera MEIKLE, 628
Nephi, 628
Rebecca, 619, 626
Rebecca HILL, 618, 619, 626
Rhoda, 629
Richard, 618-620, 626
Robert Nephi, 628
Ruth KEYES, 629
Ruth TODD, 627
Sarah DANA, 628
Sarah Mavera HARKNESS, 628
Selina, 625, 630
Uriah, 629
William, 618, 619, 626
William, 625, 627
SHULER
Airon Ann, 571
Don Craig, 571
Kyle Craig, 571
Raylene HOPKINS, 571
SHULL
Jeff, 288, 293
Lisa Jane BLACKBURN, 288
SHUMAN
Elesa BERRETT, 652
Tyrone Penn, 652
SHUMWAY
Joyce WHITEHEAD, 654
Perry Earl, 654
SHURTZ
Renon PETERSON, 131
SIBBETT
Ann EVANS, 609
Dail Alvin, 607
Jean DUDLEY, SPRING, HUFFMAN, 609
Leora Peterson HOPKINS PECK 607
Wynn, 440
SIM
Leander S., 629
Rachel SHORE, 629
SIMPSON
Burdette LINDELL, 470
Chelsea, 464, 470, 471
Kent Burdette, 462, 469-471
Lori Lynn BRUCE 462-469
Robert, 470
SINCLAIR
Merle VALENTINE, 265
SINGLETON
Leland Dee, 417
Mayo STRINGER, 417
Sue Ann HOPKINS, 416-418
SIPE
Joyce Bell HUDSON, 199
SIZEMORE
Barbara Fae HOPKINS, 610
SKAGGS
Daniel, 613
Debra "E" CRUMP, 613
Jacob, 613
Jennifer, 613
Paul "T", 613
SKANNING See **SKONNING**
SKINNER
Goldie Arilla CHUGG HOPKINS, 227
SKOGSBERG
Glen Nolan, 450
Leslie Wyone HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Sharon Ann PRICE, 449
SKONNING
Eva Catrine IVb, 636, 663, 667
Lars Hansen IIIa, 636, 663, 667, 670
SKOU
Ane Sophie, 670
Hans Jorgen IVq, 636, 663, 667, 670
Johanne Conradine HEMMINGSEN IIIh, 636, 661, 666, 670
Nicoline Fredericha BEISHER IVr 636, 666, 670
SLEIGHT
Bishop, 253
SMALL
Susie, 242
SMART
Hazel Mae HOPKINS, 570-572
SMEDLEY
Buzz, 227
Susan BERRETT, 652
SMITH
Barbara B., 145
Deon LaRue DAVIS, 449
Gay Marie HERD, 655
George Albert, 58, 63, 70, 148
Gloria CHRISTENSEN, 652
Joseph, 679
Joseph Fielding, 15, 219
LaReva Jane WILCOX, 253
Lavon SPANGINBERG HOPKINS 374, 375, 380
Mary Olive PASSEY 253
Nancy Lee HOPKINS, 610
Orville, 148
Rose CONNIE, 195
Roy Charles, 655
Scott, 129
Theresa BATCHELOR, YANCEY See Yancey

Vaughn Frederick, 449, 528
Vicki Lajaun HOPKINS See Hopkins
SNOW
Lorenzo, 69
SNYDER
Boucher, 147
SOLAVINI
Mr., 68
SOMSEN
Connie LAKE, 235
Virjean LEITH, 232-234
SORENSEN
Alma Tolley, 159
Hans IVj, 636, 665, 669
Lise JENSEN IVk, 636, 665, 669
Merlene SPEER See Speer
Ruth Ellen LYONS, 159
Sharee, 334, 339
Stillborn, 669
SPANGINBERG
Lavon SMITH HOPKINS, See Hopkins
SPARKS
Calvin R., 303
Roberta G., 303
Tana Marie DEARBORN, 296, 303-303
SPEER
Aaron Dale, 62, 140-144, 168-171
Aaron Nephi 140, 169-171
Alene Celeste, 140, 158-161
Allen Douglas, 140-144, 150, 517-161, 163
April Corrine, 140, 158-161
Bill, 148
Brian Caleb, 140, 158, 160-161, 177
Chris Heather NEELEY, 140-143, 168-171
David Roderick, 140, 158, 160-161
Debra Alice, 140, 141, 145, 163
Elissa Michelle, 140, 172-175
George Daniel 62, 140-144, 172-175
George Daniel Jr., 140, 172-175
George Presley, iii, 65, 79, 160-177
George Presley Sr., 143, 145-149, 174
Georgina, 140-144, 176-177
Heather Christine, 140, 169-171
Ina Grace HOPKINS See Hopkins
Kurtis Thad, 140, 172-175
Laura Noreen TOOMEY, 140-144, 162-166
Merlene SORENSEN, 140-142, 157-161
Michelle Elizabeth, 140, 169-171
Olive PHAIR, 143, 145-149
Pamella Jean ELDREDGE, 65, 140-145, 150-156
Ronald Douglas, 146-147
Shaun, 62, 140-144, 167, 176
Teresa Lynne PRINGLE, 140-143, 172-175
SPERRY
Sidney B., 194
SPINKS
Bill, 272, 279, 280, 284
Joyce, 272, 280-284
Kathleen Ann BLACKBURN, 272-280, 284
Kevin Patrick, 272, 280, 284
Megan Ilene, 272, 280, 284
SPRAGUE
Evelyn Jean CONNIE, 195
SPRACKLEN
Connie Janice TAFOYA, 334, 338, 339
SPRING
Jean SIBBETT, DUDLEY, HUFFMAN, 609
Patrick, 609
STAFFORD
Mildred ROGERS, 515
STANDER
Minnie Alberta HOPKINS, LENON 570, 571
Ralph, 570
STANGER
Elsie Elizabeth GISH, 573, 576
STAVA
Holley Dee CHRISTENSEN, 652
James, 652
STEPHENSON
Lori Hopkins, 612
Russell Lyle, 612
STEVENSON
Mrs. Dan., 651
STILLS
Ann REIDLE, 535
STOCK
Colleen Margaret WILKES, 614
Constance FRANCOM, 613
Eleda Louise HOPKINS, 613
Mary Ann CLARK, 614
Roy Charles, 613
STODDARD
Diane, 573
Esther HOPKINS, LOVELESS, 611
Frank Wharram, 573
Lillian GISH, 567, 573
Michelle, 573
Reed Crockett, 611
Tamara Dee CHRISTMAN, 610
STOKES
Archie Clinton, 629
Florence SHORE, 629
STONE
Aaron Avon, 624
Dan Norman, 211
Emma Lou FOWLER, 657
Mary, 624
Mary 624
Norma Jean SALMON, 211
Pamela Rae HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Rae Arlene BIGLER, 607
Robert, 624
STOOR
Alice Lovina BIENZ HOPKINS See Hopkins
Darlene DAVIS, 232-235
Don Jay, 232
Emil W., 232, 233
Farrell, 232-234
Ila Ray VAN FLEET, 232-234
Johnny, 232-234
Lew, 232
Ralph Emil, 232-234
Robert, 232-234
Virjean LEITH SOMSEN, 232-234
STREGEMAN
Effie DANA, 628
STRICKLAND
Robert Scott, 616
Tara Patricia BRECHT, 616
STRINGER
Mayo SINGLETON, 417
STRINGHAM
Bradley Mark, 614
Kathy Law WILKES, 614
Kristen Marie, 614
Mark Jay, 614
Stephanie Marie, 614
STRONG
Patricia Eileen DANA, 629
STRITTMATTER
Connie KOFOED, 571
James Louis, 628
Michael James, 571
Sarah Audrey Russell HARKNESS Hopkins, 570, 571
STULL
Kenneth Lee, 188, 193, 201, 202, 208
Nancy Louisa GRABE, 208
Susan Jean HOPKINS, 188, 191-193, 199, 202, 208
Thurman Louis, 208
SUHRKI
Eliza Jane HOPKINS See Hopkins
Ludvig, 596
Mary, 596
Rachel, 596
Sammy, 596
Susie, 596
SUMMERHILL
Betsy, 624
Hannah Christianna (Christina) HOPKINS IIb, See Hopkins
Jane TUSFIELD IIId, 556 , 583-585, 624
Mary, 624
Robert IIIc, 556, 585, 624
SUNDWALL
Mary Elizabeth FRANCOM, 613
SWAIN
Larry
SWAINSTON
Venna HERD, 656
SWALLOW
Craig, 334, 347
Sallee Loretta TAFOYA, HOOBAN DELANGE See Tafoya
SWENSON
Sine, 242
SWERTFEGER
Michael, 656
Patricia Kay HURD, 656
SWEYN, 676

T

TAFOYA
Angela, 334, 341
Barbara, 334, 337, 354, 356
Beverly Jean MARTINSON HARRINGTON See Martinson
Bridget KREUGER, 334, 341

Connie Janice SPRACKLEN, 334, 338, 339
Daphne Jayne, 334, 338, 339
Gloria Jean DENNY, 334, 337, 340, 351, 355, 356
Heather, 334, 350
John Gilbert, 334, 354
Kathy MILLWARD, 334, 350
Krista Joan, 334, 354
Linda Louise KORENKE, 334, 337, 340, 342-346, 351
Linda SHONWALD ALLEN, 334, 341
Michael, 334, 350
Michaela Day, 334, 337, 340, 349
Norma NETZ, 341
Patrick Albert, 306, 334, 335, 339, 341, 343, 347, 349, 350, 354
Patrick Jay, 334, 337-339
Paul Anthony, 334, 337, 341
Raymond, 334, 350
Raymond Lawrence, 334, 337, 350
Sallee Loretta HOOBAN, HOUGH, SWALLOW DELANGE 334 337, 347
Sheila Tracy GIBSON, 334
Theresa Mary BRUSH WILSON, 334, 337, 340, 350-353

TARBET
Thomas D., 251

TARCHILDSEN
Karen VINCENTZEN, 674
M., 674
Niels Vlcc, 636, 672, 674
Niels, Mrs. Vldd, 636, 672, 674

TAYLOR
Craig "L", 573
Kathaleen DAVIS, 577
Mildred GISH, 573
Pamela Elizabeth, 573
Ridge Wayne, 573
Robin Lee, 573
Wayne Grant, 573

TEMPLE
Susan Elizabeth BROWN, 541

THARP
Lyda BLACKBURN, 265

THATCHER
Betty Marie WILLIAMS, 581

THEWS
William B., 593

THIRKELL
Howard, 13, 15

THOMAS
Carla DAWN PACK, 306-309, 315, 340, 359, 367-371
Daren Jay, 368-371
David IVc, 556, 622, 632, 633, 635
Dean Adolph, 369
Delecta, 369
Edward, 583
Elizabeth HARRY IVd, 556, 622, 632, 635
Elizabeth WALKER HOPKINS See Hopkins
Even, 623
Helen, 551
Jay Dean, 306, 368-371
Morrice Ve, 556, 633, 635
Myra LEAVITT, 104, 117
Rachel, 583
Rebecca, 622
Richard, 622
Tamara, 368-371

THOMPSON
Debbie Green WHITEHEAD, 653
Laura Ann HANSEN 77
Ruby Merle BAUMAN, 181
Vivian, 242

THORPE
Fox, 227

THUESEN
Morten, 667

THURMAN
Bart Reed, 510-514
Blake, 510-514
Della HEPWORTH, 513
Derek, 510-514
Kimberly Sue, 510-514
Melvin, 513
Reed H., 510-514
Shane C., 510-514
Susan Ann CALL, 510-514
Trevin, 510-514

TIFOUT See FIFOUT

TIGERT
Russell Sr., Dr. 239, 242

TILLACK
Faye HAROLDSEN 521

TIPPETTS
Ruby FOWLER, 657

TIPTONS, 59

TJADER
Cal, 189

TODD
Ruth, 627

TOFANELLI
Shirley HOPKINS, 616

TOLMAN
Myrintha HOPKINS, See Hopkins

TONGUE
Dorothy Jane HOPKINS, 571
Jeffrey Alan, 571
Kathryn Jane, 511
Tara Rae ADRADI, 571
Thomas Milton, 571
Thomas Milton Jr., 571
Todd Byron, 571

TOOMEY
David Mark 1. 140, 141, 162-166
David Mark 2. 140, 162-166
Donald Eugene, 163
Jeremy Don, 140, 162-166
Julianna Noreen, 140, 166
Laura Noreen SPEER See Speer
Lorraine BEARDALL, 163
Matthew Levon, 140, 162-166
Melodie, 163
Nathan George, 140, 162-166
Phil, 163
Sharyl, 163

TRACY
Helen GISH, 575, 576

TRAYNOR
Patricia FORAN, 99

TRIOMPHE
Valerie Jean CHRISTMAN, 609

TRUE
Miss, 148

TRUJILLO
Valeric Gene DAVIS, 582

TRUMAN
Harry "S", 189

TUCKER
Dan, 157
Shirley CHARLES, 627

TUSFIELD
Hannah IVh, 556, 624, 634
Jane SUMMERHILL IIId, 556, 583-585, 624, 634
Samuel IVg, 556, 624, 634

U

UEJO
Al, 181

ULLOA
Dora PATINO, 385
Raymond, 385
Teresa PORTER, EVANS, See Evans

V

VALENTINE
Merle SINCLAIR, 265

VANDERWERFF
John 627
Maxine CREZEE, 627

VAN DYKE
Fred, 524-526
Gerald, 526
Liel Anna, 524-526
Linda Lee MOORE, 524-526
Mabelmae, 526
Rachel Jacqueline, 524-526

VAN FLEET
Etta, 72
Ila Ray STOOR, 234
Raymond, 234

VAN ZELL
Corey Rando, 570
Stephanie, 570

VARNER
Bessie Nadell EVANS, 383

VELTRI
Rudy, 570
Sandra Shirligne HOPKINS, WINMILL, DANIEL, REDDING See Hopkins

VINCENTZEN
Karen Tarchildsen, 674

W

WAGNER
Esther NELSON, 325

WAKLY
Delpha HURD, 656

WALKER
Elizabeth THOMAS HOPKINS IIIb See Hopkins
Helen DEARBORN, 297
Samuel, 621, 623

WALLER
Betty Jo FULLER, 99

WALTERS
James F., 585

WAMSLEY
Patricie Kae NELSON, 612

WASHINGTON
George, 681
WATSON
Aaron James, 577
Charlotte YANCEY, 84, 97
Harriett Elizabeth WILLIAMS, 53
Jessica Elena, 577
Joanna WOOD, 577
Richard O., 577
Shaun Richard, 577
WATTS
Mr., 57, 61, 63, 77, 78
WEATHERMAN
Betty Jo ELMER, 580, 581
Dorothy Eliza DAVIS, 579-581
Geraldine COOK, 580, 581
Joseph Carr, 579-581
WEIKING
Olga, 148
WELBYE
J.C.A., 647
WELCH
David, 611
Janette LOVELESS, 611
WELK
Lawrence, 650
WELLS
Josephine, 234
WEST
Helen Joan BRISTOW, 541, 543
Janette LOVELESS, WEST, CALDWELL, WELCH, 611
Robert C., 611
WESTON
Tamara HOPKINS, 612
WHEELER
LeOra BINGHAM, 385, 411
WHITEHEAD
Abram Clifford, 654
Debbie Green THOMPSON, 653
Dora DeVona CHRISTENSEN, 649-653
Gwendolyn Grace HERD, 654
Gwen Marie BAIRD, 655
Joyce BUTTARS, HODGES, SHUMWAY 654
Judy LAWN, 653
Marilyn LOWE, 654
Mary Jo MULICH, 653
Richard, 653
Shirley HOBBS, 654
Stillborn, 654
Willard, 653
William B., 651, 653
WHITNEY
Carolyn DEARBORN, 295
WHITWORTH
President, 552
WILBER
George, 282
WILCOX
Chynna Faye, 253
Douglas O'Neal, 253
Elmer O'Neal, 253
Elmer SMITH, 251-253, 257
Evi HOWARD, 253
Faye PASSEY, 251-253, 257
Gaylene HOPKINS, 238, 251-258
Kammee Geniel, 253
LaReva Jane SMITH, 253
Larry O'Neal, 253
WILKES
Arlen Chauncey, 614
Colleen Margaret STOCK, 614
David Alan, 614
Deborah Ann PETERSON, 614
Jacob Michael, 614
Kathy Lou, 614
Marilyn SHEA, 614
Michael Arlen, 614
Steven Mark, 614
Wendolyn ANDERSON, 614
WILKINS
Mr., 570
Sharon MILES, 570
WILLARD
Ethel Ann SHORE, 628
William J., 628
WILLIAM
Evelyn D. CHRISTENSEN, 653
WILLIAMS
Annie PACK, 309
Ann Marie, 607
Betty L., 581
Betty Marie THATCHER, 581
Candice, 607
Douglas Stanley, 607
Edmund, 53
Elizabeth NELLMAN, 53
Frederick Arthur, 53
George Alfred, 53
Harold Melbourne, 53
Harriett Elizabeth WATSON, 53
J. D. 679
Joan MANNING, 401
John Francis 50-53, 61, 75
John Francis Jr., 53
Joseph Blair, 607
Joseph Stanley, 607
Keziah Elizabeth HOPKINS BLETCHER See Hopkins
Lean Manilla DAVIS, 579
Lorraine BOYER, 581
Maria Susann WILSON See Wilson
Melissa Joy 581
Monte Ray, 581
Nancy Lee BIGLER, 607
Nathan Bart, 392, 393
Natalie Sue, 392, 393
Nicholette Ann, 392-393
Norman Lynn, 581
Raoul Bart, 392, 393, 399-401
Regina Lee, 607
Richard, 681
Robert Wayne, 401
Roger, 681
Teresa Lynn, 607
Thora Jan, 607
Vicky Jo, 607
Walter Junior, 581
William, 682
William C. R., 53
WILSON
Annette ESPLIN, 392, 393, 403
Arlette PENROD 392, 393, 396-398, 421
Benjamin BRUSH, 334, 351-353
Bishop, 13
Brandon McKinnon, 392, 393, 402-403
Chad Danny, 392, 393, 396-398
Charles Bettison, C.B. 34-36
Charles R., 334, 351-353
Christopher Thomas, 392, 393, 402, 403
Clarice HOPKINS PULLUM ANDERSON See Hopkins
Cynthia Louise CAMPBELL, 408-414
Danny Gregory, 392-398, 421
Eileen, 351
Geoffrey Alan, 334, 351-353
Hayden Lee, 408, 411, 412
Jim, 351
Joshua Joseph, 408, 411, 412
Kathy LAW, 408, 411, 412
Lorena Gayle BARNEY, 392, 393, 402, 403
Margaret NICHOLLS, 395, 409
Maria Joyce HOPKINS, CRANE See Hopkins
Maria Susann WILSON 392-395, 399, 401
Michael George, 408, 409, 413
Pamela Ann 392, 393, 396-398
Sean Danny, 392, 393, 396-398
Stacey Lee, 392, 393, 396-398
Stanley McKinnon 1. 395, 399, 409
Stanley McKinnon 2. 374, 378, 384, 392-403, 409, 421
Stanley McKinnon 3. 392-395, 402, 403
Teresa Mary TAFOYA BRUSH See Tafoya
Thayne McKinnon, 408, 411, 412
Trent Webber, 408, 411, 412
Webber Dorsil 1. 374, 378, 408-414, 421
Webber Dorsil Jr. 2. 393, 408-412
WINMILL
Darrell, 570
Sandra Shirligne HOPKINS DANIEL VELTRI, REDDING
WINN
Alisha Pearl, 611
Curtis Braxton, 611
Curtis Braxton Jr., 611
Garth Stone, 656
Ranae HOPKINS, 611
Vicki HERD, 6565
WINSCHEL
William, 656
WISE
Danae Elaine DANA, 628
Roger Brinton, 628
WOOD
Albert Carlyl, 575
Alan Lee, 575
Amy Joe, 575
Carlisle 14
Carrie, 228, 229
Charles John, 228, 229, 240, 379
Charles Wilford, 228
Christine SCHUMANN, 575
Clifford F., 228
Daniel Alan, 575
David J., 228
Don, 66, 70

Edna Earl HOPKINS, 228
Elmer Island, 228, 229
George Washington, 14, 219
Janette Marie OLSON, 575
Joanna WATSON, 577
Joseph, 577
Joseph Carlyle, 575, 576
Kari Lee, 575
Leah, 228
Leone E. ERICKSON, 575
Lynette WOOLLEY, 577
Mabelle Leonora GISH, 565, 575, 576, 619, 625
Mary Dorcas HOWARD CREGER 228, 379
Michael Eugene, 577
Mimmie, 228
Olly, 228
Rachel Marie, 575
Rebecca BRADY, 575
Seerah HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Thomas Carlyle, 577
WOODARD
Gladys Marie HYDE, 289
WOODBURY
Allison, 104, 125, 127-129
Andrew Leavitt, 104, 125-129
Benjamin Leavitt, 104, 125, 127-129
Christine Joyce LEAVITT, See Leavitt
Dora Jean LEAVITT, 125
Larry Bruce, 104, 125-129
Marvin, 125, 129
Melissa Joy, 104, 125-129
WOODWORTH
Margaret HOPKINS, 616
WOOLLEY
Allen M., 577
Angela Fern, 577
Bradley Allen, 577
Brenda Leone, 577
Janel Marie, 577
Katie Lynn, 577
Lynette WOOD, 577
WRIGHT
Barton S., 567
WYATT
Douglas Paul, 656
Wendy HERD JOHNSON, 656

Y

YALE
Elihu, 682
YANCEY
Cecelia OUTMAN, 84, 86, 93, 95
Charlotte WATSON, 84, 97
Cherie BATCHELOR, 84
Connie FULLER, 84, 89, 99
David 66, 67, 70, 79, 84-101, 150
David Ellis, 84-87, 90-92
Delpha, 85
Donald Lee, 84, 99, 100
Eliza Dorothy DEAN, 85
Emron, 85
Emron Arthur, 84-87, 93-96
Evelyn Marie MCDONALD, 84, 91-92
Geraldine FORAN 84, 89 99, 100
Ina Lenore, 84-89, 101
Janet Faye ASHWORTH HARRIS, 84 93-95
Jared Emron, 84, 93, 96
Jeremy, 84, 93, 96
Kieron Dean, 84-89, 97, 98
Maryanna BATCHELOR, 84
Patrick Ellis, 84, 89, 91, 92
Rebecca Sue DUGGAN, 84, 97
René, 84, 99, 100
Ruth Alice HOPKINS, See Hopkins
Steven Lee, 84, 89, 91-92
Theresa SMITH BATCHELOR, 84, 97
YATES
Lynn, 569
YERKES
Ona Lucile OBLAD, 265
Bernice HAUCK, 267
Brayton Walter, 266
Carl Benjamin, 265
Emma Rebecca HOPKINS BLACKBURN, BERG See Hopkins
Fred, 267
Grace Pearl MASSIE, 265, 266
Howard Kenneth viii, xii, 59, 81, 189, 260-268, 274, 473
Milton, 267
Norman Lee, 266
Ross Marcina, 265, 266
YORK
Venus, 541
YOST
Marsha DAVIS, 582
YOUNG
Brigham, 7, 25, 495, 596
Levi Edgar, 547, 551

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS

1. Page vii, 2nd full paragraph, sentence 2: 514 members (not 574).
2. Page xv: Petrine (not Patrine) for Emma **Christensen.**
3. Page xv, 5.4: Dawniel **Price** has a baby named Christopher Alan (page 299).
   Page 299: Dawniel **Price** has a baby, Christopher Alan **Price** born 11 July, 1987 in Missouri (second in 6th generation).
4. Page xv: Loren **Hopkins** married Wendy **Hand** (p. 183).
   Page 180: Arthur Loren **Hopkins** married Wendy **Hand** (page 183).
   Page 183: Arthur Loren **Hopkins** married Wendy **Hand** on 15 August, 1987 at Isleton, Sacramento County, California. Her parents are Ralph **Hand** and Mrs. Paul **Leone** of Isleton.
5. Page 13, 5 lines from bottom: Original news article had error saying Kermen Hurd, instead of real name Kermit Herd.
6. Page 140: Jonathon (not Johathan).
7. Page 144: Caption should read "A Few Skeletons in the Closet".
8. Page 191, paragraph 5 should say: 1965 I moved to Coalville (not 1966).
9. Page 245: Caption should read, "Fred the Fish, but we don't know who's holding him."
10. Page 260: Wallace has four grandchildren and Gloria has five plus one great grandchild.
11. Page 262: Bottom picture June and Wallace have been reversed.
12. Page 266: Norma Lee **Yerkes** is Norma Lee ? (married name)
13. Page 267, 4th full paragraph: Milton should be Brayton.
14. Page 272: Michale **Bershauer** should be Michael and **Berschauer** on the whole page.
15. Page 274: Howard **Yerkes** (not Homer **Blackburn**) is in the picture.
16. Page 276 and perhaps other places Marylin is correct (not Marilyn) P. 278, 283.
18. Page 697, top of column 3: Catherine **GREALISH**, 275 belongs under the surname **JOYCE** (not Jorgensen).

If there are any other corrections or additions, please send them to Tom and Rose Hopkins, 125 Erma Avenue, Stockton, Ca. 95207.